M. L.

Gc
929.2
H1815b
1638707

REYNOLDS HISTORICAL
GENEALOGY COLLECTION

GC

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 1833 01282 9492

MY VIRGINIA KIN

MY VIRGINIA KIN

Comprising the

HAMLETT
WITT
GILES
WILLS
EUBANK—FORTUNE
MULLENIX
LYNCHARD
TALBOT, and
KIGHT Families

With a Short Treatise on the LOVING Family

Compiled and Arranged by
Blanche Hamlett Baldridge

The Press-Journal Publishing Co.
Strawberry Point, Iowa

60-292

1638707

DEDICATED

To My Father

Whose Interest in Family History Inspired Me

To My Mother

Whose Devotion to My Efforts made the Work Possible

and to

All of the Families Represented in this Genealogy

rec'd May 1922

FOREWORD

"Those only deserve to be remembered by posterity who treasure up a history of their ancestors."—Burke.

From early childhood I have been interested in learning more about my remote ancestors. This thirsting for knowledge of my kinfolk was due partly to the fact that my grandparents were pioneers to Iowa and had left most of their "folks" back in Virginia. They talked often of their near and dear relatives who lived in the Blue Ridge country and to my young mind this seemed sad and unfair that families should be separated in this manner. I would question them at length about their mode of living, customs, etc., back there, until I came to know my gt. grandfather, Billy Giles, Uncle Dabney Mays, Aunt Ginney, Aunt Missouri, and a host of others intimately, or so I thought. The War Between The States was still fresh in their minds when my Hamlett grandparents left Virginia and they never seemed to forget the grief and hardships suffered at that time and the subsequent decision to move to a new country. Grandmother often related how a colored "Mammy" looked after her welfare until she was married and the only type of work she had been taught was to sew a fine seam. She talked so much about this beloved Mammy that I was under the the impression for years that she had lost her own mother as a baby, but that was erroneous, it was customary for many of the Virginia children to be cared for by Mammy slaves while their mothers attended to other duties.

In 1936 I made a trip to Virginia, and again in 1938, to locate long lost relatives, visit the land of my father's birth, and look into the possibilities of tracing ancestors necessary to join some American patriotic organization. My efforts were only moderately fruitful in the latter respect, and the thought chrystallized in my mind that family histories for some of my lines were long overdue. Therefore, in the year 1948 I commenced the task, in all seriousness, of gathering and assembling the various family records comprised in this genealogy. Uncles, aunts and cousins pleased with the idea of

CONTENTS

A Hamlett Family of Virginia
Principally in Amherst and Nelson Counties ....

A Witt Family of Virginia
Huguenots of the Colony of Manakin Towne

A Giles Family of Virginia ....
Early Planters of Henrico County.

A Wills Family of Virginia ....
Originated in Warwick County.

A Eubank — Fortune — Loving Family ....
Mary Fortune Wills, great, great, grandmother of the writer,
was a descendant of this Eubank—Fortune Family.
The Loving Family is included because a number of
members of this family intermarried with members
of this Genealogy.

A Mullenix family of Virginia, Kentucky, Ohio, Indiana
and Iowa ....

A Lynchard and Talbot Family of Virginia, Kentucky,
Ohio, Indiana and Iowa ....

A Kight (Kite) family of Pennsylvania, Virginia,
Ohio and Iowa ....

ABBREVIATIONS USED

Admin.—Administrator
&.—and

b.—born
bro.—brother
bur.—buried

Cem.—Cemetery
ch.—children
Ch.—Church
Co.—County
Col. Colonial, Colonel

dau.—daughter
D.B.—Deed Book
dec'd.—deceased
d.—died
Dist.—District

etc.—Et cetera
educ.—educated
Ex.—Executor
Ex'rs.—Executors
Ex'x.—Executrix

Gen.—Genealogy

H.S.—High School

Jr.—Junior

Lieut., Lt.—Lieutenant

m., md.—married
mem.—member

No.—Number

O.B.—Order Book

Pro.—Probated
Pub.—Publication

Quar.—Quarterly

res.—reside—ed—s

s.—son
Sr.—Senior

Univ.—University

Vol.—Volume

Wit.—Witness
W.B.—Will Book

PEDIGREE

Of The Writer, Blanche Hamlett Baldridge

Paternal Ancestors

Father ································· Freeling Huysen Hamlett
Grandparents ······ James David & Mary D. (Giles) Hamlett
Gr., Grandparents ········ David & Margaret (Harris) Hamlet
Wm. M. & Mary Belinda (Wills) Giles
Gr., Gr., Grandparents —
Wm. Burgess & Diecy (Witt) Hamlet
James & Martha (Freylinghausen) Harris
James & Nancy (Saunders) Giles
Lawrence & Mary (Fortune) Wills
Gr., Gr., Gr., Grandparents —
Archer & Susanna (?) Hamlet
David & Sally (*Abney) Witt
James & Lucy (Puckett) Harris
William & Margaret (?) Giles
James & Mildred (?) Wills
John & Nancy (Henderson) Fortune
Gr., Gr., Gr., Gr., Grandparents —
David & Sara (?) *Witt
John & (?) Harris
Perrin & Lucy (?) *Giles
Thomas & Elizabeth (*Eubank) Fortune

Maternal Ancestors

Mother ································· Martha Ellen Mullenix
Grandparents ·········· David & Rhoda Jane (Kight) Mullenix
Gr., Grandparents ·········· Thos. & Mary (Lynchard) Mullenix
John & Mary (Johnson) Kight
Gr., Gr., Grandparents —
Archibald & Mary (Powell) Mullenix
Thos. & Prudence (Talbot) Lynchard
John & Catherine (van Gunday) Kite
Gr., Gr., Gr., Grandparents —
William & Rachel (Powell) Mullenix
Thomas & (?) Powell
Henry & Hannah (King) Talbot
James & Harriet (Hawkins) Kite
Gr., Gr., Gr., Gr., Grandparents —
John & Mary (?) Mullenix
John & Mary (Osbourne) King
James & Martha (Wynn) *Kite

(*For continuation of some of the family lines, refer to the records).

/

A HAMLETT FAMILY OF VIRGINIA

Principally In
Amherst and Nelson Counties

The Hamletts' of this genealogy descend from Archer Hamlet (Hamblett), wife, Susanna, planter of Amherst County, Virginia, in the part known as Nelson County after year 1807. This history also contains information on a Witt (DeWitt, Huguenot) family of Virginia, from whom Dicey (Candice) Cecil (Witt) Hamlet descended.

The unclassified Hamletts' included in this record are from Charlotte, Pittsylvania and Halifox Counties, Virginia and of Missouri, Idaho, etc.

ORIGIN OF THE HAMLETT NAME

The Hamlett family originated in England. Origin of the name is "Saxon"; meaning " a small village," and as applied to a family of a tribe, the meaning would be "home in a village."

The Armorial heritage of the Hamlett family is explained in the following paragraph.

FRAGMENTA GENEALOGICA Vol. 13, p. 21.

Grant of Arms to Thomas Hamlet, 1816.

Arms: Per saltire or and argent three lions rampant ermine; on a chief engrailed azure the sun in splendour issuant from clouds proper.

Crest: On a wreath of the colours a demy Tower argent, on the battlements a Talbot passant ermine, collar and chain reflexed over the back gules (red).

Granted by Principal King of Arms:

"Thomas Hamlet of Cavendish Square in the Parish of Saint Mary—le—Bone in the county of Middlesex of Denham Court in the county of Buckingham, and of Bentley Hall in the Parish of Little Bentley in the county of Essex, Esquire, Lord of the Manor of Little Bentley represents, "that being uncertain of Armorial Ensigns pertaining to his family, and being desirous of having such as may be proper to be borne by him and his descendants duly recorded in the College of Arms he therefore requested ······etc. Earl Marshall did warrant."

Apparently this is only a confirmation of an old grant, and it was not officially registered until the time of the above mentioned Thomas in 1816. More often than not, the reason for and the date of such a grant is lost in antiquity, and we presume that this was the case here as no mention is made as to the original grantee. The Arms had been handed down, but

rather than just accept the Coat without knowing for sure, Thomas Hamlet secured the official approval of the College of Arms which established his rights to Armorial Ensign.

THE HAMLETTS' IN VIRGINIA

The Hamletts' were not numerous in England, and but two are listed in the Early Virginia Patents. The following information has reference to these two Hamletts'.

Ref: "Wm. & Mary College Quar." Vol. 4, p. 152; "Will of Capt. Pawlett, 1643—4 "to the church of Westover 10 acres to lye forty pole square now leased to Richard Hamlet which 10 acres are to be laid out for the best convenience to the church."

Vol. XI, p. 271; (Patents issued during the Regal Gov't); p. 9, Hamlet, Richard, 497 acres, James City Co., patent dated 9 March, 1655. On NE side of Chickahominy Riv., E si. of Warreny Cr., alias Tyascum, Sly. on the long neck run and opposite to Rob. Sorrels land, Syl. & Nyl. on land of Mr Hampton. Trans. of 10 persons: Phill. Prendergrast; Rob. Andrew: Tho. Hawstone, Eliz. Sidney, Symon Hazleton, Wm. Andrew, Jane Downes, John Gryme, John Browne, Xph. Bones (or Bowers)." Pat. Book 4, p. 7.

Vol. XI, p. 274; Hamlet, Richard, 497 acres, James City Co., 10 March, 1658; on N. E. side of Chickahominy R., on E. side of Warreny Cr., alias Tyascum, bounding Sly. on the long neck Run & opposite to Robert Sorrell & Nly. on land of Mr Hampton. Renewal of patent in his name dated 9 March, 1655. Renewed 21 Oct., 1662." Pat. B. 4. p 264. Also given in "Cavaliers & Pioneers," by N. M. Nugent, p. 388.

Vol, 4, p. 168; "Child baptised in the P'ish of Martin's Brandon in Ap. 1660. Maurice ye son of Richard Hamlet, Apr. 4."

"York Co., D. B: 4. p. 338;" Robert Sorrell of Chickahominy in James City Co., sold to Martin Collier of York Co. 497 of land purchased of John Holmwood who purchased it of John Hamlet, who acquired it of Richard Hamlet, who patented the land Dec. 22, 1669." (This is the same piece of land but the patent date is in error).

(L. Gr., b. 10, p. 249, years 1710--19): "Martin Sorrell was granted 280 acres of land in James City Co., Williamson Parish, being the plantation whereon he now lives, extending to a branch of Timber Swamp to Col. Dukes, near his house, to a road, dividing his land from Mr. Ballard's to Mr Sorrell's corner, to Richard Hamlet's, to Martin Sorrell's." (Unless Richard Hamlet lived to be a very old man this Richard would have to be a son or grandson).

"Hamlet, David, was a headright brought into the Colony of

Virginia by Coll and Nathaniel Bacon, who received 2000 acres in New Kent Co. in a patent dated 22 March, 1665/6." Pat: Book 5, p. 479. Also see "Cavaliers and Pioneers," by N. Nugent. (A headright was 50 acres of land alloted each imigrant by the Colonial Government). This does not mean that David came to Virginia in year 1665 or 66, he could have arrived quite some time earlier and Richard Hamlet may have been a kinsman).

In St. Peters Parish, New Kent and James City Counties, Virginia, years 1754—68, several Hamlet families are recorded, who undoubtedly are descendants of Richard and David. Among them are John, wife Agness, daughter Jenny. John, wife Lucy, daughters Rebecca and Joyce. George, wife Agness, son Thomas and daughter Susanna.

In year 1748 a trace of the Hamlets' is found in Henrico Co. Year 1782 a George Hamlet is recorded in the tax records. The following years do not show him on the tax list.

"Deed Book 3, p. 160, year 1746." James Hamlet bought 100 acres of John Garrett on both sides of Sandy River in Amelia County, Va.

"Deed Book 3, p. 301, year 1749." Henry Walthall of Chesterfield County, Va. to James & Obedience Hamlet of Amelia County for 100 pounds, 400 acres on Smock Creek, Amelia Co. This land granted Lawrence Brown by patent in 1735. James and Obedience were, possibly, related to James and Wm. Hamlet, of Charlotte County, Virginia.

"Deed Book 9, p. 55, year 1766." Jesse Hamlet and his wife Rebecca, sell to John Wilson, 100 acres on Sweethouse Creek, adjacent George Booth and Mulford, all of Amelia County, Va.

Jesse Hamlet, (also spelled Hamblet) served in the American Rev. War: For a number of years the Hamlets' seem to disappear in Amelia County. Carter Hamlet appears in 1787. He also served in the Rev. War.

Some branches of the family spelled the name "Hamblet" and "Hamblett" for several generations while others retained the old spelling of "Hamlet."

RECORDS OF UNCLASSIFIED HAMLETTS OF VIRGINIA

The following fragmentary family records were encountered while searching for the ancestors of descendants of ARCHER HAMLET (Hamblet) whom this record principally concerns. For the benefit of those who seek further family information, the writer has included these supplementary Hamlett family records in the hope they will be of some assistance.

In the early days when a locality became crowded the trend to move on westward was strong and the Hamlett family was no

exception to this movement, as the following records show.

Morris Hamblett died in Pittsylvania County, Virginia, year 1780, and left sons: James, William, Abner and Thomas. Daughters: Tillithatumy?, Rachel, Dorcus and Hannah, Rachel married Jesse Overton.

The census record of Hanover County, Virginia, year 1782, shows Mary Hamlett with 11 white and 9 black.

The census record of Prince Edward County, Virginia, year 1785, shows David Hamblett with 3 white, one house and 5 other buildings.

William Hamblet is found in Halifax County, Virginia. Had sons: Littleberry, Wm., Jr., Bolling and Henry. Daughters: Drucilla Hardridge and possibly others. Will probated in Feb. Court, year 1797.

A Hamlett of Virginia (county unknown to the writer) went to Bowling Green, Missouri, where he reared 5 sons & 4 daughters. The five sons were: William, Ollie, Clause, Guy and Arthur. Wm. & Ollie moved to Cheney, Wash. Issue of Wm. is Wes. S. Hamlett of Coeur d' Alene, Idaho, noted for his world's record fish catch, a 37 pound rainbow trout in Pend k' Orielle Lake, Idaho.

Fragmentary Hamlett Records Whose Origin Was Charlotte County, Virginia

Records show James Hamlett, born in Amelia Co. year 1751, died in Charlotte Co., Oct. 20, 1819. James served in the Revolutionary War, as did William P. Hamlett of Charlotte, Co., Virginia. James married Mary Bedford, Nov. 11, 1772. Wm. married Rebecca Bedford, April 11, 1775. A number of Hamlett marriages are given in "Marriages of Charlotte Co., Va:, 1764—1815," by Catherine L. Knorr.

Possibly from Wm. or James of Charlotte Co., Va. descended Wm. Bedford Hamlett, born Jan. 29, 1832, Henderson Co., Tenn. Died Nov. 8, 1916 at Humansville, Missouri. Children by 1st wife: George W., Andrew J., Martha J., William A., Mary F., James M., Elizabeth C. By 2nd wife. Charles B., Harriet Annette, Nellie May, Meleena Florence, Laura Ellen, Addie Daisy, and Elsie Agnes.

Descendants of John Hamlett of Charlotte County, Virginia

1 John Hamlett, overseer in Amer. Rev. War, married Anna Mae Clements, also of Charlotte County.
Issue. 1. Nannie. 2. Emma. 3. Wm. 4. John. 5. Wilson. 6. Felix. 7. La Fayette. 8. *Greene.

8 Green Hamlett. John Hamlett 1.
Born and reared in Charlotte County, Virginia.
Issue. 1. John Hamlett. 2. Edward Hamlett: 3. *George Hamlett. 4. Mrs Luther W. Walker, Burkesville, Virginia.
Born year 1893. Issue: 6 daughters. 2 sons.
5. Mrs George Schmidt, Rice, Virginia.
(There were 7 more children, 12 in all, in Green's family).

3 George Hamlett. Green 8. John 1.
Married and had issue of:
Lloyd Hamlett of Burkesville, Nottaway County, Virginia. Took his R.O.T.C. training at Coe College, Cedar Rapids, Iowa, 1947—48. Married an Iowa girl. Issue: one daughter in 1948.

Another Hamlett Family whose origin was Charlotte Co., Va.

1 Thomas Hamlet. (one T): Married Sarah Barkdale Hancock.
Issue: (There were others in this family).
1. Lucy Jane Hamlet. Remained in Va: Married - Moorman.
Issue: 1. Mamie Moorman of Lynchburg, Virginia.
2: Nathan Harvey Hamlet. Moved his family to Seattle, Wash., year 1902. Issue: 1. Willard Hamlet. 2 Herber J. Hamlet, manufacturer of tools in Portland, Oregon, under firm name, H. J. Hamlet & Son. 3. Bessie Hamlet, md. Fletcher A. Harris of Seattle, Wash., ch: 1. Kenneth Fletcher, b. 1910; issue as of 1948 were ch 5, 2½ yrs. and 6 mo's. photographer of Seattle Newspaper. 2. Bettie Fletcher, b. 1914; dietician. 3. Maneta Fletcher, b. 1919; married. has family:

* * *

A HAMLETT FAMILY OF VIRGINIA
DESCENDANTS OF ARCHER HAMLET
Planter of Amherst County, Virginia

The "Witt" family record follows the Hamlet record. "Witt" (De Witt) was the Huguenot sire name of Dicey (Candice) Cecil Witt, wife of William Burgess Hamblet, Senior. The Witt record is the maternal branch of the descendants of William and Dicey, whom this record principally concerns.

Legend: In the "Issue," where two numbers precede a name the first number (in small print) is index number, second number is order of issue in the family. An asterisk (*) before a name indicates "carried down to next generation." The numbers (in small print) following names in the heading of the records denote "indexed" parentage, that is, you can turn back in the record and find parent, grandparent, etc. Example —^{33}Freeling Huysen Hamlett, James^{26} David^{14} Wm^{3} Archer^{1} The meaning being, Freeling was son of James, James was son of David, David was son of Wm. and Wm. was son of Archer.

The early Virginia records show "Hamlett" spelled with one "t." Later, several branches of the family spelled their name "Hamblet" and "Hamblett" for several generations. From about 1850 all families are recorded as "Hamlet" or "Hamlett." Throughout the record the writer has called attention to the name as the individual spelled it.

^{1} ARCHER HAMLET; (spelling also found as Hamblet, Hamblett and Archibald). Because of the fact that but two records were found under the name of Archibald, the writer believes they were errors of the recording clerk and that Archer was named for a family ancestor. The Archer family was numerous in Henrico Co., in the early history and later found in Chesterfield Co., which was formed from Henrico County. "Archer" has been a popular Hamlett name down to the present generation, but never "Archibald. "Further research may have disclosed the relationship between Archer Hamlet of Albemarle Co. and Richard and David Hamlet of James City Co., Va. The latter two are the only Hamlet's found in the early Virginia "Land Patents." First recorded record the writer found for Archer was in "Albemarle Co., Personal Taxes:" "1782. Archer Hamblet, 1 tithe, 1 slave, 9 cattle and 2 horses. 1784, Archibald Hamlet, 1 tithe, 1 slave. 9 cattle and 3 horses. 1785, Archer Hamlet, 1 tithe, 1 slave, 16 cattle and 4 horses." Year 1788 a deed in Amherst Co. is recorded for Archer

Hamblet whereby he purchased land from Matthew Tucker and wife. This land was on Dutch Creek in the present county of Nelson which was formed from Amherst Co. year 1807: Year 1815 a deed is recorded in Nelson Co. in which Lee W. Harris of the same Co. sold John Hamblett and Wm. I. Kidd, son and son in law of Archer, 254 acres on Dutch Creek near the land of Archer. John sold this land a few years later and removed to Texas. The will of Archer Hamlet, dated Sept. 29, 1795, left his real estate and slaves to his wife, Susanna. ("Nelson Co., Va., Will Book 4. p 298, yr. 1796), Susanna Hamlet, Bartlet Eads and Robert Rives gave bonds for one thousand pounds for inventory of Archer Hamlet, dec'd. Archer died latter part of year 1796, on Dutch Creek, in the vicinity of Rockfish, Virginia.

SUSANNA (BURGESS?); wife of Archer Hamlet, did not remarry and in year 1819 made a will leaving personal property and slaves to her children, having previously deeded real estate to them. The will of Susanna, probated in Nelson Co. court year 1827, shows that Lee W. Harris and Wilson Peters posted bonds as administrators. She died same year and estate settled year 1829, inventory recorded, etc. Susanna may have been a "Burgess." they gave the name to a son, William Burgess Hamlet.

Issue of Archer & Susanna Hamlet:

[2] 1. Nancy Hamblet, eldest child of Archer and Susanna m. Jesse Wood, Nov. 7, 1797, Amherst Co., Va. Wit. Robert Grant, S. Garland, and Lishae Hamblet, who apparently was uncle or cousin. Jesse, no doubt, was connected to William Wood, whose land adjoined the land of David Witt in Nelson Co., Va. and who was father in law of Nancy's brother, William. Nancy was deceased the year her mother's will was written, 1819, and the following issue were mentioned as heirs of Nancy in Susanna's will.

[3] 1. Archer Wood, (a marriage L. in Nelson Co., Nov. 28, 1818, "A. Wood to wed G. Anderson" may have been for Archer).

[4] 2. Elvirey Wood[5] 3. Sally Wood, (a M. L., Nelson Co., Jan. 10, 1826, "Wm. Gregory to wed Sally L. Wood," may have been for Sally). [6] 4. Fanny Wood.

(All following marriage licenses recorded in County, Virginia. Note the spellings, Hamblet, Hamblett and Hamlet.).

7 2. Fanny Hamblett. Married John Wright, Feb. 8, 1817. Security, Jacob Zost.

8 3. William Burgess Hamblett. M. Candice (Dicey) Cecil Witt, Sept. 17, 1809. (William and Dicey are the ancestors of the following members of this "Hamlett" record). The "Witt" record follows the Hamlett record.

9 4. Thomas Hamblet. Married Nancy Flora, March 10, 1808. Daughter of Elizabeth, Flora. Surety, Andrew Brown.

10 5. Lucy Hamblet. Married William C. Kidd, Aug. 26, 1811. Security, William Hamblett.

11 6. John Hamblet. Married Betsy Loving, (Nelson Co., M. L.). Sept. 22, 1817. (On marriage license John's name was given as "Hamlet.") ("Nelson Co., D. B. 3," year 1818), John and his bro. in law, Wm. I. Kidd pur. 254 acres on Dutch Creek near land of his father, Archer Hamlett from Lee W. Harris: Years 1819—20: John sold out to Jas. Garland, Chas: Perrow and W. I. Kidd, and went to Texas; (see Eubank—Fortune—Loving sec.). In the area where John and Betsy lived, in the vicinity of Lovingston, are places known today as Hamlet's Mountain and Loving's Gap. The Nelson County C. H. is built on the slopes of this Mt.

12 7. Susanna Hamblet. Married William I. Kidd, Dec. 23, 1813. Security, William Hamblet, her brother, her father being deceased.

* * *

8 William Burgess (Hamblet), Sr. Archer^1

Found for William in Nelson County, Virginia are deeds of trust to buy slaves, deeds of release and deeds for real estate. The Hamblett estate was settled in Nelson Co: year 1833. Dicey's brother, Burgess was mentoned as trustee. William married, Sept: 17, 1809, in Nelson Co. to Dicey (Candice) Cecil Witt, dau. of David and Salley (Abney) Witt of Nelson Co. See. Thomas Roberts, min. not given on M. L. (Refer to the record of the Witt family which follows the Hamlett record). Wm. and Dicey lived in the Rockfish territory, Nelson Co. the following marriage licenses are recorded in Nelson County.

(Their nine children born in Nelson County, Va).

Issue:

13 1. Salley Hamblett, b. Aug. 7, 1810. Md. George Wood, year 1830, sec. Wm. Hamblett; Min., James Boyd. George may have been connected to Wm. Wood whose land adjoined the land of David Witt in Nelson Co., grandfather of Salley.

- *14 2. David Hamblett, b. Jan. 7, 1812. Md. Nov. 1, 1834 to Margaret Harris Puckett:
- 15 3. Archer Hamblett, b. Sept. 11, 1814.
- 16 4. Nancy Hamblett, b. Aug. 11, 1816. Md. John Utley. Issue: John Utley, Jr:
- 17 5. Susanna Hamblett, b. May 15, 1818. Md. Jan. 29, 1846 to George Lunsford. No issue. Susanna died young.
- *18 6. Dicey Ann Hamblett. b. Aug. 22, 1820. Md. March 16, 1841 to Eli E. Saunders.
- *19 7. Elvirey Coats Hamblett, b. July 9, 1822. Md.—Ginano Gordon Utley Seay, June 24, 1841.
- *20 8. William Burpess Hamblett, Jr., b. May 10, 1825. Md. Mary Elizabeth Rowan, March 31, 1855.
- *21 9. Thomas Hamblett, b. March 28, 1828. Md. Rebecca Elizabeth Perry.

* * *

14 DAVID HAMLET. William Burgess, Sr.[8] Archer[1]
Born Jan. 7, 1812, Nelson Co., Va. Died Dec. 17, 1890, at his home near Wood (Wood Center), Clayton Co., Iowa. Buried in the Hamlett Cemetery east of Wood, Ia: on ground he and his son, David gave for that purpose. Name written as "Hamblett" on marriage license. Md: Nov. 1, 1834, Nelson Co., Va. (David Cowper, (Cooper) surety), to MARGARET HARRIS PUCKETT. Born June 16, 1822, Nelson Co., Va. Died Feb. 13, 1912 at the home of her son, Thomas, near Wood, Clayton Co., Ia: Buried beside her husband. Margaret was daughter of James and Martha (Freylinghausen) Harris; granddaughter of James and Lucy (Puckett) Harris of Amherst Co., who was son of John Harris of Albemarle Co., Va. She had an uncle, Jesse Harris, also of Amherst Co., and who md. Ellender Wood. Margaret was married under the name of "Puckett," her stepfather's name, her father having died when she was an infant. "Freylinghausen" was an early, Holland Dutch name of Pa. and New Jersey. There was a small, early Dutch settlement in the present county of Nelson known as "Nassau." Year 1750, (Va. Land Patent Book 29, p. 99) gives a ref. to this locality; "Walter King of County Kent, Eng. was granted a large tract of land in Albemarle Co. on north branch of Tye River, Nassau Creek was one of the boundries." Year 1780, (Hening's Statutes, Vol. 10 p. 300) gives another ref. to Walter King whereby he conveyed 1000 acres on Hat Creek in Amherst Co. to his son and which was to be taken out of his possession commonly called "Nassau." In the publication, "Amherst Co., Va., in the Revolution," under "Preface," by Lenora Higginbotham

Sweeny, is found this ref.: "The first Court House of Amherst County, year 1764, was surrounded by the plantation of John Loving, known as the "Nassau Tract." (Nelson County was formed from Amherst County, year 1807). Dr. Alexander Brown in "The Cabells and Their Kin" gives considerable inf. relative to this tract of land: Of late years it was known as Huntley and is in the vicinity of Arrington where some of the early Hamletts' lived. It is not known to the writer whether these Dutch settlers came from Pa. or directly from Holland to Virginia. They were of an old armorial family in their native country. Wappen: Auf einem Boden ein Haus. Helm: Drei gestengelte rosen. Ref. "Siebmacher's Wappenbuch Burgerliche Wappen." The parents of David and Margaret were neighbors in the vicinity of Rockfish, Va. and it was often told that David, being ten years Margaret's senior, rocked her in the cradle. David and Margaret at one time lived near Massies Mill. Records do not show the exact year that David moved his family, (with exception of Martha Jane (Hamlet) Perry and Sarah Margaret Hamlet who remained in Nelson County, and James David, who went to war.) to Lewis Co. West Va., but presumed to be year 1858—1859 as court records show that David disposed of all possessions, household goods included, fall of 1858. In year 1863 they are found in Braxton Co., West Va: David's brother, William Burgess Hamlet, Jr. had gone to Randolph County, West Virginia prior to 1854. The trend to move Westward was strong in those days, and year 1866, David, Margaret, sons, Thomas and family; John, and Elias; daughter Dicey and husband, Caleb Hikle, and niece, Ann Sanders, daughter of David's sister Dicey, came by rail to Eades Grove (now Delhi) Delaware Co., Iowa: The Dubuque and Pacific railroad which started in 1855, reached Delhi in 1858—59. William Archer, oldest son of David came to Clayton Co., Iowa, year 1861 or '62. David's brother, William Burgess and wife Mary came in fall of 1854 to Greene County, Iowa, and his sister Elvirey and husband, Gennings Seay came in the Spring of 1857 to Van Buren Co., Iowa. (See their records). Ann Sanders remained for a time in Clayton Co., then went to southern Ia., where she visited the latter mentioned families before returning to West Va. David and sons spent their first winter and summer in Iowa at Eades Grove; (see records of Thomas. No. 28). On Oct. 1, 1867 he bought his first land in Iowa which was in Section 28, Elk Twp., Clayton Co: of Chas. and Mary Taylor. Here he built a log cabin which they occupied that winter, added more acres from time to time and improved

his buildings. Among those David purchased parcels of land from were Daniel and Adelia Cox, year 1870; William Horsnell and wife same year; William and Martha Jenkins of Delaware County in 1872; Thomas J. Radab and wife in 1873; Carter in 1877. This land lay in what was known as "Turkey Timber," about 1½ miles east of Wood Center, now Wood, Iowa, which was first known as "Gatesville," and comprised a country store built in year 1850, also a mill operated by the Gates family. In November, 1887 David sold 67 acres to his son Thomas and wife and in July 1889 he sold 60 acres, including the building site to Bernard Kurrelmeyer, having previously bought two improved lots (the present building site of the Alley Barnes Farm), and which was just across the road from the farm of his son, Elias. David and Margaret lived on one of these lots until his death and his son John and family lived on the other lot. In Feb: 1891 Margaret sold the two lots to Louisa Hamlett, wife of her son John and she spent the remainder of her years with her sons, Elias and Thomas. David's "Old Home Place" east of Wood is now owned by his great grandson, Lyle W. Hamlett, who purchased it from his father, Elias T. Hamlett of Edgewood, Iowa. A deed of May 5, 1882 shows that David Hamlett, Sr., and his wife, and David, Jr., and his wife gave to the trustees of the Hamlett cemetery, 2/5 acres. This cemetery is located just across the highway from the present Lyle W. Hamlett farm: A number of the Hamletts' are buried in this cemetery, but no burials have been made here for a number of years.

(Their ten children were born in Nelson County, Virginia).

Issue:

*23 1. Martha Jane Hamlet, b. Mar. 19, 1836. d. year 1899.
*24 2. William Archer Hamlet, b. Oct. 15, 1838. d. year ······.
25 3. Sarah Margaret Hamlet, b. Sept. 8, 1840. d. year 1928.
*26 4. James David Hamlet, b. June 16, 1842. d. Feb. 18, 1920.
27 5. Frelinghuysen Hamlet, b. Jan. 13, 1844. d. Dec. 13, 1862. (Not recalled how or where he died. Was not a soldier).
*28 6. Thomas Hamlet, b. April 14, 1847. d. Dec. 23, 1918
*29 7. Dicey Ann Hamlet, b. June 16, 1851. d. Dec. 23, 1902.
*30 8. John Hamlet, b. Nov. 16, 1852. d. year 1910.
31 9. Seaton Hamlet, b. Mar. 19, 1854, d. Sept. 22, 1857.
*32 10. Elias Hamlett, b. Sept. 23, 1856, d. Jan. 2, 1938.

* * *

^{23}Martha Jane Hamlet. David^{14} William^{8} Archer^{1}.

Born March 19, 1836, Nelson Co., Va. Died year 1899; md. April 8, 1854, Nelson Co., Va. to—

Addison P. Perry, son of Charles Perry of Nelson Co., Va.

(Record submitted by Mrs Robert (Nancy) Perry and Mrs. E. C. Maddox).

(Their 12 children born in Nelson Co., Va.). Issue 1. Mary Perry, md. Dan Edwards. 2. Margaret Perry, md Frederick Thompson, ch: Ida Thompson. 3. John Perry md. Suiah McNoble. 4. James Perry md. Viola Perry. 5. Emily Perry, md. Colon Floyd. 6. Charles Perry, md. Florence Enis. 7. Joseph Perry, md. Bessie Douglas. *8. Robert Perry, md. Nancy Jordan; (Record of Robert follows Geo. Perry). 9. Edward Perry, md. Mary Falls. 10. Henry Perry, md. Sarah Stinnett. 11. Peter Perry, md. Nettie Chittren. 12. George Perry, md. Lizzie Austin.

*8 Robert Perry, b. Feb. 7, 1869, (living as of July, 1957). Married Nancy Jorden, b. year 1868; d: April 15, 1953: Res: near Faber, Va:

Issue:

1. Emmett Gleason Perry, b. Aug. 31, 1893; md. Mary Rosser:
   Issue: (1) Violet Staenell Perry, md. Chas. W. Atkinson; ch. Chas., Jr. (2) Emmett Wilson Perry: (3) Elsie Gleason Perry. (4) Ira Spergean Perry: (5) Earl Glen Perry. (6) Ruth Naomi Perry. (7) Vance Perry.
2. Houston Hawthorne Perry.
3. Sidney Randolph Perry, b. July 7, 1895; md. Cora Roberts; ch. (1) Clyde Randolph Perry, md. Kathrine Knauf; one son, Randolph. (2) Mary Louise Perry, md. Gardner Mills, ch: Judy and Wayne. (3) Annie Lee Perry, md. Frank Jenkins. (4) Lawrence Edward Perry, md: Barnara Miller. (5) Shirley Jean Perry, md. Allie Huff.
4. Theodore Evans Perry, b. Oct. 24, 1900, d. June 22, 1901:
5. Nettie May Perry, b. June 4, 1902.
6. Mary Elizabeth Perry, b. June 7, 1906; md. Edgar C. Maddox: No issue:
7. James Hamilton Perry, b: March 3, 1912; md: Laura Roberts.

24 William Archer Hamlett. David^{14} William^{8} Archer^{1}

Born Oct. 15, 1838, Nelson County, Virginia: Died in Putnam County, Missouri. Left Nelson County, Va., forepart of year 1861 and went to Lewis County, Va., (now West Virginia), and from there he came to Clayton County, Iowa about 1862. Was the first Hamlett to come to Clayton County, Iowa. Worked near East Elkport in Clayton county (name changed to Garber when the railroad went through in year 1872) on the farm or farms of Hon. Thomas Updegraff, (famous politician and attorney of McGregor, Iowa), and John Garber , Jr., merchant of Elkport, Iowa and later of Garber, Iowa. Married first:

Elvirey Smith and lived in Clayton County until they moved to Nebraska. From there part of the family went to Wash. state.

Issue of William Archer & Elvirey (Smith) Hamlett:

1. Thomas Hamlett, d. young in Washington State:
2. Mary Hamlett, d. young in Washington.
3. William Hamlett, d. in Nebraska.
4. Etta Hamlett went to Wash. State and married there.

It is not known which year William moved his family to Nebraska, but it was around year 1882. Neither is it known just where they lived in Nebraska. The son, William, Jr: and his maternal grandfather, went to Blue Creek in Nebraska for wood, were caught in a blizzard and both were found frozen to death under their overturned wagon box. Soon after this tragedy Elvirey and the three remaining children went to Washington State and Wm. Archer went to Missouri where his uncle, Wm. Hamlett, Jr: and his aunt, Elvirey (Hamlett) Seay had previously settled. Later Wm. marred a niece of his uncle, William's wife:

Mary V. Miller, 2nd. wife of William Archer: They left Mo: and moved to Elk Twp., Clayton Co., Iowa in or prior to year 1886, where they bought a farm and one or more of three ch. were born. In the fall of 1889 they sold this farm and returned to Putnam Co., Mo. and bought a farm near Unionville. William wrote to his nephew, Freeling Hamlett of Sheridan County, Nebraska, to come and settle in Mo. and it wasn't long before a number of the Hamlett's had established themselves on farms in Putnam County.

Issue of William Archer & Mary V. (Miller) Hamlett:

5. Jackson Hamlett, d. as a young man. Married and had issue: 1. Died in infancy: 2. Claude Hamlett, md. Mary Martin. Ch. 1. Elizabeth Ann Hamlett. Claude remarried and had issue, Jackson Hamlett. Res: South Bend, Ind.
6. Effie Hamlett.
7. Edgar Hamlett, b. year 1891, Putnam Co., Mo. Md. Lulu Neebs, dau. of J: B. Neebs of Putnam Co. Edgar served as Sheriff of Putnam Co. for a number of years. Res. Unionville, Mo. Issue. One daughter, Mary Katherine Hamlett, Graduate of University of Missouri. Md. Bruce David, student of Coe College, Cedar Rapids, Iowa, year 1950.

---

^{26} James David Hamlet. David^{14} William^{8} Archer^{1}

Born Jan. 16, 1842, Nelson County Virginia. Died Feb. 18, 1920 at home of his dau. Nettie Burgin, in Edgewood, Iowa. Buried in Hamlett Cem., east of Wood, Clayton Co., beside his wife. Served four years in the Civil War. Due to

incomplete rcords in the War Dept. files at Wash., D. C.; his first two years of service, 1862—'63 cannot be located. David's last two years of war service are filed thus:—A private of Company I, 28th Regiment Virginia Infantry, Confederate States Army, enlisted Nov. and Dec. 1864, dated 24, January 1865; last on file, shows him present. Union prisoner of war records show that he was captured 14 April 1865, at Harpers Farm and imprisoned at Point Lookout, Maryland, where he was released 13 June 1865, on taking the Oath of Allegiance to the United States. His residence at that time was given as Braxton Co., Va. (now West Va.). It is recalled he often spoke of his services in "Hunter's Brigade" and "Pickett's Division," and especially at the Battle of Gettysburg, where he was in the famous charge under Major General George Pickett. He did not receive a scratch throughout his four years of service, was fat and ragged when released, but without means to buy clothes; told how his sweetheart, Mary D. Giles made shirts for him from her petticoats. His principal rations in service were salt pork, greens and rice. His address on release was Braxton Co., West Va., his parents having moved there prior to or about the time he went to war. David remained in Nelson Co., md. Dec. 7, 1865, Lovingston, Va., by R. E. Gleesson to—

Mary D. (Molly) Giles. Dau. of Wm. and Mary Belinda (Wills) Giles of Nelson Co. Died Oct. 9, 1909 at their farm home east of Wood (Wood Center), Iowa. Bur. in Hamlett Cem. Mem. Baptist Ch. (See record of Mary's parents under Wm. M. Giles, No. 10, "Giles" sec. and Lawrence Wills, No. 6 "Wills" sec.). David worked as overseer of the freed negroes for Billy Coleman and lived on Stony Creek, near Nelly's Ford, Nelson Co., Va. This building site entirely deserted in 1938, when his eldest son, Freeling visited there. In the fall of 1871, David, Molly and their three children came by rail to Dubuque, Iowa and from there by wagon. The owner of this wagon hauled dressed pork to Dubuque, Iowa and carried passengers on his return trip to Greeley, Iowa. The RR did not go through Edgewood, Iowa until the following year. At Greeley they were met by their relatives, who had previously settled in Elk Twp., Clayton County, Iowa, and where David soon built a log and frame house and settled, after having purchased his first land, 15 acres of Geo. & Mary Halfhill on Nov. 16, 1871 for $100. David continued to add small tracts of land to this acreage until Aug. 27, 1886, when he sold his farm to his brother Thomas and moved his family to Sheridan Co., Nebraska where David and his brother Elias had filed on claims the past summer. They chartered

immigrant cars and moved all possessions. Elias did not like Nebr. and returned the following spring, but David and family homesteaded there until the spring of 1895, when they moved by covered wagon to Putnam Co., Mo. where his brother William was living and son Freeling had gone the year before; also his uncle Wm. Hamlet and his aunt, Elvirey Hamlet Seay were located near there. The members of David's family were now becoming widely scattered, (see records of issue). In Missouri, David bought a farm where they remained until 1906, sold all interests in Mo. and spent the year with their children, Freeling Thomas, Josph and Nettie in Nebraska before returning to Iowa in 1908, where he bought a farm adjoining his old home place in Elk Twp., Clayton County and resided until the death of Molly the following year. Once again the family was united with the exception of Wm., whom they had buried in Nebr. David made trips to Virginia, years 1905 and 1910, also visited his brother, Elias, in Oklahoma in the fall of 1919, where he became ill, from which affliction he never recovered.

Issue of James David & Mary D. (Giles) Hamlett:

*33 1. Freeling Huysen Hamlett: b. Sept. 2, 1866, Nelson Co., Va.
*34 2. William David Hamlett: b. Oct. 15, 1868, Nelson Co., Va.
35 3. James Seaton Hamlett: b. April 3, 1870, Nelson Co., Va.; Died Sept. 3, 1881, relapse from measles.
*36 4. Thomas Lee Hamlett: b. Feb. 16, 1872 near Wood, Iowa.
*37 5. John Henry Hamlett: b. Feb. 13, 1874 near Wood, Iowa.
*38 6. Joseph Caleb Hamlett: b. Dec. 28, 1875 near Wood, Iowa.
*39 7. Mark Hamlett: b. April 27, 1878 near Wood, Iowa.
*40 8. Nettie Virginia Hamlett: b. July 16, 1880 near Wood, Ia.

33 Freeling Huysen Hamlett. James D^{26} David^{14} Wm^{8} Archer^{1} Born Sept. 2, 1866 on Billy Coleman farm on Stony Creek near Nelly's Ford, Nelson County, Virginia. Died Dec. 6, 1942 at his farm home in Cass Twp. near Strawberry Point, Iowa, victim of a neighbors enraged bull. Bur. in St. Pt. cem. Named for his gradsire, "Freylinghausen," an early Dutch settler of Nelson Co. Freeling came to Iowa with his parents when 5 years of age, (see record of his father, No. 26). Educated in the rural school near Wood, Iowa.

Went to Sheridan Co., Nebr. wth his parents, fall of 1886, where he filed on a claim, south of Hay Springs, now known as "Dutch Flats." Married Aug: 10, 1892 at Mirage Flats, (few miles south of Hay Sprigs, Sheridan Co., Nebr: by Justce of Peace, Nelson McConahay, to—

Martha Ellen (Mattie) Mullenix, dau. of David and Rhoda Jane (Kight) Mullenix of Neely Flats, Nebraska, which is south of Hay Sprigs. Born April 11, 1874 at Ottumwa, Iowa. Freeling and Mattie remained in Nebr., until Aug. 1894, when they moved by covered wagon to Unionville, Putnam Co. Missouri, where he bought a farm. His uncle, Wm. Archer Hamlett, had previously settled there and wrote for him to come. Resided 3 years in Mo. and moved by covered wagon to Keya Paha Co. Nebr., where he operated several farms, later, bought one, sold it well improved and in year 1908 moved by rail to Edgewood, Ia., settled on a farm in Elk Valley which he had bought the previous year. Sold this farm, and in Feb. 1911 moved to a large farm NE of St. Pt., formerly known as the Japeth Ball farm. (Early hstory of this farm given in History of Clayton County, Vol. 1). Bought this farm in 1917, added another 100 acres, built a new residence where he retired, and remained until his death. For many years he was an active member on the Board of Directors of the Bank of Strawberry Pt., Iowa, serving as president, etc. Members of Methodist Ch. Mattie res: with her dau:, Mrs: Blanche Baldridge of St. Pt:, Ia. (See further inf: for Mattie under David Mullenix, No. 11 in "Mullenix" section).

Issue of Freeling Huysen & Martha Ellen (Mullenix) Hamlett:

*1. Blanche Elizabeth (Hamlett) Baldridge, b. 12/1/1893:
*2. David James Hamlett. m. Gusta Kleinlein b. 10/4/1895.
*3. Gladys Lauretta (Hamlett) Kenneally, b. 12/16/1896:
*4. Earl Dewey Hamlett: m. Mildred Nandell, b. 1/10/1900
*5. Vincent Huysen: m: Evelyn Stenersen, b: 5/25/1903:
*6. Horace Henry, m. Johanna Wach. b. 5/18/1905.
*7. Sadie BerNeysa (Hamlett) Miersen, b: 8/6/1909.

1. Blanche Elizabeth Hamlett, b. Dec. 1, 1893. Hay Springs, Sheridan Co:, Nebr. Educated in rural schools, St. Pt: High School and Oelwein, Iowa Business College. Mem. Methodist Ch:, WSCS and NSDAR. Md. 1st, Harold D: Campbell, Aug: 29, 1920; md. 2nd, Wilbur J. Baldridge, Jan: 28, 1942; no issue:

2. David James Hamlett, b. Oct: 4, 1895 near Unionvlle, Putnam Co., Missouri: Educ. in rural schools; Veteran of World War I. Md. June 25, 1924 at Emanuel Lutheran

Ch., St. Pt., to Augusta Rosemary Kleinlein, dau: of Antone and Hattie (Mueller) Kleinlein of St. Pt., Ia. Born Jan. 1, 1899 near St. Pt. Reside on their farm, the former F. H. Hamlett homestead 2½ miles NE of Strawberry Pt., Ia. Members of Lutheran Ch. Augusta died suddenly, March 24, 1951, while recovering from a goiter operation.

Issue:

(1) Maurice James Hamlett. b. March 15, 1925 near St. Pt. d. March 16, 1925 near St. Pt.

(2) Marvin Wayne Hamlett. b. May 8, 1927, near St. Pt. Graduate of Strawberry Pt. H. S. Servied in Navy, (peace time) World War II. Completed Veterans Agri. Training. Farming in partnership with his father.

(3) Norma Jean Hamlett. b. Feb. 19, 1931 near St. Pt., Ia. Grad. St. Pt. H. S.; attended ISTC, Cedar Falls, one year; grad. of Univ. of Iowa with a B.S. degree in nursing, Aug. 1954.

(4) Hattie Jo Ann Hamlett. b. Feb. 25, 1940, Mercy Hosp., Oelwein, Iowa. Grad. of St. Pt. H. S.

3. Gladys Lauretta Hamlett, b. Dec. 16, 1896 in Unionville, Putnam Co., Mo. Grad. of St. Pt., Ia. High School spring of 1915. Taught 4½ years of rural school before her m., Feb. 3, 1920 at St. Mary's Catholic Church, to Earl Leo Kenneally, son of Thomas & Margaret (Scully) Kenneally of St. Pt., Ia. Born April 5, 1895, Died November 22, 1947. Bur. St. Pt., Ia. Cem. Veteran of World War I. Entire Kenneally family members of Catholic Ch. Member of NSDAR. Res. St. Pt.

Issue:

(1) Vincent Bayazet Kenneally. b. March 13, 1923 near St. Pt., Ia. Veteran of World War II. Graduate of Iowa State College, Ames, Ia., 1949, B. S. degree. Md. July 12, 1948 at St. Mary's Catholic Church, St. Pt. Ia. to Betty Jean Brockmeyer. D. of Benjamin & Mae (Gibbs) Brockmeyer of St. Pt. Employed before marriage as Cashier in St. Pt. Bank.

(2) James Edward Kenneally. Born May 9, 1925 near St. Pt., Ia. Graduate of University of Ia., Ia. City., 1947, B. A. degree.

(3) Patrick Alan Kenneally. b. March 17, 1930 near St. Pt., Ia. Md. Oct. 29, 1949 at St. Joseph's Catholic Ch., Elkader Iowa, to Marian Wiley, Dau. of Martin and Leona (Kaffer) Wiley of Elkader, Iowa. Born Dec. 25, 1929. Rural school teacher. Res. Dubuque, Iowa. Issue. 1. Sherrie Maureen, b. Nov. 1, 1950, McGregor, Ia. Hosp. 2. Michael Alan, b. July 21, 1952, McGregor, Ia. Hosp.

4. Earl Dewey Hamlett, b. Jan. 10, 1900 on Stilman Lewis farm, about 12 miles N. W. of Mills,, Keya Paha County, Nebr. d. Apr. 19, 1941. Educ. in rural and St. Pt. H. S. m. 1st, Ruth Dahlberg, Aug. 12, 1923, Estherville, Ia.; no issue. Md. 2nd, July 31, 1934, Mildred Nandell, dau. of Mr. and Mrs. Ray Nandell of Manchester, Ia. Res. St. Pt.; issue (1) Earlene E., b. Feb. 17, 1937, Manchester, Ia. Grad. of Brooklyn, Ia., H. S. May 17, 1955. Grad. of St. Lukes Hosp. Nursing Academy, Cedar Rapids, Ia., June, 1958

5. Vincent Huysen Hamlett, b. May 25, 1903, north and near Burton, Keya Paha Co., Nebr. Educated in rural schools and St. Pt., H. S. Md. Evelyn Stenersen, June 23, 1931 at Fertile, Iowa. Born July 22, 1910, dau. of John Peter & Bena Katherina (Florentz) Stenersen of Buffalo Center, Ia. Taught Rural school before marriage. Members of Lutheran Ch. Res. St. Pt.

   Issue:

   (1) Bonna Rae Hamlett, b. Dec. 31, 1937. Grad. St. Pt. H. S. 1956. Md. Lowell Rodas, June 23, 1957, at Emanuel Lutheran Ch., St. Pt., Ia. Son of Charles and Fannie (Ross) Rodas of Edgewood, Ia.

   (2) Lowell Gene, b. Nov. 7, 1938, Mercy Hosp. Oelwein, Ia.

   (3) Jon Freeling, b. Sept. 28, 1940, Mercy Hosp., Oelwein, Iowa.

6. Horace Henry Hamlett, b. May 18, 1905, abt. 5 miles N. W. of Mills, Keya Paha County, Nebr. on home place. m. Johanna Wach, dau. of Mr and Mrs Antone Wach of Littleport, Ia., at St. Mary's Catholic Ch., St. Pt. Members of Catholic Ch. Res. Elkader, Iowa, where he bought a home when he retired from the farm, 1944.

   Issue:

   (1) Irene LaVon Hamlett, b. July 3, 1924 near Ct. Pt.; grad. Elkader H. S. Taught rural school. m. Chas. Crane 1943, son of Wm. and Cora (Thurber) Crane of Elkader, Ia. Served in U. S. Navy, World War II.
   Issue: [1] Charles Christopher Crane, b. May 20, 1951.
   [2] Catherine Colleen Crane, b. Oct. 27 ~~24~~, 1954.

   (2) Marian Elizabeth Hamlett, b. June 11, 1925 near St. Pt. Grad. of Elkader H. S., taught rural school before marriage. Md. June 17, 1948, St. Joseph's Catholic Ch., Elkader, Ia., to Delbert M. Patzner, son of Mr and Mrs Martin Patzner of Guttenberg, Ia.
   Issue: [1] Martin Henry, b. Dec. 25, 1949; d. age 8 hours. [2] Valerie Lynn, b. Nov. 10, 1951. [3] Brenda Maureen, b. Dec. 7, 1953.

   (3) Ellen Elaine Hamlett, b. March 9, 1927, near St. Pt. Grad. St. Pt. H. S. Telephone operator, Elkader, Ia. before marriage. Md. ~~Oct. 14~~, 1947, St. Joseph's Cath. Ch., Elkader, Ia., to Joseph Willard Mueller of Gar-

navillo, Ia., son of Albert and Marie Mueller. Res. St. Olaf, Ia.
Issue: [1] David Henry, b. Oct. 5, 1948. [2] Jeffry Alan, b. Jan. 14, 1950. [3] Diane Marie, b. Oct. 17, 1951. [4] Timothy Joseph, b. Dec. 29, 1952.

(4) Ruth Ann Hamlett, b. Dec. 2, 1935 near St. Pt.; md. Louis Ponsar, Jr., Sept. 29, 1952. Issue: [1] Mark Anthony, b. Oct. 26, 1953. [2] Robert Louis, b. Oct. 21 ~~27~~, 1954. [3] Mary Ellen, b. Jan. 15, 1956. [4] Jayne Marie, b. June 1, 1957.

(5) Linda Louise Hamlett, b. Aug. 16 1944, Mercy Hosp. Oelwein, Ia.

7. Sadie BerNaysa Hamlett, b. Aug. 6, 1909 on home place, in Elk Valley, s. of Elkport, Ia. Grad. of Venice, (Suburb of Los Angeles) Cal., H. S., May 1927, where her parents spent a year vacationing, visiting friends and relatives. Md. Clyde Oakley Miersen, Sept. 3, 1927, son of Christian and Ella (Welch) Miersen of St. Pt. Born Oct. 21, 1904, Dyersville, Ia. Res. St. Pt. Mem. Methodist Ch.
Issue:

(1) Jeanette Marie Miersen. b. Dec. 18, 1928, St. Pt., Ia. Grad. of St. Pt. H. S. May, 1946. Attended ISTC College, Cedar Falls, Ia. Taught in the primary grades at Callender, Ia. Married Arthur A. Sollie, Jr. June 26, 1949, at Methodist Ch., St. Pt. Son of Arthur & Luella (Knutson) Sollie of Callender, Ia. Members of Lutheran Ch.
Issue: [1] Stephen Arthur Sollie, b. March 15, 1952, Lutheran Hosp., Fort Dodge, Ia. Stevie passed away May 28, 1954, death due to accident. [2] Christine Lynn Sollie, b. April 19, 1955.

(2) Audrey Marlene Miersen. b. Feb. 22, 1931, St. Pt. Grad. May, 1949, St. Pt. H. S. Md. Gerald Francis Dougherty, son of Peter and Leona (Bahnsen) Dougherty of Elkader, Ia. Members of Catholic Ch.
Issue: [1] Steven Francis, b. July 29, 1950. [2] Donald James, b. July 25, 1951. [3] Jeffrey John, b. May 6, 1953. [4] Deborah Ann, b. Nov. 26, 1956

(3) Lois Lorraine Miersen, b. Mar. 25, 1933, St. Pt., Graduated spring of 1951. Md. Merle Eugene King, son of Mr. and Mrs.. Mark King of Dows, Ia.
Issue: [1] Vickie Jean, b. Aug. 31, 1951. [2] Lori Lynn, b. July 2, 1954.

(4) Judith Ann Miersen, b. Sept. 27, 1937 on Hamlett "Home Place" St. Pt. Md. Feb. 9, 1957 to Ronald Corell, son of James and Adalaide (Menges) Corell of St. Pt. Members of Catholic Ch.

Issue: [1] Kimberly Ann, b. Nov. 14, 1957, Mercy Hosp., Oelwein, Iowa.

(5) Sandra Kay Miersen, b. June 12, 1940, Mercy Hosp., Oelwein, Ia.

(6) Mary Lee Miersen, b. May 25, 1941, near St. Pt., Ia.

(7) Betty Jean Miersen, b. Aug. 20, 1943, Mercy Hosp. Oelwein, Iowa.

(8) Robert Clyde Miersen, b. Aug. 20, 1943, Mercy Hosp. Oelwein, Iowa. (twins).

(9) Diane Lynn Miersen. b. Oct. 10, 1945, Mercy Hosp., Oelwein, Iowa

34 William David Hamlett. James[26] David[14] Wm[8] Archer[1]
Born Oct. 15, 1868 near Nelly's Ford, Virginia. Died Sept. 18, 1885 near Hay Springs, Nebr. Buried in Mirage Flats, Cemetery, 12 miles south and 2 miles southwest of Hay Springs. Md. Feb. 20, 1892, at Mirage Flats, Nebr. to Lottie Wilson (School Teacher) of Sheridan Co., Nebr. Soon after their marriage, Will and Lottie went to Hot Springs, South Dakota, where he was employed in the RR yards. Will contracted mountain fever and died a short time later at home of his parents. No issue.

36 Thomas Lee Hamlett. James[26] David[14] Wm.[8] Archer[1]
Born Feb. 16, 1872 near Wood, Ia. Died Mar. 12, 1934 near Lamont, Ia. Buried near Unionville, Putnam Co., Mo. Md. Dec. 25, 1901 at Unionville, Mo. to—

Katherine Hass, dau. of John B. & Katherine Hass, Putnam Co., Mo. Born May 15, 1874. Died Oct. 25, 1931 near Lamont, Ia. Buried near Unionville, Putnam Co., Mo. beside her husband. Tom (T. L. as he was often called) went to Sheridan Co., Nebr. with his parents year 1886 as did all of his bros. and sister. His uncle, John Hamlett & family, went there year 1888, by covered wagon, remained several years & Thos. returned to Ia. with them for a visit. Went back to Nebraska and in spring of 1896, went to Missouri. (Refer to record of James [26]. Later spent a few years riding the range as a cowboy in Wyoming & Nebraska before marrying and settling down in Missouri.

In spring of 1906 he and his brother in law, Lester Burgin, chartered immigrant cars and shipped their possessions to Stanton Co, Nebr, where they operated the Bancraft Ranch one year. Lester moved to Clayton Co., Ia. Thomas remained another year, when he also moved to Elk Twp., Clayton Co., Ia. Here he engaged in farming for a few years, then purchased and operated a hardware store in Edgewood Iowa for some time. Later bought and operated a farm near Edgewood, Iowa, also one near Strawberry Point, Ia.,

and in year 1924 he bought a large farm north of Lamont, Iowa, where he remained until death. This farm is owned and operated by his son Forest and family and now is one of the outstanding farms of Northeastern Iowa. Mem. of the Odd Fellows and Masonic lodges.

Issue:

[1] Forest Fay Hamlett. b. Jan. 4, 1904, Unionville, Putnam Co., Mo. Md. Helen Luetta Schlumbohm, Sept. 1, 1926 at Oelwein, Ia. Dau. of Henry and Marie Schlumbohm. Born Dec. 27, 1904, Aurora, Ia. Both graduated year 1922 from St. Pt., H. S. Helen taught rural school before marriage. Breeders of high quality dairy stock. Res. on the exceptionally well improved "Hamlett Home Place" which they own in addition to a large adjoining farm. Mem's. Lutheran Ch. Also mem. of the Masonic lodge.

Issue:

(1) Tim F. Hamlett, b. Feb. 29, 1932, near Lamont, Ia. Gr. Lamont Con. H. S. Served in U. S. Army; grad. Ia. State College, Ames, with a B. S. degree, Aug. 1957. M. Myrna Eden, Sept. 1, 1957, Trinity Luth. Ch., Hawkeye, Ia.; dau. of Mr. and Mrs. Ernest Eden.

(2) Joyce Helene Hamlett, b. July 24, 1933, near Lamont, Ia. Grad. Lamont Con. H. S.; grad. Iowa State College Ames, B. S. degree in home ec.; teacher; toured Europe summer of 1957.

(3) Joan Fay Hamlett, b. Mar. 21, 1937 near Lamont, Ia.

(4) Charles Louis, b. April 13, 1939 near Lamont, Ia.

(5) Katherine Marie, b. Nov. 22, 1940 near Lamont, Ia.

(6) Kay Lee, b. July 13, 1943 near Lamont, Ia.

(7) Irwin Jay, b. Feb. 4, 1945 Mercy Hosp., Oelwein, Ia. Died same day, bur. in St. Pt., Ia. Cem.

[37] John Henry Hamlett. James D.[26] David[14] Wm[8] Archer[1]

Born Feb. 13, 1874 near Wood, Ia. m. Mar. 2, 1896 to Mamie I. Dodds. Dau. of Bert & Sarah (Combs) Dodds of Wood, Ia. Born year 1876. Died May 24, 1900 near Wood, Iowa. Bur. in Edgewood Cem. Married second March 15, 1905 to—

Blanche J. Beddow. Dau. of Mr. and Mrs. Chas Beddow. Born year 1886. Died year 1938 at Edgewood, Iowa. Bur. in Edgewood Cem. John went to Nebr. with his parents, year 1886, remained a few years and returned to Clayton Co., Ia., where as a young man he bought a farm adjoining his grandfather David's old home place in Elk Twp., Clayton Co., Ia., which he operated until he retired in Edgewood, Iowa. Later sold his farm to his brother, Joseph. Died June 26, 1957, Edgewood, Ia.

Issue of John & Mamie (Dodds) Hamlett:

(1) Robert Donald (Robin) Hamlett, b. March 5, 1897 near Wood, Ia. Died Feb. 22, 1957, Sawtelle Veterans Hosp. Bur. in Sawtelle Cem. Res. on Tyrone Avenue, Van Nuys, Calif., in the home he previously built (being skilled in construction work), after selling their res. in Los A. He was a veteran of World War 1. Life mem. of Amer. Leg. Post 254, Los. A. m. 1st, in Honolulu to Goldie ————. Issue: Twins, Robert and Donald, b July 14, 1921 in Honolulu. Robert is of Compton, m. and has a son. Donald res. in West Los A. Robert, Sr. m. 2nd, in Honolulu to Joffie Labory July 31, 1927. Res. in Van Nuys.

(2) Marie Mamie Hamlett, b. Dec. 4, 1899 near Wood, Ia. Died May 3, 1941, Edgewood, Ia. Bur. in Edgewood Cem. M. April 6, 1921 to Arthur W. Kuehlman. Veteran of World War I. Born April 15, 1892 at Colesburg, Ia. Died April 7, 1948 at Edgewood, Ia.
Issue:
[1] Billie Kuhlman. m. Joseph Parker of Phoenix, Ariz.
[2] Yvonne Kuhlman. m. Neil Glass of Chicago, Ill.
[3] Jack Kuhlman of Modesto, Calif.
[4] James Kuhlman of U. S. Navy, World War II.
[5] & [6] Died in infancy.

Issue of John & Blanche (Beddow) Hamlett:

(3) Nona B. Hamlett, b. April 13, 1906 near Wood, Iowa. M. Ralph Zearley of Edgewood, Ia., Feb. 7, 1942. Nona teaches in the grades of Edgewod, Ia. School. No issue.

(4) Lee B. Hamlett, b. Oct. 29, 1919 near Wood, Ia. Veteran of World War II. M. Florence Thurn July 7, 1946, dau. of Mr. and Mrs John Thurn of Edgewood, Ia. Res. Waterloo, Ia.
Issue: [1] Jeffery John Hamlett, b. Feb. 3, 1947; [2] Randall Hamlett. b. Jan. 1, 1951

[38] Joseph Caleb Hamlett. James[26] David[14] Wm.[8] Archer[1]
Born Dec. 28, 1875 near Wood, Ia. Died June 23, 1955, Edgewood, Ia. M. Dec. 25, 1897, Dawes Co., Nebr. to—
Anna Elizabeth Freyermuth of Dawes Co., b. year 1876, d. Oct. 28, 1944. Bur. in Edgewood, Ia. cem. Dau. of Louis and Amelia (Schriedber) Freyermuth of Dawes Co., Nebr., formerly of Muscatine, Ia. When Joseph was ten years of age he went with his parents to Sheridan Co., Nebr. Remained there until spring of 1898 when he took his bride to Putnam Co., Mo. where they spent 2½ years and returned to Nebr. Here they farmed in Stanton Co., and later bought a farm in Madison Co. In spring of 1910 he moved his family to Clayton Co., Ia. His return completed the Hamlett fold, they were once again all together in

Clayton Co. with exception of their son and bro., William whom they lost in Nebr. Joe bought and operated one of several farms which he owned at various times in Clayton and Delaware Co's. Retired in Manchester, Ia., in 1936. Moved to Edgewood, Ia. in 1941 where they resided with their son, Jesse.
Issue:

(1) Laura Mabel Hamlett. b. Oct. 27, 1898 in Putnam Co., Mo. m. June 14, 1919 to Earl Culbertson, son of George and Amelia (Harrington) Culbertson of near Wood, Ia.
Issue:
[1] Durward Lyle Culbertson. b. June 8, 1920, Wood, Ia. Veteran of World War II. m. May 27, 1946 to Louisa Ahrens, d. of Edwin & Lillian (Vierow) Ahrens.
Issue: [1] Duane Kenneth Culbertson b. May 31, 1947.
[2] Merwin Culbertson. b. Feb. 23, 1921. m. April 11, 1942 to Dorothy DeSotal, d. of Howard & Mildred (Monehan) DeSotal.
Issue: [1] Jerry Howard Culbertson. b. June 5, 1944.
[2] Sherri Rose Culbertson. b. Feb. 1, 1947.
[3] Michael Joseph Culbertson. b. Mar. 15, 1949.
[3] Dale Culbertson. b. May 3, 1924; md. April 16, 1946 to Velma Smith, d. of Wincy & Minnie (Hansel) Smith. Issue: [1] Patricia Ann, b. April 23, 1947.
[4] Wilbur Max Culbertson. B. Jan. 3, 1926. M. Ardith Parkinson, d. of Arthur & Viola May (Rizer) Parkinson. Issue: [1] Kathyrn Kay, b. Jan. 5, 1954.

(2) Jesse LeRoy Hamlett, b. Dec. 5, 1900, Stanton Co., Neb. M. Cornelia A. Freyermuth of Muscatine, Ia., July 6, 1957.
(3) Everett Carl Hamlett, b. Oct. 21, 1902, Stanton Co., Nebr. m. Lela Galer of Edgewood, Ia. Res. Edgewood.
Issue:
[1] Bruce Arvin, b. May 16, 1925, Edgewood, Ia. m. Bernadine Heddinger of Cedar Rapids, Ia. Issue: [1] Larry Arvin, b. Feb.. 13, 1950. [2] Kathryn Ann b. Oct. 29, 1952. [3] Cheryl Lynn, b. Jan. 18, 1956.
[2] Reta Marie, b. Apr. 15, 1928, Edgewood, Ia. m. Jan. 29, 1949, Methodist Ch. Edgewood, to Chas. McChurg, s. of Mr. and Mrs. Roy McChurg of Palo, Ia. Issue: [1] Stephen Chas., b. June 10, 1952. [2] Rich-Lane, b. June 30, 1954.
(4) Luella Minnie Hamlett, b. Aug. 3, 1905, Madison Co., Nebr. M. Ralph Pilgrim of Edgewood, Ia., s. of Geo. and Mary (Kramer) Pilgrim.
Issue:
[1] Dorothy Jean Pilgrim. b. June 23, 1923. m. Jan. 23,

1943 to 1st Lt. Kenneth W. Appleton, son of Roy & Blanche (Smith) Appleton of Edgewood, Ia. Born May 1, 1923. Died Oct. 18, 1945, victim of an army bomber crash near Hondo, Texas airfield. Dorothy taught rural school prior to and after marriage. Issue ^{1} Susan Kay Appleton, b. Dec. 12, 1944..m. 2nd, Robert W. Keltner, s. of Ira and Grace (Smith) Keltner of Edgewood, Ia. Issue: ^{2} Robert Lee Keltner, b. Oct. 5, 1951. ^{3} LuAnn Lynn, b. July 6, 1957.

^{2} Rayma Louise Pilgrim, b. Oct. 11, 1929. Taught in rural school. M. Frederick Fisher, s. of Fred & Bessie (Michael) Fisher of Edgewood. Issue: ^{1} Bonnie Lee, b. Apr. 9, 1951. ^{2} David Michael, b. Mar. 26, 1951.

^{39} Mark Hamlett. James^{26} David^{14} Wm^{8} Archer^{1}

Born April 27, 1878 near Wood, Ia. Died April 18, 1915 at his farm home near Wood. Bur. in Edgewood, Ia. Cem. m. Jan. 2, 1901 at home of bride's parents near Edgewood, to—

Elva Myrtle Culbertson. Dau. of George & Amelia (Harrington) Culbertson. B. Feb. 27, 1881 at Clay Center, Kan. After his sojourn with his parents to Nebraska and Missouri, Mark returned to Clayton Co. Married, worked part-time in a general merchandise store at Wood, Ia., and bought a small farm near Wood, which he operated until his illness several years prior to his death. Elva married H. Q. Ashline of Wood, Iowa, Oct. 20, 1917. Res. at Manchester, Ia.

Issue:

(1) Madge Oral Hamlett, b. March 4, 1904. m. 1st. Wesley Fensterman, Oct. 24, 1935 at Little Brown Church, Nashua, Ia. No issue. m. 2nd, Harold W. Straub, in Edgewood, Ia., Dec. 25, 1940. No issue. Res. in Manchester, Ia.

^{40} Nettie Virginia Hamlett. James^{26} David^{14} Wm^{8} Archer^{1}

Born July 16, 1880 near Wood, Ia. Nettie, accompanied by her mother spent three months in Nelson Co., Va., summer of 1889, year of her grandfather Giles' death. She was affiliated with Cong. Ch. Died Aug. 19, 1956, Dundee, Ia. Bur. in Edgewood, Ia., Cem. Md. March 29, 1905 at Unionville, Mo., to—

Lester Orrin Burgin of Edgewood, Ia.: b. Jan. 6, ^{1}88^{1}; d. Oct. 20, 1947 in Dundee, Ia. B. in Edgewood, Ia., Cem. Res. Dundee. Nettie came from Missouri to Iowa year 1900 to care for the motherless children of her brother, John, returned to Missouri just previous to her marriage, re-

mained there until year 1906, moved to Stanton, Co., Nebr., remained one year, moved to Clayton Co., Iowa, where Lester farmed a short time, later operated a meat market in Edgewood, Ia. Bought a farm near Dundee, Ia, and retired to Dundee a few years prior to his death.

Issue:

(1) Eldon Lester Burgin, b. July 7, 1909, Edgewood, Ia. m. Jan. 8, 1933 to Wilma Luce of St. Pt. Methodists. Res. in Dundee, Ia. Issue: One son, Eugene Burgin, b. May 31, 1934.

(2) Gordon Irving Burgin, b. April 2, 1914, Edgewood, Ia. Md. Garnet Myrtle Rosa of Dundee, Ia. Res. Dundee. Methodists. Issue: [1]Marlene Kay Burgin, b Nov. 23, 1940. [2]Terence Gordon Burgin, b. July 31, 1949.

---

28 Thomas Hamlett. David[14] William[8] Archer[1]

Born April 24, 1847, Nelson Co., Va. d. Dec. 23, 1918, at his farm home east of Wood, Ia. Bur. in Edgewood Cem. m. Aug. 3, 1864 in W. Va. to—

Mary Ellen McCartney of Pennsylvania. Holland Dutch descet. Dau. of Elijah and Mary (Van DeeVender) McCartney. Born May 16, 1845 in Bablin, Lewis Co., West Va. Died Jan. 25, 1924 at her farm home near Wood, Ia. Bur. beside her husband. Mary Ellen's kin in W. Va. were the McCartneys, McCords & Lowery families. Caleb Hinkle & David Riffle of Elk Twp., and who m. into the Hamlet family were second cousins of her. Thos., Mary Ellen and eldest child, Sarah, came by rail to Eades Grove (now Oneida), Delaware Co., Ia. in the spring of 1866 with his parents and others. Thos. and family found lodging in the home of Wm. Hinkle (no relation to Caleb), and worked for Irvin Lewis of Greeley, Ia. In the winter of 1866-67, Thos., with his father and bro., John cut fence rails in Elk Twp., Clayton Co., Ia. (where they later bought land and settled) for Daniel Cox who lived near them at Eades Grove, in Delaware Co. In the fall of 1868 Thos. built a log house near the home of his father in Elk Twp. (This first Hamlett homesite was a few rods south and east of the present Lyle Hamlett farm buildings. See record of David, No.[14] Thos. bought his first land in the fall of 1869 of Wm. Hinkle, 13 acres for which he traded a horse. This land was just across the road from the farm later owned by his dau. Mary and Kinney Smock, all in Elk Twp., about 1½ miles east of Wood Center, Ia. Lived here until Aug. 1886, when he bought his bro., James David's farm which adjoined him. Thos. lived at this place, known as "The Pines" in a log and frame house

until 1891, when he built a commodious frame house on the highway, just west of the Hamlett Cemetery, where they resided until death.

Issue of Thomas & Mary Ellen (McCartney) Hamlett:

*48 1. Sarah Jane Hamlett, b. July 22, 1865, Little Wild Cat. West Virginia.
*49 2. Margaret Ann Hamlett, b. Sept. 22, 1868, Eades Grove, Iowa.
*50 3. Mary Elizabeth Hamlett, b. April 13, 1870, near Wood, Iowa.
*51 4. Cynthia Ester Hamlett, b. Sept. 28, 1872, near Wood, Iowa.
*52 5. Elias Thomas Hamlett, b. Sept. 16, 1875 near Wood, Iowa.
*53 6. Delilah Hamlett, b. June 27, 1879 near Wood, Iowa.
*54 7. Martha Ellen Hamlett, b. Nov. 29, 1881 near Wood, Iowa.

48 Sarah Jane Hamlett. Thomas[28] David[14] Wm.[8] Archer[1]
Born July 22, 1865, Little Wildcat, W. Va. Died Oct. 12, 1928, Plainfield, Ia. Md. Wm. H. Phelps, Nov. 8, 1885. After William's death Sarah md. Wm. De LaCell, b. Aug. 20, 1861; d. Feb. 18, 1914, Nashua, Ia.

Issue of Wm. & Sarah (Hamlett) Phelps:

1. Thos. Wm. Phelps, md. Amanda—, Dec. 26, 1914. Res Plainfield, Iowa. Issue: 1. Glen; 2. Lawrence; 3. Ray.
2. Frank Henry Phelps, md. Edna Fry.
   Issue: 1. Frank; 2. Clinton; 3. Rosetta.
3. Percy Phelps, md. Helen Shaw. Res. Lytton, Iowa. Issue: son and dau.
4. Pearl Phelps, md. Carl Blum.
   Issue: 1. Bernita; 2. Carl; 3. Robert; 4. Paul; 5. Billie.

49 Margaret Ann Hamlett. Thomas[28] David[14] William[8] Archer[1]
Born Sept. 22, 1868 near Oneida, Delaware Co., Ia. Died Aug. 1937 at their farm home near Arlington, Ia. m. Jan. 5, 1893 to—

William R. Manchester, son of Wm. Bell & Mary Ann (Rowe) Manchester. Born July 22, 1863. Said to have been first white child born in Putnam Twp., Clayton Co., Ia. Died Nov. 14, 1948 at his farm home s.e. of Arlington, Iowa.

Issue:

1. Addie Manchester. Born April 19, 1896. M. Albert Smith of Lamont, Ia. Dec. 18, 1919. Albert deceased. Addie resides at McCaulsburg, Ia.
   Issue:
   1. Margaret Smith. 2. Aaron Smith.

2. William Manchester, Jr. Born May 24, 1898. Died April 8, 1946 at the Manchester farm home, which he operated. Md. Martha Christ, June 18, 1924. She resides on the farm.
    1. Darlene, md. Karl Wiegart of Lamont, Ia. Res. on farm near Stanley, Iowa.
    2. Mary Ann; 3. Beulah May; 4. Louis; 5. Ronald; 6. Marlin.

50 Mary Elizabeth Hamlett. Thomas[28] David[14] William[8] Archer[1] Born April 13, 1870 near Wood, Clayton Co., Ia. Died March 12, 1947 at her home in Cedar Rapids, Ia. Bur. in Edgewood, Iowa Cem. M. August 28, 1887 (1st husband)—Kinney Smock of Wood, Ia. Died Sept. 1, 1895. Bur. in Edgewood, Ia. Cem. Kinney was brother to Celia Louisa Smock Hamlett, wife of John Hamlett, No. [30]. M. 2nd, Arthur Cleveland. No issue.

Issue of Kinney & Mary (Hamlett) Smock:

1. Bertha O. Smock, b. May 22, 1891, Wood, Ia. m. Earl A. Sharp, b. June 29, 1885, s. of Joseph & Laura L. (Tear) Sharp of Edgewood, Ia. Res. on their farm N. W. of Edgewood.

   Issue:

   (7) Wayne A. Sharp, b. Aug. 17, 1910. m. Lavera Otterbeck. Ch: Mary Jo, b. Nov. 28, 1938. Dale L., b. May 27, 1941. Janet, b. May 14, 1943. Darrold, b. Feb. 28, 1945. Duane, b. June 15, 1952. David, b. Jan. 24, 1956.

   (2) Dean L. Sharp, b. April 10, 1912. m. Retha James, Dec. 23, 1938. Ch: Carroll, b. Oct. 13, 1946.

   (3) Erma A. Sharp, b. Aug. 17, 1916. m. Frank Mair, Feb. 10, 1940. Ch: Ronald, b. Dec. 8, 1947. Linda, b. Nov. 21, 1950.

   (4) Gayle Sharp, b. Aug. 17, 1918. Dec'd.

   (5) Joseph K. Sharp, b. Jan. 4, 1920. m. Irene Chamberlain, Sept. 2, 1942. Ch: Charlotte b, March 12, 1943. Gary, b. Feb. 20, 1944. Kenneth, b. Sept. 30, 1946. Harlan, b. Dec. 15, 1952.

   (6) Merle R. Sharp, b. Nov. 13, 1922. m. Helen Busse, Mar 2, 1945. Ch: James, b. Jan. 14, 1947, Rob't. b. Feb. 24, 1952. Jane, b. June 10, 1953.

   (7) Harlan J. Sharp, b. June 29, 1929. Served one 18 month term in the Air Force and when in his second term of service, in his 20th year of life, Jan. 8, 1950, he died from injuries received in a parachute jump when his chute failed to open. He fell 4000 feet over Mt. Olive, North Carolina. Was stationed at Ft. Bragg, N. C.

^{61} Cynthia Esther Hamlett. Thomas^{28} David^{14} Wm^{8} Archer^{1} Born Sept. 28, 1872 near Wood, Ia. Died March 4, 1956, Edgewood, Ia. Bur. in Edgewood Cem. Md. Mar. 28, 1888 to William Henry Rulon of Wood, Ia. son of Monroe and Mary (Bloodsworth) Rulon; b. July 8, 1868; d. Nov. 7, 1939, Edgewood, Ia. Cynthia was member of Cong. Ch., O.E.S., and W.R.C. of Edgewood, Ia.

Issue:

1. Ruth May Rulon, b. May 27· 1890. m. Homer Roy Alcorn, s. of Wm. Henry and Emma (LaFever) Alcorn of Edgewood, Ia., on Dec. 29, 1909.

   Issue:

   (1) Velma Dorothy, b. March 8, 1912, md. Christian M. Schlomann, s. of Christian and Sophia Schlomanh, Readlyn, Ia., on Sept. 2, 1938. Res. Cedar Rapids, Ia. No issue.

   (2) Bernita Deown, b. Dec. 24, 1915; md. Alfred G. Young of Conroy, Ia., s. of Emil and Minnie (Pfister) Young, on Oct. 15, 1939. Res. in C. R., Ia. Ch. Larry Allan Young, b.May 19, 1943.

   (3) Elinor Bea, b. Aug. 21, 1926, md. Frederick James Boarts, s. of James and Myrtle Boarts of Iowa City, Ia., on May 30, 1946. Res. Cedar R., Ia. Ch: (1) Jena Elane, b. May 28, 1949. (2) Wendy Lee, b. Jan. 22, 1957.

2. Elgie Monroe Rulon, b. July 11, 1901, md. Ruth Nichols, dau. of Frank and Bessie Nichols, St. Pt., Ia., on Aug. 20, 1925. Res. Peoria, Ill.

   Issue:

   (1) Barbara Alice, b. Feb. 16, 1929; md. Clair Wainwright, s. of Mr and Mrs LaVerne Wainwrght of Hllsdale, Ill. Res. Indianapolis, Ind. Ch. (1) Wendy Lee, b. Dec. 2, 1952. (2) Larry Gene, b. April 26, 1955.

   (2) Virginia Ruth, b. March 20, 1934; md. Wm. Brown, s. of Mr and Mrs Floyd Brown, Davenport, Ia., year 1950. Res. Davenport, Ia. Ch: (1) Alan Lee, b. March 16, 1951. (2) Stephen Douglas, b. Feb. 16, 1954. (3) Diana Kay, b. Sept. 17, 1955.

3. Leah Rulon (twin to Laurence), b. Dec. 2, 1903; m. Donald P. Davis, s. of Frank and Myrtle (Doty) Davis of Clarksville, Ia., on Dec. 12, 1923. Res. Clarkesville, Iowa.

   Issue:

   (1) Ronald Arthur, b. Nov. 4, 1927, md. Agnes Pierscon-ek, dau. of Frances (Koylowski) Piersonek, Chicago, Ill., Sept. 1946. Res. Winthrop, Ia. Ch: (1) Glenn Donald, b. July 6, 1947. (2) Robert Allen, b. Jan. 31, 1951. (3) Trent A., b. May 3, 1954.

4. Laurence L. Rulon (twin to Leah) b. Dec. 2, 1903; md. Leila Gnagy, dau. of Rev. H. G. and Minnie (Hawbaker) Gnagy on May 4, 1930.
   Issue: Dale Paul, b. Jan. 30, 1935, Res. Waterloo, Ia.
5. Oakley Harold Rulon. b. April 13, 1906; md. Linda Jensen, dau. of of Marius and Carolina Jenson of Jesup, Ia., on March 10, 1928.
   Issue: Gerald Alan Rulon, b. Dec. 19, 1933.

52 Elias Thomas Hamlett. Thos[28] David[14] Wm.[8] Archer[1]
Born Sept. 16, 1875 near Wood, Ia. m. 1st., Clyta P. Dodds, dau. of Bert & Sarah (Combs) Dodds of Wood (Wood Center), Ia. b. Apr. 29, 1883. d. Sept. 13, 1900 near Wood. Bur. in Edgewood, Ia. Cem. Was sister to Mamie (Dodds) Hamlett, No. [37]. m 2nd, Alta Whitehead, dau. of Richard & Mary (Noble) Whitehead of Edgewood, Ia., on Feb. 21, 1920. Alta b. Oct. 31, 1898. When still a young man Elias bought his second farm, having sold his first place, which included the old farm home of his grandfather, David Hamlett, in Elk Twp., Clayton Co., Ia. Later he repurchased this place in addition to several other farms in Elk Twp. His son, Lyle now owns this early "Hamlett" Homeplace and Elias has retired to Edgewood, Ia.

Issue of Elias & Clyta (Dodds) Hamlett:

1. Ottley Leon Hamlett, b. Apr. 25, 1899, near Wood, Ia. m. Oct. 22, 1919 to Hulda Berens, dau. of Herman & Elsie Berens of near Edgewood, Ia. Issue: (1) Maurice J., b. March 18, 1920. m. Mary LaVonne (Bonnie) Bissell, d. of Lee & Ada (Sauerbry) Bissell. Ch: 1. Karen Louise, b. August 2, 1952. 2. Brett Lee, b. Oct. 24, 1954 (2) Athena Rose, b. July 2, 1930. m. June 16, 1951 to John B. Wersinger, s. of John & Martha Wersiger of Cedar Falls, Ia. Issue 1. Michile Martha, b. Oct. 13, 1952 (3) Bettie Ann, b. Sept. 28, 1938. Employed at Navy Dept., Wash., D. C.

Issue of Elias & Alta (Whitehead) Hamlett:

2. Lyle W. Hamlett, b. near Wood, Ia., Dec. 27, 1920. m. Alice B. Probasco, Oct. 2, 1945, dau. of Harley & Gladys Probasco. Res. on old "Home Place" of his gr. grandfather, David Hamlett, east of Wood, Ia., which he purchased of his father. Issue: 1. Eileen Marie, b. July 7, 1947. 2. Thos. Lyle, b. Feb. 3, 1950. 3. James Michael, b Nov. 13, 1951. 4. Kathy Jean, b. Feb. 18, 1956.
3. Gordon E. Hamlett, b. near Wood, Apr. 20, 1923. Vet. of World War II. m. Oct. 24, 1945 to Patricia C. Hoot, dau. of Dr. & Mrs. Hoot of Central City, Ia. Issue: 1. Stacy Ellen, b. Feb. 3, 1950. 2. Shelly Page, b. Jan. 1, 1952.
4. Chester Delano Hamlett, b. July 11, 1934, near Wood.
5. Bryce Alden Hamlett, b. July 12, 1942, near Wood.

^{53} Delilah Hamlett. Thos.^{28} David^{14} William^{8} Archer^{1}
Born June 27, 1879 near Wood, Ia. m. Dec. 8, 1897 to—
Percy Dale Lickiss of Arlington, Ia. b. Sept. 14, 1873. d. Dec. 15, 1929. Issue: (all children born in Arlington Ia.)

*54 - 1. Vera Lucille Lickiss. b. Oct. 12, 1898.
55 - 2. Anniee Berinthia Lickiss. Died age 2 years.
56 - 3. Rollo Percy Lickiss. Died in infancy.
57 - 4. Dale Owen Lickiss. Born Sept. 28, 1903. Md. Kathryn Jensen. No issue. Res. Calif.
*58 - 5. Zelda Alberta Lickiss. b. Oct. 23, 1906.
59 - 6. Linden Parks Lickiss. b. Nov. 19, 1909. Md. Emily Speed, Fb. 2, 1941.
60 - 7. Hollis Anena Lickiss, b. July 19, 1911, m. 1st Elver Atwood of Elkader, Ia., in Dec. 1931; (see record of Elver under John Hamlett, No. ^{30}) m. 2nd, George Hawkey, Oct. 28, 1942. Issue of Elver & Hollis (Lickiss) Atwood: 1. Elver Boyd, b. year 1932. 2. Lloyd, b. June 7, 1933. 3. Delilah, b. Feb. 9, 1936.
61 - 8. Milbert Lavere Lickiss, b. Nov. 6, 1912; m. Rose Laura Arnold. Issue: 1. Rose Lorraine, b. 1946. 2. Lyle Lavern, b. 1947.
62 - 9. Nyna Neoma Lickiss, b. Oct. 2, 1914; m. Howard Bly of Oelwein, Ia. Jan. 20, 1933. Issue: 1. Nathan Dale. 2. Belva Marie.
63 - 10. Ivan Cleve Lickiss, b. June 15, 1915. m. Winnefred Harner. Issue: 1. Dale Ivan, b. 1939. 2. Cleve, b. 1943. 3. Allen George, b. 1947. 4. Allena Marie, b. 1947.
64 - 11. Neva Evelyn Lickiss, b. Aug. 3, 1917. m. LeRoy Clute, 1936. Issue: 1. Vernon, b. 1938. 2. Marvin b. 1940.
65 - 12. Eva Evelyn, b. Aug. 3, 1917, (twin to Neva); m. 1st, Donald Fliehler; m. 2nd, Wm. Paunell. Res. Calif. No issue.
66 - 13. Otho Wayne Lickiss, b. April 17, 1919; m. Geneva Vanderbinde, Nov. 29, 1942. Ch: Janis, b. 1943. Wayne Otho, b. Aug. 2, 1945.
67 - 14. Beryl Welma Lickiss, b. 1921; m. Robert Alderson. Issue: 1. Larry Wm., b. 1941. 2. Patty, b. 1944. 3. Barbara, b. 1945.
68 - 15. Boyd Weimer Lickiss, b. 1921 (twin to Beryl); m. Zenia Fern. Issue: 1. Michael, b. 1947. 2. & 3. Thos., & Terry, b. 1948.

^{54} Vera L. Lickiss. Delilah^{53} Thos.^{28} David^{14} Wm.^{8} Archer^{1}
Born Oct. 12, 1898, Arlington, Clayton Co., Ia. m.—
Marion Rueben Brandenburg. b. Feb. 11, 1897.
Issue of Marion & Vera (Lickiss) Brandenburg:

1. Marion Arvilla Brandenburg. b. June 13, 1919. m. Dec. 18, 1938 to Charles Henry Briggs, b. Oct. 28 1916. Issue:
    1. Bernice Barbara Briggs, b. April 15, 1941.
    2. Bernadine Betty Briggs, b. Nov. 21, 1946.
2. Mavis Geraldine Brandenburg, b. March 21, 1921. m. April 14, 1941 to Lyle Laabs, b. March 23, 1921. Issue:
    1. Dianne Dolores Laabs, b. Oct. 17, 1942.
    2. Geraldine Laabs, b. March 28, 1945.
    3. Karen Laabs, b. May 4, 1946.
    4. Linda Laabs, b. Dec. 26, 1947.
3. Virginia Bell Brandenberg, b. Dec. 31, 1922. m. Nov. 9, 1942 to Dale Conklin, b. March 27, 1921. Issue:
    1. Suen Ellen Conklin, b. Aug. 30, 1943.
    2. Patricia Ann Conklin, b. Aug. 9, 1946.
    3. Brenda Marie Conklin, b. Aug. 23, 1949.
4. Amos Dale Brandenburg, b. Dec. 7, 1924.

5. Darlene May Brandenburg, b. April 6, 1926. m. May 27, 1947 to Lyle Steege, b. Jan. 25, 1927.

6. Donna Lucille Brandenburg, b. Sept. 18, 1928. m. July 28, 1948 to Paul Klotz, b. Dec. 8, 1927.

7. Beverley Jean Brandenburg, b. May 20, 1930.

8. Clifford LeRoy Brandenburg, b. March 3, 1932.

9. Leetha Norine Brandenburg, b. May 31, 1933.
10. Charlotte Ann Brandenburg, b. Feb. 23, 1935.
11. Verla Loy Brandenburg, b. Nov. 9, 1937.

58 Zelda Lickiss. Delilah[53] Thos.[28] David[14] Wm.[8] Archer[1]
Richard Rowell, (husband). Issue:

1. Alberta Rowell, b. Aug. 24, 1924, m. Feb. 23, 1945 to Floyd Squires of Arlington, Ia.
    Issue:
    1. Ronnie Eugene Squires, b. Nov. 1, 1942.
    2. Dennis Lee Squires, b. May 27, 1949.
        Died in Jan. 1950 from pneumonia & whooping cough.
2. Arvice Arvilla Rowell, b. Mar. 5, 1926, m. Oct. 18, 1946 to George Potter. Issue: 1. Bruce Edward, b. Oct. 2, 1946. 2. Georgia Lee, b. Mar. 23, 1949.
3. Marlen Rowell, b. Nov. 24, 1928, m. Bernice Ahmann, May 27, 1949.
4. Mervin Rowell, b. Aug. 5, 1935.
5. Sharon K. Rowell, b. Feb. 3, 1941.
6. Robert Rowell, b. April 19, 1942.

54 Martha Ellen Hamlett. Thos.[28] David[14] Wm[8] Archer[1]

Born Nov. 29, 1881 near Wood, Clayton Co., Ia. d. Sept. 11, 1956, St. Pt., Ia. m. April 22, 1900 at the home of her parents to—

William Lockwood Halsted, Jr., b. Mar. 9, 1875, son of W. L. and Margaret (Bowers) Halsted. Owned a well improved farm 1½ miles north of St. Pt. Specialized in purebred Holsteins. Sold this farm in 1947 and retired in town. Members of Cong. Ch.; affiliated with Methodist Ch. after consolidation. Martha was member of O.E.S. Celebrated their fiftieth wedding anniv. Sunday, April 23, 1950. There were 15 gr. grand ch. Sept. 11, 1956.

Issue:

1. Romayne Lockwood Halsted, b. Jan. 25, 1903. Grad. of St. Pt. H. S. Attended ISC, Ames, Ia. m. Ella Wax of Ames, Ia., April 19, 1923. Res. near Hubbard, Ia., where they own and operate several farms. Issue: (1) Imogene, m. Harlan Thompson; ch: Wm. Orville, Camellia, Harlan Elwood, b. Nov. 27, 1949. (2) Dorothy Ellen, m. Samuel Tweed; ch: Deanne, Donald Frank, died in infancy, Stanley, Elgene. (3) Frank Halsted, m. Gladys Meyer of Haverhill, Ia., Nov. 14, 1949. Members of Cath. Ch. (4) Irvin Halsted. Farmer and breeder of high quality Holsteins.
2. Orville William Halsted, b. March 23, 1910. Died Sept. 30, 1940 of a heart attack while living in Chicago. Bur. in St. Pt., Ia. Cem. m. Mabelle Kartuce, Sept. 28, 1936. No issue

---

29 Dicey Ann Hamlett. David[14] Wm[8] Archer[1]

Born June 16, 1851 in Nelson Co., Va. Died Dec. 23, 1902 near Wood, Clayton, Co., Ia. Bur. in Hamlett Cem. near Wood, Ia., m. Dec. 27, 1864 in West Virginia to—

Caleb Hinkle. Born Sept. 15, 1845 near Burnsville, W. Va. Died March 4, 1916 at home of his dau., Mrs J. H. Fessenden, Mason City, Ia., with whom he made his home the last three years of his life. Caleb and Dicey came to Iowa year 1866 (refer to record of David Hamlet, No. [14]). Caleb was second cousin to Dicey's sister in law, Ellen, wife of Thomas Hamlett. Caleb and Dicey owned a farm, e. of Wood, Iowa.

Issue:

*69-1. Margaret Lenore Hinkle, b. Mar. 31, 1873, Statesville, Iowa.

*70-2. Cora Elizabeth Hinkle, b. June 16, 1875.

71-3. Edward Hinkle, d. young at Wood, Ia.

*72-4. John Hinkle, b. March 1, 1879.

^{69}Margaret Lenore Hinkle. Dicey^{29} David^{14} Wm^{5} Archer^{1} Born Mar. 31, 1873 at Statesville, Ia. Died Feb. 21, 1948 in Daly City, Calif. Buried in Cypress Lawn Cem., Colma, San Matro Co., Calif. m. Oct. 16, 1898 at Edgewood, Ia. to—

James Herbert Fessenden. b. June 28, 1872 at Sublet, Lee Co., Ill. Resided many years north of Mason City, Iowa. where they owned the parental "Fessenden farm." Retired in Daly City, Calif.

Issue:

73-1. Robert Otley Fessenden, b. Aug. 6, 1899 near Mason City, Ia. m. Gail White, Feb. 21, 1926 at Clear Lake, Ia. Merchant of Daly City, Calif. No issue.

74-2. Alta Ella Fessenden, b. March 3, 1901 near Mason City, Ia. m. Aug. 14, 1922 at Mason City, Ia., to Rollo S. Pickford of Mason City. Now Dist. Mgr. of Banker's Life Ins. Co., with res. in Cedar Rapids, Iowa. Alta taught school before marriage.

Issue:

1. James H. Pickford, reared in Cedar Rapids. Graduated from Iowa State College, March 1950, where he majored in industrial economics. m. Sept. 4, 1949, Nevada, Iowa, to Margaret Jean Rutherford, dau. of Mr and Mrs A. Ross Rutherford of Pocatello, Idaho. Margaret graduated from Iowa State College, is employed as advertising manager of Nevada Evening Journal.
2. Rollo S. Pickford, Jr. Reared in Cedar Rapids, Ia. Veteran of World War II. Attending Iowa State College, Ames, Iowa. (1950).
3. Peter J. Pickford. Reared in Cedar Rapids. Graduated from Iowa State College, March 1950, where he majored in geology.

75-3. Edward John Fessenden, b. March 13, 1903, near Mason City, Ia. m. Ruth Alice Holmes, Dec. 15, 1924. Ruth born July 28, 1903. Res. at Mason City, Iowa.

Issue:

1. Willard Holmes Fessenden, b. Oct. 11, 1927. m. Elsie Ascher, Nov. 28, 1945. Res. Klemme, Ia. Ch: Dolores Marie, b. Aug. 26, 1947. Merlyn Wayne, b. Jan. 7, 1949. 2. Corinne Ann Fessenden. b. March 31, 1934.

76.-4. Evelyn Irene Fessenden, b. July 2, 1906, near Mason City, Ia. m. Joseph Soares, b. April 18, 1901. Reside at Daly City, Calif. Issue: 1. DeWayne, b. Feb. 17, 1937.

79 Cora Elizabeth Hinkle. Dicey[29] David[14] Wm[8] Archer[1]
Born June 16, 1875. Died May 28, 1932. Grew to young womanhood, east of Wood, Ia., m. Nov. 16, 1893 to—

David P. Riffle of Elk Twp., Clayton Co., Ia., Born year 1843, Lewis County, West Va. Died in Elk Valley, Clayton Co., Ia. David was second cousin, as was his father in law, Caleb Hinkle, to Ellen Hamlett, wife of Thomas Hamlett. He served as a ~~Union~~ Confederate soldier of the Civil War. Record follows—David P. Riffle, age 18 years, born in Lewis Co., Virginia, (now West Va.) was enrolled 26 September 1861 at Upsuhr County; was mustered into service 12 Mar. 1862 at Camp Canaan, Va., as a private, Company B, 10th Regiment, West Virginia Infantry, and was honorably discharged 28 February 1864 to enable him to reenlist as a veteran volunteer. He re-enlisted 29 Feb. 1864, in the same organization, and was honorably discharged 9 August 1865 at Richmond, Virginia. David and Cora moved to Unionville, Putnam Co., Missouri in 1894-95 and returned to Elk Twp. Clayton Co., Ia. prior to 1899. Cora m. 2nd, Frank Howard of Mason City, Ia.

Issue of David & Cora (Hinkle) Riffle:

1. Rebecca Riffle. Born Oct. 6, 1894. Went to Missouri with her parents as a small child, returned to Elk Twp. Clayton Co., Iowa, and attended the Brookshier School on Elk Creek prior to year 1903. Employed 10 years at Morrell's Packing Plant in Ottumwa, Iowa for nursing services. Later, Surgical Supervisor at Robert Koch Hospital near St. Louis, Mo. Res. San Raphael, Cal., where she is employed at the Medical Clinic. Md. 1st, Frank Howard, Aug. 9, 1910. Frank died; md. 2nd, Geo. Harkins. No issue by latter. See p. 220.

    Issue of Frank & Rebecca (Riffle) Howard:

    (1) Amelia R. Howard, b. Sept. 14, 1914; md. Herschel C. Loveless, Oct. 1, 1933, b. May 5, 1911 on a farm near Hedrick, Iowa. Served as director in behalf of flood control on the lower Des Moines river valley in 1947. Mayor of Ottumwa five years. Democratic nominee for governor in 1952. Elected Governor of Iowa in 1956. Again in 1958.

    Issue:

    1. Alan Kay Loveless, b. April 26, 1936.
    2. Sandra Ann Loveless, b. Sept. 9, 1940.

    (2) Lillian Edna Howard, born July 21, 1917, at Baker, Kansas. Married Leo Perl Slye, July 1, 1939 at Lancaster, Missouri. Veteran of World War II.

    Issue:

    1. Sharon Lee Slye, b. July 13, 1941, Ottumwa, Ia.
    2. Michael Gene Slye, b. Sept. 22, 1945, San Francisco, Cal.

1638707

2. Lillian Edna Riflle. Born Jan. 16, 1896 near Unionville, Putnam, Co., Missouri. Grad. of Iowa State Teachers College, specialized in Primary Work, taught school six years. m. Elmer S. Smith, April 2, 1922, Mason City, Iowa. Elmer born April 2, 1895. Reside on their farm near Rockwell, Ia.

Issue:

(1) Robert Harry Smith. b. Jan. 15, 1924, Mercy Hosp., Mason City, Ia. Grad. of Rockwell, Ia. H. S. Served in navy of World War II. Enlisted Jan. 11, 1944. Boot Training at Farragut, Idaho. Sent to Quartermaster School, Bainbridge, Md. Served in South Pacific. Hon. dis., April 10, 1946.

(2) Winifred Gail Smith. b. Jan. 6, 1927, Phillips hospital, Clear Lake, Iowa. Grad. of Rockwell, Ia. H. S. m. 1st, Marvin Harrenstein, Sept. 14, 1944. m. 2nd, Roy Charles Frederick, Oct. 15, 1949.

Issue of Marvin & Winnifred (Smith) Harrenstein

1. Karen Sue Harrenstein. b. Dec. 22, 1946.

(3) Gerald Lee, b. June 20, 1938, Story Hosp., Mason City, Ia.

3. David P. Riffle, Jr. Born Feb. 12, 1899, Elk Twp., Clayton County, Ia. Grad. of Hamiltons College of Commerce, Mason City, Ia. Attended Iowa University, year 1921-22-23. Sold insurance. Did public accounting. Chief clerk for Assoc. Oil five years. Resides at Richmond, California, where for the past 8 years he owned and operated "The Rose Deluxe Cleaners" establishment. m. 1st, Verona Inez Curry, Jan. 30, 1922, Davenport, Ia. Removed to Calif. Md. 2nd, Rhoda Agnes Mulford, Dec. 21, 1927. No issue.

Issue of David & Verona (Curry) Riffle:

(1) Georgene Dolly Riffle. b. Sept. 5, 1922 in Iowa. Md. 1st, Franklin Herman; md. 2nd, Joseph Pauli. Res. Calif.

Issue of Franklin & Georgene (Riffle) Herman:

1. Bonnie Gene Herman. b. July, 1944.
2. Robyn Laura Herman. b. June, 1946.

(2) Florence Claire Riffle. b. Nov. 30, 1924 in Iowa. m. Arthur Leland Goodrow, b. Nov. 25, 1924, Los Angeles, Calif. Reside in Richmond, Cal.

Issue:

1. Arthur Leland Goodrow, b. Nov. 24, 1941.
2. Lawrence Robert Goodrow b. May 20, 1943.
3. David Fredric Goodrow. b. Dec. 1, 1944
4. Ronald Forrest Goodrow. b. Mar. 14, 1947.
5. Martin Franklin Goodrow b. May 12, 1948.

6. John Leslie Goodrow b. Oct. 9, 1949.

(3) Mary Louise Riffle. b. Nov. 30, 1925 in Polo Alto, Cal. Md. Raymond Lichtenwald; res. Richmond, Cal.

Issue: Bobby Faye Lichtenwald, b. June 1949.

Issue of Frank & Cora (Hinkle, Riffle) Howard: (No. [70])

4. Alice Howard. b. Mar. 3, 1904. Md. Ralph Phillips, May 11, 1921.

Issue: Doris, b. 1922; Frank, b. 1924.

5. Viola Howard, b. Jan. 13, 1906. (Twin) Married Carl Frederick Grempel, June 9, 1931.

Issue: Jerry Jerome, b. March 22, 1935.
Richard Howard, b. July 12, 1942.

(Carl and Viola are also rearing four adopted boys).

6. Violet Howard. Born Jan. 13, 1906, (Twin). Md. 1st, Robinson, June 27, 1931; md. 2nd, Cota. Violet is registered nurse. Res., Oklahoma. No issue.

[72]John Hinkle. Dicey[29] David[14] Wm[8] Archer[1]

Born March 1, 1879. Died Feb. 23, 1943. Md. 1st. Myrtle. Md. 2nd time and reared a family in Ohio.

Issue of John & Myrtle (Hinkle): 1. Edna Hinkle; 2. Merle Hinkle.

---

[30]John Hamlett. David[14] Wm[8] Archer[1]

Born Nov. 16, 1852, Nelson Co., Va. Died year 1910, Elkader, Ia. m. April 2, 1874 in Clayton County, Iowa to—

Esther Etta Rizer, school teacher of Wood Center, Ia. No issue. Etta md. 2nd, Wm. Nimmo of Elk Creek, Ia. John md. 2nd—

Celia Louise Smock, Feb. 27, 1880, sister of Kinney Smock, 1st husband of Mary Hamlett No. [50]. Another brother was Wyhram Smock, all of Elk Twp. Clayton Co., Ia. In year 1888 John, Louisa and family moved by train to Sheridan Co., Nebr., where his brothers, William Archer, James David and Elias had previously gone to take up homesteads. Two of John's children were born in Nebr.. In year 1890 they returned to Clayton Co., Iowa, and resided in a house adjoining that of his parents (See record of David & Margaret No.[14]). Louisa later bought this property, disposed of it, and died in Marquette, Iowa, Oct. 8, 1918, at home of her daughter, Margaret Hamlett Hogan.

Issue of John & Celia Louisa (Smock) Hamlett:

1. Dicey Esther Hamlett, b. Dec. 23, 1880; d. July 30, 1917. bur. in Mt. Pleasant Cem., Sioux Falls, S. Dak.. md. Alva Boyd Atwood, year 1895, Clayton Co., Ia. Alva died May 19, 1938, Elkader, Ia., at the home of his dau. Mrs J. Rathlisberger. Bur. in Patterson cem. near Elkader.

Issue: (1) Alexander, b. July 10, 1896; d. Jan. 27, 1916, Grand Rapids, Wis.; Bur. Forest Lawn cem. (2) Florence May, b. Dec. 5, 1898. (3) Elver Boyd, b. Aug. 11, 1900; (see record under Hollis Lickiss, No.[60]) (4) Sarah Louise, b. March 5, 1902. (5) Ezra, died as infant. (6) Albert, died as infant. (7) Viva Esther, b. July 24, 1907. (8) Chester Merrell, b. Dec. 22, 1910; Chester and wife, Vivian met a tragic death, Dec. 22, 1949 at Sioux City, Iowa when their trailer home was destroyed by fire from the explosion of a gasoline pressure stove. They made their escape but were so severely burned, both died a few hours later in a Sioux City Hosp. (9) Ora Luetta Pearl, b. March 15, 1914; md. Jake Rathlisberger, Elkader, Ia.

2. Margaret Hamlett, b. year 1883, Wood Center, Clayton Co., Ia. Md. Martin Hogan of McGregor, Ia. Martin died and Margaret md. 2nd L. H. Robinson of Benton, Ia. Issue of Martin & Margaret: (1) Milbert Hogan of Marquette, Ia.; md. Ruth Ellenbolt. Ch: Mary Margaret; Gilbert; Milbert; Edward; Robert.
3. Grover Cleveland Hamlett. Born Feb. 14, 1885. m. Louisa Weymuth of Elkader, Ia. Res. Elkader. Louisa, dec'd. No issue.
4. Elsie May Hamlett, b. Oct. 6, 1887, Wood Center, Ia. m. 1st., Frank Osmass of St. Pt., Ia. m. 2nd, F. J. Stogssdill. Res. near Independence, La. No issue.
5. David Leland Hamlett. Born May 23, 1889 in Nebraska. Veteran of World War I. m. Lillian McLorner of Clear Lake, Iowa. Res. Gentry, Arkansas. Issue: 1. David Wm.
6. Rosella Jane Hamlett, b. April 15, 1890 in Nebr.; md. 1st, Leon Wade of Arlington, Ia.; md. 2nd, Ray Hamlin; res. Thompson, Ia. Ch. of Leon and Rose res. in Los Angeles with exception of Celia who lives in Wis. No issue in 2nd marriage.

   Issue of Leon & Rosella (Hamlett) Wade:

   (1) Arthur Milbert, b. July 17, 1907; md. Mae Hinkle. (2) Bertha Bell, b. March 22, 1910; md. Michael Dares, two ch. (3) Celia Mae, b. June 8, 1912, m. Neal Christensen, nine ch. (4) Francis Leon, b. Feb. 10, 1913; m. Lillian Balek; ten ch. (5) Dorothy, b. May 8, 1915; md. Joseph Balek, one ch. (6) Clifford, b. April 15, 1919; md. Mona Hintzen; two ch. (7) Clarence Martin, b. Oct. 2, 1922; md. Bernice Schmidt, one ch.
7. Elias Hamlett, b. Oct. 9, 1891, Wood Center, Ia. Md. Florence Taylor of Arlington, Ia.

   Issue: (1) Arnold, b. Jan. 18, 1915. (2) Clayton, b. Feb. 19, 1917. (3) David Walter, b. Feb. 1919, d. Dec. 23, 1923.

[32]Elias Hamlett. David[14] Wm.[8] Archer[1]

Born Sept. 23, 1856, Nelson County, Virginia. Died Jan. 2, 1938 in Vinita, Okla. Bur. in Vinita Cem. Came with his parents to Ia. (See record of David No.[14]. Md. 1st, Oct. 24, 1876 to—

Susan Knickerbocker, dau. of Mr and Mrs Amos Knickerbocker of Wood, Iowa. Born Feb. 10, 1859 in Potter Co., Penn. Died Dec. 12, 1915 at the home of her daughter, Addie Hamlin, in Kansas City, Mo. Bur. in Edgewood, Ia. Cem. In year 1886 Elias and family went to Sheridan Co., Nebr. for Susan's asthma affliction, where they remained 6 months, returned to Wood, Iowa, resided there until 1895, in which year they made an overland trip with teams to West Va. and Nelson Co., Va., accompanied by Mary Hamlett Smock; Mary's dau. Bertha, and Edward & Arthur Cleveland of Wood, Iowa. Spent one year traveling, then moved to Putnam Co., Mo. where they remained six or seven years before returning to the "old home place" near Wood, Ia. Elias md. 2nd, Minnie—, of Vinita, Okla.

Issue of Elias & Susan (Knickerbocker) Hamlett:

1. Luther E. Hamlett. Spent the early part of his life in the parental home near Wood, Iowa. Md. 1st, Lizzie Brady of Wood, Ia. vicinity and farmed north of Greeley, Ia. Moved to Vinita, Oklahoma where they operated a hotel in partnership with his father. Md. 2nd,——, lived in Knox, Ill. where he was a telegraph operator.
   Issue of Luther & Lizzie (Brady) Hamlett:
   1. Leta Hamlett. Married Roy Jenkins of Edgewood, Iowa. Son of Wm. & Sweety (Lockland) Jenkins of Elk Valley, N. of Greeley, Iowa. Resided in Los Angeles, Calif. Later Roy and their ch., Robert and Norma, removed to Waterloo, Ia.
   2. Lyle Hamlett. 3. and 4. twins, b. north of Greeley, Ia. Died in infancy.
2. Addie Hamlett. Spent the early part of her life near Wood, Iowa. Married Fred Hamlin of Manchester, Iowa. Residents of Venice, Calif. where Fred died, year 1928. Addie later operated a Beauty Shop in Los Angeles. No issue.
3. Arthur E. Hamlett. m. and died in Calif.
4. Oscar E. Hamlett. m. and died in Calif.
5. Ernest A. Hamlett. Unwed, last known to writer. Adopted son, Thomas Hamlett. Res. Venice, Cal. Head baker at a large bakery, Ocean Park, Cal. (At time of Susan's death, 1915, there were 4 grand children).

Issue of Elias & Minnie (—) Hamlett:

6. Daniel Woodrow Hamlett, born ca. 1918, Vinita, Okla.

* * *

^{18}Dicey Ann Hamlet Wm^{8} Archer^{1}

Born Aug. 22, 1820, Nelson Co., Va. Died year 1902 age 82. Married March 16, 1841 in Nelson County, Virginia to— ELi ~~Elsie~~ E. Saunders. (In the following names the "u" is dropped in Saunders). Year 1861-62 Eli, Dicey & family moved from Nelson Co., Va. to Mill Creek Randolph Co., West Va. and later to Crawford, Lewis County, W. Va., where they died.

Issue: (All b. in Nelson Co., Va).

77-1. Ann Sanders. Came to Iowa in year 1866 with her uncle, David Hamlet and family; (see record of David, No.^{14}). Md. John Sims. Issue: (1) Jane Ann, md. Robert Asper of Buckhannon, W. Va.; ch: 3 sons, 4 dau's. (2) George, d. young. (3) Elvira, m. Wm. Black of Buckhannon. (4) Alonza A., md. Ollie Bean of Buckhannon; ch: 2 sons, 3 dau's. (5) Eli, md. Dessie —; res. Akron, Ohio. (6) Joel, res. Buckhannon.

*78-2. Thomas W. H. Sanders, b. Jan. 9, 1847.

*79-3. John M. Sanders, b. year 1848.

*80-4. George Sanders, b.—

*81-5. Elvira Catherine Sanders, b. Nov. 6, 1854.

^{78}Thomas W. H. Sanders. Dicey^{18} Wm^{8} Archer^{1}

Born Jan. 9, 1847. Died June 15, 1923. Md. 1st, Eliza Jane Bennett;; died, md. 2nd, Priscilla Smith, no issue by latter. In the year 1905, James David Hamlett, of Edgewood, Ia., cousin, visited Thomas and family. Two years later, Elias T. Hamlett of Edgewood, Ia., second cousin of Thomas, visited the family, who were then living near Weston, W. Va. and in year 1909-10, James David again visited his cousins in this vicinity.

Issue of Thomas & Eliza Jane (Bennett) Sanders:

1. Newton J. Sanders. Dec'd about 1925-27. Unwed.
2. Delia Sanders. School teacher for 30 yrs. m. Wm. Mealey Issue: 2 dau's.
3. Samuel T. Sanders. m. Etta Samples. Resided Crawford, W. Va. Issue: 1 dau. (Attended college at Clarkesburg, W. Va.)
4. Emma Sanders. Dec'd. m. Homer Simmons, dec'd. Issue: 4 sons, 2 at Weston, W. Va., 2 at Cleveland, O.
5. Vernia Sanders, dec'd. m. Jasper Smith, Dec'd. Resided Roanoke, W. Va. Issue: 4 sons, 3 dau's.
6. Flora Sanders. m. Alva Finnegan of Long View, Wash. (Formerly of Crawford, W. Va.), 2 sons, 3 dau's.
7. Eva Sanders of Crawford, W. Va. Unwed.
8. Gideon J. Sanders, md. Emma Simons; res. Frenchtown, W. Va. Issue: 1 son, 1 dau., who was fatally injured by the kick of a horse when about 10 years of age.
9. Bell Sanders; school teacher; attended college at Parkersburg; md. Wm. Samples of Rock Cave, W. Va.

Issue of Wm. and Bell Samples, one son.

[79]John Marion Sanders. Dicey[18] Wm[8] Archer[1]

Born year 1848, d. year 1926. Md. Almedia McClain.

Issue:

1. Eli Sanders, md. Emma Smith; res. Crawford, Lewis Co., W. Va. No ch.
2. Lillie Sanders, m Wm Cutright. res Calif. ch 3 sons 3 dau's.
3. George Ira Sanders, b. April 9, 1891, Crawford, W. Va. Md. Emma Elizabeth Kerns, March 16, 1916 at Crawford. Emma, b. Jan. 29, 1889, Crawford. Mem. Southern Meth. Ch. Res. Adrian, W. Va.

   Issue: (1) Noville Beatrice, b. April 21, 1910 at Crawford; md. 1st, Ray McClain, March 16, 1935; Ray died Dec. 1943; md. 2nd, Freddy Ward, of Weston, W. Va., April 16. 1948: ch. of Freddy and Noville; Meney Lee Ward; res. Weston. (2) Foran Sanders, b. Feb. 1, 1917, Crawford; md. Maxine Perry of Adrian; ch. John Michael, Sharon Lee, Wm. Eugene. (3) Florence Almedia, b. Dec. 9, 1917, Frenchton, W. Va.; md. Albert Lee Ware of Adrian. Ch: Betty Agnes, b. Feb. 16, 1942 at Adrian. (4) Mildred Lee, b. June 24, 1921, Frenchton; md. Joe Noto at Evans City, Pa. (5) Doris, b. June 10, 1923, Frenchton; d. Oct. 24, 1923. (6) George Ira Sanders, Jr., b. March 6, 1925, Frenchton. Md. Edith Frances Carpenter of Gassaway, W. Va. Ch: Susan Kay; Donna Marie; (7) Betty May Sanders, b. Feb. 24, 1927, Adrian; md. Rev. James L. Haden, Meth. Min., Dec. 25, 1951.
4. Laura Sanders, md. Albert Yoke, res. Long View, Wash. Ch: 2 sons, 4 dau's.
5. Alice Sanders, md. Arthur Thomas, formerly of Okla. d. at Crawford, W. Va. His widow moved to Long View, Wash. No issue.

[80]George Sanders. Dicey[18] Wm[8] Archer[1]

Married Mant Sims. Issue: (1) Rosa Sanders of Falls Mill, W. Va. (2) Wm. Sanders, md. May Osborn of Falls Mill. Res. near Clarkesburg, W. Va. (3) Lucy, md. — Hamrick. (4) Columbus, md. Bessie Burr, Falls Mill; res. Arlington, W. Va. (5) Harry, accidental death at early age, unwed. (6) George Washington, m. Clara Cutright of Czar, W. Va. Ch: 3 sons, 1 dau. (7) Thomas Sanders, of Falls Mill, unwed. (8) Marvin, of Falls Mill, unwed. (9) Hiter, of Falls Mill, unwed.

[81]Elvira Catherine Sanders. Dicey[15] Wm.[8] Archer[1]

Born Nov. 6, 1854. Elvira was 6 yrs. of age when her parents moved from Nelson Co., Va. to Mill Creek, W. Va. Md. George C. Smith, b. Dec. 29, 1853, Walkersville, Lewis Co., W. Va. Issue:

1. David E., md. Laura Smith. David died, Laura md. 2nd Doch McCouley. Issue of David & Laura (Smith) Smith: (1) Ernest Doyle, res. Berryton, Kansas. (2) Everett, res. Czar, W. Va. (3) Elma. (4) Dennis, res. Pittsburg, Pa.
2. William Smith, md. Lecta Cutrght. Issue: 11 ch. Leslie and Lelah res. at Czar, W. Va.; Ella res. at Alexander, W. Va.; Cecil L., Thelma, Clark and Frank res. at Czar.; dec'd.; Gerald and Earl, twins, res. in Ohio; Dorothy res. in Alexander, W. Va.
3. Arbannah Smith, dec'd.
4. Alvin Dixen Smith, b. March 15, 1883. Md. Mary E. Loudin. Res. Czar. Issue: (1) Hazel Vertie. b. July 13, 1906. Md. Hayes Van Gilder. Res. Czar. Ch: Paul B.; Charles E.; Robert C.; Lonnie R.; Margie E. and Marvin L., twins; Joy. (2) Rodney B., b. Dec. 6, 1907, d. Dec. 10, 1943; unwed. (3) Richard S., b. Feb. 16, 1911. Md. Lavene Cutright. Res. Helvetia, W. Va.Ch: Richard Lovell: Terrence. (4) Delphia May, b. April 22, 1912. Md. Leland Russell. Res. Lemont Furnace, Pa. Ch: Edward; Betty; Ronnie; Mary Lou; Glenn; Frances; Kenneth; Judith K. (5) George N. Smith, b. Feb. 19, 1914. Md. Margaret Teuscher; res. Leetonia, Ohio. Ch: Larry;Dwight. (6) Hilda Rue, b. March 15, 1922. Md. Junior Gobeli; res. Trenton, N. J. Ch: Claretta Sue; Melvyn Lynn. (7) Mary Dell, b. Sept. 6, 1928. Md. Alfred J. Leucht; res. Trenton, N. J.
5. Ruben L. Smith, b. Nov. 20, 1884; md. Minnie Folks; res. Czar, W. Va. Issue: Ruth; Glenn; Edwin; Paul; Bernice; Betty.
6. Annie J. Smith, b. Sept. 25, 1886; md. Gilbert Scott; res. Czar, W. Va. Issue: Francis W.; Edith; Ethel; Edna; Howard.
7. Laura E. Smith, dec'd. Unwed.
8. Luther W. Smith, dec'd. Unwed.

* * *

[19]Elvirey Coats Hamlet. Wm.[8] Archer[1]

Born July 9, 1822, Nelson Co., Va. Died May 20, 1894 in Putnam Co., Mo. m. June 24, 1841, Nelson Co., Va.; to—Ginano Gordon Utley Seay, b. March 23, 1817, Nelson Co., Va.; d. March 11, 1901 near Kirksville, Mo. (Ginano was name given on his marriage bond. Later spelled Gennings). The Seays' came to Van Buren County, Iowa in the spring of 1857 to where William Burgess, Jr. had moved his family in fall of 1856 from Jasper County, Iowa. (See record of Wm. No.[20]). Lived here several years, moved to Cantril, Iowa, 6 miles north of Upton and then to Putnam Co., Mo. about year 1878. After Elvirey's death in 1894, Gennings, his

son, Wm. and family and his brother-in-law, Wm. B. Hamlett Jr. moved near Kirksville, Mo., where they farmed. Wm. B. Hamlett had also lost his wife in year 1894. While living near Kirksville, Missouri, Billy Seay, as he was known, and wife, Fannie, often visited in the home of his cousins, David & Molly Hamlett and the homes of David's sons, Freeling, Thomas & Joseph, also his cousin, Wm Archer Hamlett and family, No.[23]. All lived in and near Unionville, Missouri, years 1895-1905. The Seays' are descended from French Huguenot ancestors who were among the founders of Manakin Towne, Virginia, year 1700. The original spelling was "Saye". (Elvirey's mother's family, the Witts', were also Huguenots).

Issue: (One son).

1. William Hamlet Seay, b. March 27, 1852 in W. Va., d. Jan. 30, 1930, Kirksville, Mo.; m. Dec. 24, 1876 to Fannie E. Thorington, b. Sept. 10, 1958 in Mo., d. Aug. 12, 1917 in Okla. Bur. in Kirksville, Mo.

   Issue: (1) Edna Seay, b. May 14, 1878 in Iowa. Dec'd. m. George Staris Norris, dec'd. Ch: Lester; Larue; Loretta; Lilah. Res. Perryton, Texas. (2) Ethel Seay, b. Oct. 8, 1880 in Mo., m. Edgar Gothard; ch. John Wm. Gothard, b. Dec. 7, 1911 in Okla.; Ethel res. in Kirksville, Mo. (3) Wm. Gordon Seay, b. Nov. 15, 1882 in Mo. m. Edith McClanahan, dec'd Ch: Leda; Ethma. Res. Mena, Ark. (4) Hattie May Seay, b. Feb. 7, 1885 in Mo. d. May 19, 1905 in Mo. (5) Doris Lester Seay, b. May 1, 1888; m. Flora Koch; ch: Virgil; Glenn; Alma; res. Sheldon, Mo. (6) Thomas Alfred Seay, b. May 17, 1891, m. Eva Koch; ch: Ervin, Marguerite; Lavern; Leroy; Millie May; res. Joplin, Mo. (7) Leland Clifford Seay, b. Nov. 15, 1895, m. Mildred Ent; ch: Stanley, dec'd; Keith; res. Drumright, Okla.

* * *

[20]William Burgess Hamlet, Jr. Wm[8] Archer[1]

Born May 10, 1825, Nelson County, Virginia. Died Feb. 26, 1901, near Azen, Scotland Co., Missouri. m. March 15, 1854, in Beverly, Randolph Co., West Virginia, to—

Mary Elizabeth Rowan. Reared in West Va. Died year 1894 near Azen, Scotland Co., Mo. Wm. and Mary came to Iowa same year of their marriage. Accompanied by two other families, they came by covered wagon, through Ohio, Ind., Ill., and is believed they crossed the Miss. River at Rock Island and Davenport by boat. They located in Green Co., Iowa, Oct. 1854. Bought land, built a house and here their eldest child Elvira was born. In the fall of 1855 they sold this farm and moved to Jasper, Co., Iowa and the fall of 1856 they moved to Upton,

Van Buren Co., Iowa, where they resided until 1869 when they moved to a farm they had bought in Missouri, just 1½ miles south of Upton, which farm he owned until his death. Their postoffice was Upton until year 1890, when a P.O. was established a mile south of their farm and called Azen, Mo. Near Prairie View, Mo., there are two churches and large cemeteries, one, in which Wm. and Mary are buried, also their son Thomas and wife Sarah, their son John and their daughter Mary. "Hamlet" is correct spelling for this family.

Issue of Wlliam Burgess, Jr. and Mary E. (Rowan) Hamlet:

82-1. Elvira Elizabeth Hamlet, b. March 31, 1855, Green Co., Ia. on the farm her father bought when he first settled in Iowa. Died May 16, 1917, Huxton, Colo. m. Thos. Brooks, March 19, 1871 at home of her parents, in Scotland Co., near Azen, Mo. Thos. d. Aug. 1944, Memphis, Mo. Issue: 2 sons, 5 dau's. All grew to adulthood, md. and had issue.

*83-2. Thomas Rowan Hamlet, b. Sept. 22, 1857, Upton, Ia.

84-3. John Francis, b. Jan. 15, 1860, d. age 18 yrs.

85-4. Mary Martha, b. Mar. 20, 1866, d. 12 yrs, 6 mo.

86-5. William Burgess, 3rd, b. Aug. 16, 1870 near Azen, Mo. d. Nov. 26, 1947, Canon City, Colo. in Denver, Colo. m. Sept. 6, 1891 to Nettie Huggins. Died March 28, 1928, Portland, Ore. Issue: (1) Dulcie, b. Aug. 15, 1892, m. —Dessenberg, res. Denver, Colo., no issue. (2) Merle Hamlet, b. Nov. 28, 1895, d. at Portland, Ore., Jan. 1936.

87-6. Effie May Hamlet, b. May 7, 1873 near Azen, Mo.; d. Dec. 23, 1944, Canon City, Colo.; m. Jasper P. Smith, Jan. 26, 1896. Issue: 1 and 2, dec'd. (3) Cecil (Smith) Prickett, Venice, Cal. (4) Urba (Smith) Watkins, Canon City, Colo.

88-7. Lillian Belle Hamlet, b. July 15, 1875 near Upton, Ia., and Azen, Mo. m. Wm. Fiedler, Aug. 30, 1917. Wm. d. Sept. 18, 1948, Chicago, Ill. No issue. Lillian attended college at Pella, Ia. Res. Parkland Hotel, East 63rd St., Chicago, Ill. Later res. at Canon City, Colo.

83Thomas Rowan Hamlet. Wm20 Wm8 Archer1

Born Sept. 22, 1857, Uptown, Iowa. Died Dec. 21, 1940 at Kirksville, Mo. m. Dec. 28. 1882 to—

Sarah Elizabeth Kerr. Died Dec. 26, 1929 at Memphis, Mo. Thomas and Sarah often visited Thomas' cousins, David and Molly Hamlett and the Wm. Archer Hamlett family of near Unionville, Mo. Wm. Archer (No.23) m. a cousin of Thomas. Thomas and Sarah buried at Prairie View, Scotland Co., Mo. Owned a farm in Scotland Co.

Issue:

1. William Francis "Dick" Hamlet. Born Dec. 18, 1883. Died June 1945. m. Lillie C. Kerr, June 27, 1907. Dick and Lillie lived in Scotland Co., Mo. Lillie m. 2nd, Lowell Tyler. Resides at Parkland Hotel, near Oak Park, Chicago. Issue (1) Arthur K. Hamlet, b. Nov. 1907. m. Marjorie Huff, Jan. 7, 1932. Ch: Joe Francis, b. Oct. 28, 1933; Joyce Hamlet.
2. Grace Hamlet, m. Leslie Hatch; res. Weiser, Idaho. Issue: (1) Ernest, res. Spokane, Wash., has son James. (2) Irene, left dau's, Doreen; Carolyn; and Donna Banta.
3. Mary Hamlet, m. Joy C. Calonge; res. Ashton, Idaho. Issue: (1) Harold; m. Eva—; ch: Harold, Jr.; Veronica. Res. Ashton. (2) Vineta, m. Alden Sharp; res. Los Vagas, Nevada; druggist; ch: Richard, Marijean. (3) Vern, twin to Vineta; m.—, res. Los. Vagas; ch: Donald C.; John C. Calonge. (4) Irma, m. Alfred Kirkham, res. Marysville, Idaho: ch: Gordon. (5) Ida, md., had issue of Richard who died, age 15. (6) Edith, m. Chas. Bowen of Wis.; ch: Patrick; Mary; Infant; (7) Earl, m. Glenda—; res. Ashton; ch: 2 sons, possibly others.
4. John Hamlet, m. Gladys—; res. Kirksville Mo. Issue: (1) Dale, m. Mazella—; Dale is commercial artist for Montgomery Ward, Chicago, Ill.; res. Parkland Hotel, near Oak Park, Chicago. (2) Doris, m. Dr. Robert Ellis; res. Marion, Ind.; ch. James; Joan; William.
5. Blanche Hamlet, b. April 19, 1894, Scotland Co., Mo. m. in Ashton, Idaho, April 7, 1918, Milton D. Johnson of Dutton, Montana. Res. in Dutton where they own and operate a hardware store. Own a ranch near Dutton, operated by their son, Howard and Floyd. Ch: (1) Howard Stanley, b. June 7, 1919; grad. of Univ. of Montana; served 4 years in Italy, World War II. (2) Rev. Leon H. Johnson, Methodist, Min.; grad. Evanston, Ill. Res. Big Sandy, Montana. m. Shirley—; ch: Janis Ann, age 2½ yrs.., Feb. 1948. (3) Floyd, m. Edith—; served in Navy Air Corps, 2½ yrs., World War II. Res. near Dutton, Mont. Ch: Alice Louise; Helen Fay; Robert Milton; 5 yrs., 3 yrs. and 8 mo's. resp. Feb. 1948

* * *

[21]Thomas Hamlet. Wm[8] Archer[1]

Born March 28, 1828, Nelson Co., Va. Died year 1884 by accidental drowning in Davis Creek, Nelson Co., Va. m.—Rebecca Elizabeth Perry. Issue:

1. William Henry Hamlett. (Moved to Alson, W. Va. m. Margaret Ponton. Issue: Gertrude.

2. Walker Coleman Hamlett. (Moved to W. Va.) m. Miss Snead. Issue: (1) Roy. (2) Bessie (3) Walter. (4) Claud. (5) Helen.
3. Thomas Hamlett, Jr. Born Aug. 23, 1873, m. Dec. 26, 1894 to Mary Wright, born year 1874. Thomas deceased, Mary resides near Rose Mill. Address, Arrington, Va.
   Issue: (1) Edgar. (^{2}) James Emmet, md. Elsie Newton. (3) Granville, md. Anna Turner; ch: Dolores; William. (4) Lucille, md. Randolph Weekly, no issue. (5) Nettie B. (6) Connie F. (7) Harry; latter three res. near Arrington, Va.
4. Susan Hamlet, m. Harlow Right. Issue: Lottie; Mary; Anna; Thornton; Emmet; Joseph; Hollow; Clyde; Roy; Margaret.
5. Lee Hamlet, b. Nov. 20, 1880, Nelson Co., Va.; m.—, Issue: Joseph Crawford, b. June 9, 1908. Res. Kingsport, Tenn. (2) Marjorie Violet, b. July 10, 1910; md. —Adams of Roseland, Va. (3) Gilbert Lester, b. June 19, 1912. Res. Roseland, Va.

* * *

Elias Hamblet (Hamlet), nephew or younger brother of Archer Hamlet, No.[1] Records show there was a close relationship between the two families. Elias was also of Amherst, Nelson and Albemarle Counties, Virginia, as was Archer.

Elias had a bro. Elisha and a sister, Polly. The latter m. Wm. Staples Nov. 10, 1798, all of Amherst Co., Va.

Elias Hamblet, m. Winnie Melton, Nov. 3, 1801, Amherst Co., dau. of John Melton, wit: Jesse Wood (son-in-law of Archer Hamlet, No.[1]), Richard C. Pollard and S. Garland. Records of land deeds are found in Nelson and Amherst Co's., years 1803-36 for Elias. He left a will dated 29 May,18 48, probated 6 Oct. 1856 in ("Albemarle Co., Va., Will B. 24," p. 105) Mentioned his wife, Rebecca; his dau. Martha Turner; grandson, Wm. Seaton Hamlet, only surviving son of his son, Wm. Hamlet, dec'd. Son, Henry Hamlet. Also ch. of his son, Seaton Hamlet and ch. of his dau., Mary Turer, wife of L. D. Turner. Exors. John C. Coleman and John Morris. Wit: John W. Brown.

Issue of Elias Hamlet: (Ch. not in order of birth).

1. William G. Hamblett, m. Elizabeth Thurmond, Jan. 9, 1827, dau. of James & Martha Thurmond. See. Elias Hamblett. A deed rcorded in ("Nelson Co., Deed B. 6," p. 163, yr. 1827)—states that Wm. & wife, Elizabeth sold a tract of 55 acres, up Cove Creek to Henry Bibb. This land joined that of said Bibb and Bennett Nelley and was the dower of Martha, Elizabeth's mother and fell to Elizabeth at her mother's death.

Issue: 1. Anna Hamblet, m. James D. C. Utley, Feb. 22, 1843. Surety, Wm. Hamblett.
2. Wm. Seaton Hamblett, only living son, year. 1848.

2. R. Hamblett (Hamlet), m. Sarah Bailey, Dec. 22, 1828; sec. Carter B. Harris. (The "Bailey Genealogy" by R. G. Bailey mentions Sarah Bailey who md. R. Hamlet. The Witts', Baileys' and Hamlets' were neighbors in the Rockfish Dist.).
3. Mary C. Hamblett, m. Lorenzo D. Turner, year 1829; sec. Jordan Thurmond. Had issue. Mary dec'd. year 1848, year of her father's will.
4. Henry W. Hamblett, m. 1st, Nancy Ann Wood, year 1833; md. 2nd, Susan Ann Roberts, Sept. 20, 1847, sec. Wm. B. Turner. Land Deeds for Henry in Nelson Co., years, 1840-42.
5. Martha A. Hamblett, m. George H. Turner, Dec. 19, 1835; sur. Elias Hamblett.
6. Seaton R. Hamlet, m. Elizabeth Sandige, Nov. 3, 1832; surety, Anderson Sandidge. Seaton dec'd. by year 1848, year his father's will was written. Left issue.
Deed recorded in Nelson County, year 1862 for a George W. Hamblett to Thos. Martin; ("Deed Bk. 16," p. 112); George may be of this family.

* * *

A WITT FAMILY OF VIRGINIA

"Huguenot"

Principally of Amherst and Nelson Counties

Ancestors of Dicey (Candice) Cecil (Witt) Hamlet

William Witt, the Virginia patriarch of this Witt family settled in he Huguenot Colony of Manakin Towne, Virginia, (now Powhatan County), around year 1708 . . . The first six magazines printed by "The Huguenot Society of the Founders of Manakin in the Colony of Virginia," gives the early French and Virginia history of this colony, including considerable history for the Witts. Mrs Mary Latham Norton, founder of this society, has compiled and written the genealogy of this Virginia Witt family and her work contains the Amherst and Nelson County families. The writer, unfortunately, has not seen a copy of this manuscript. Mrs Norton, artist and genealogist, has sent a likeness of the Coat of Arms. They were descended from an old, Franch Armorial family, with "mullets" on their Arms, denoting Crusader ancestry. A copy of this work may be found in the National Library of the "H.S.F.M." The Huguenot lineage of Candice Witt Hamlet is proven up in this Society under the national number, 1349.

(For the "legend," refer to Hamlett section, page 6).

[1] William Witt, b. 1675 in France, d. June 1754, Albemarle Co., St. Ann's Parish, Va. He wife, Mary, died in 1741. Wm. left a will dated April 25,1754, probated in court, June 13, 1754, Albemarle Co., Va. Amherst County was formed from Albemarle County, year 1761, and in the latter county, in the part now known as Nelson County, many early land deeds are recorded for the descendants of William, the "Huguenot." The following entry in the ("Albemarle Co. Surveyors Book," number 1, part 1, p. 136") is interesting, as it shows an early location of this Huguenot Witt family in Virginia; Quote: "William Witt's land adjoined the 68 acres surveyed for St. Ann's Parish, Oct. 24, 1750". The children of William Witt were born in the present county of Powhatan, Virginia. The Huguenot Colony of Manakin, (named for the Manakin Indians, who at one time occupied this territory) was located on both sides of James River in Henrico County, one of the original shires of Virginia. The majority of the Huguenots came to the Manakin Colony around year 1700.

Issue of William Witt, the Huguenot:

2 1. John Witt, b. 1710, d. 1782 in Amherst Co., Va. m. Lucy Littleberry. Left will in Amherst County in which he mentioned 7 sons and one dau., Lucy; he named sons, Littleberry, George, Elisha and John; had a son, David who m. a Luttrell and went to Tenn. John Jr. also m. a Luttrell & went to Tenn.

3 2. Benjamin Witt, b. $17^{1}2$, d. 1770 in Buckingham Co., Va. m. Marianne, dau. of Jean Chastain and wife.

4 3. Charles Witt, d. yr. 1781 in Halifax Co., Va. m. Lavinia Harbour. In his will probated in Halifax County, year 1782, he mentions 11 children: Sarah Kerby; Lavinia Sullins: Mary Jonaken, Joseph; Elijah, Charity; Nelly; Lyddie: Rhoda; Susannah; and Caleb. Also his wife, Lavinia.

5 4. Lewis Witt, d. in Bedford Co., Va. Inventory, 1774. m. Ann Mills, who left a will, probated 1816. Ch—Jesse, John, Rowland, Robert, Agnes, Milly, and Betsy.

6 5. Abner Witt. d. year 1785 in Amherst Co., Va. m. Anna Churchill. d. intestate.

*7 6. David Witt, born, ca. 1720; (see further).

8 7. William Witt, d. year 1794 in Amherst Co., Va. m. Mildred—. d. intestate. There are numerous deeds recorded for William and Mildred his wife, in Amherst County on and near Davis Creek in the present county of Nelson where the Witts' and Hamletts' lived for generations. Several deeds are recorded for tracts of land on Shorts Creek, another branch of Rockfish River.

Dr. P. M. Agee (Ada
WAYL
and Winn) of
INDEP
pendence, Mo.
DESC
ends from
THEIR
dau., Emily.

9 8. Sarah Witt, m. John Canidey of Albemarle Co., Va.

10 9. Agnes Witt, m. —Key of Albemarle Co., Va.

*7 David Witt, son of Huguenot, William Witt. Born ca. 1720 in the present county of Powhatan, Va. m. Sara (Sarah) —d.. intestate, year 1808 in Henry County Va. He also lived in Halifax and Pittsylvania Counties, Va. (This inf. given the writer by Mrs Mary L. Norton). The balance of this Witt history relates to his son, David, No.^{11} and his descendants.

^{11}David Witt. David^{7} William^{1}

Born yr. 1750, Pittsylvania Co., Va. d. Aug. 28, 1818 in Nelson Co., Va. m. Salley Abney, ca. 1770, dau. of Dennett Abney, s. of George Abney of Halifax, Co., Va. (Note: There is a published manuscript on this Abney family of Virginia dating back to "William The Conquer," of England, by Anna Mays Miller, which gives a

good account of this old, English family). David took oath of allegiance in the Revolutionary War in Aug. 1777 in Henry Co., Va. Ref: "The Huguenot Magazine, No. 3, p. 32." He is proven up in the National Society of the D.A.R. under national numbers, 249934 and 417215. He left a will in ("Nelson Co., Va. Will Bk. B." p. 32,) dated Jan. 18, 1816, proved Sept. 28, 1818, in which he mentioned his wife, Sally, all of his children and five of his grandchildren, three of them being the children of his dau., Dicey (whom he referred to in his will as "Dice" being short for Candice, a French name), and her husband, William Burgess Hamlet. To these three grandchildren Sally, David and Archer Hamlet, David bequeathed a negro girl Delphia, with her increase, to be devided between them when they became of age or married. David left the bulk of a fairly large estate to his wife Sally to be divided among their four sons at her death. In the "Bailey Genealogy," by R. G. Bailey, it is stated that "Burgess Witt, son of David, lived on the ancestral home place at Beech Springs in Nelson County, Va., which had been deeded to his father as a Crown grant before the Rev. War." This shows that David lived, or at least owned land in Amherst County (from which Nelson County was formed) at the time he "swore allegiance" to the Revolutionary cause in Henry Co., Va. Some of the following deeds are recorded in Amherst Co. for David Witt with sons, Dennett Abney and Burgess as witnesses. (Deed Bk. E."), 29 April, 1784, William Witt of Amherst Co., conveys 27 acres of land on Branch of Shorts Creek, Amherst Co., to David Witt. No witness. (28 Dec., 1786), William Witt of the county of Amherst to David Witt, consideration 32 pounds, for 81 acres on head branches of Shorts Creek, adj. John Chisels and Wm. Witt's line. Wit: Zachariah Burnett, Dennet Abney Witt and Wm. Abney. (Deed Bk. F."), 1st Nov. 1786, Wm. Witt of Amherst Co., 80 acres in Amherst Co.,on branches of Rockfish River to David Witt. (Recorded 16 July, 1792, Deed Bk. G.)—Geo. Perry and Susanna Perry of Amherst Co., Va., to David Witt, negro girl by name of Hannah, consideration 30 pounds. Wit: John Bell, Dennett Witt and Ezekiel Campbell. (Deed Bk. I. 4 March, 1803), Robert Hardy and Mary his wife of Amherst Co., to David Witt of said county, consideration 1880 pounds, conveys tracts of land, each lying in county of Amherst on the waters of Rockfish River, on one of which tracts the said Hardy now lives, and bounded by lines of David Witt, Jonathan Bridgewater, Wm. Small and Joseph Roberts, the other tract bounded by Thos. Fitzpatrick and Michael Woods. Wit: Wm. Small, Wm. Woods and Burgess Witt.

Last Will and Testament of David Witt.

Written 18 Jan. 1816. Probated 28 Sept. 1818.

("Nelson Co., Va., Will Book," B, p. 32).

"In the name of God, Amen: I, David Witt of Nelson Co., state of Va., being weak in body, but of sound mind and perfect memory, blessed be Almighty God for the same, do make and publish this, my last Will and Testament in manner and form following, that is to say—First, I give and devise to my beloved wife, Sally Witt during her natural life all of my estate both real and personal and such parts thereafter, devised after her death, to be delivered to such Legatees as she at her own discretion may think proper both as to time and quantity. Item, after the death of my wife, Sally Witt, I give and devise to my eldest son, Dennett Witt, a negro man named London and a negro girl named Bett and her increase to him and his heirs forever. Item, after the death of my wife Sally Witt, I give and devise to my first daughter, Ann Sparks Fitzpatrick, a negro man Joe. Item, after the death of my wife Sally Witt, I give and devise to my son Burgess Witt part of my tract of land adjoining the estate of Clough Shelton, Dec'd, William Wood and Littleberry Witt, Dec'd, giving the lower part and adjoining Clough Shelton, Dec'd, to my son, Burgess Witt and to be divided and directed by a designated line to said tract from a corner white oak on the Turkey Mountain, thence a direct line to a chestnut on Wm. Wood's line, to him and his heirs forever. Item, after the death of my wife, Sally Witt, I give and devise to my son David Witt the remainder of my tract of land left my son Burgess and part of the tract I now live on, to the main road leading from the estate of Joseph Roberts, Dec'd, to the estate of John Fitzpatrick, Dec'd, the orchard on the east side of the road except lately chopped at a persommon tree excluding the treading yard, thence to a cherry tree and so on to a forked apple tree on the road. I also give to my son David Witt a negro girl named Jenny with her increase to him and his heirs forever. Item, after the death of my wife, I give and devise to my son William Witt all the land I now possess south of the main road leading from the estate of Joseph Roberts, Dec'd, to the estate of John Fitzpatrick, Dec'd, also the lot and parcel of land lying on the east side of said land which was excepted in foregoing Item. I also give to my son William Witt a negro man named Dillard to him and his heirs forever. Item, after the death of my wife Sally Witt I give to my daughter Celia Oglesby, one negro woman named Gillah. I also give to my granddaughters Nancy and Sarah Oglesby, daughters of my said daughter Celia Oglesby, a negro child named Nully to be divided between them in such manner as they may think proper when they become of age or marry, which bequest I give to them and their heirs

forever. Item, after the death of my wife Sally Witt, I give and devise to my daughter, Linny Wade, one negro girl named Elser and her increase to her and her heirs forever. Item, after the death of my wife Sally Witt, I give and devise to my daughter Dice Hamlet five pounds of Virginia currency to be paid out of my estate. Item, after the death of my wife Sally Witt, I give and devise to my son Burgess Witt for the proper aide and benefit of my daughter Dice Hamlet a negro woman named Hannah to be disposed of and ordered as the said Burgess Witt, trustee in trust shall think most to the benefit of the said Dice Hamlet and I give and devise to the same trustee for the proper aide and benefit of my grandchildren, Sally, David, and Archilles (Archer) Hamlet, children of my daughter, Dice Hamlet, one negro girl named Delphia with her increase to be divided between them when they become of age or marry in such manner as they shall think proper, which bequest is to them and theirs forever. Item, after the death of my wife and all my just debts being paid, I will and devise that the remainder of my estate, that is to say, all of my personal estate such as horses, cattle, and stock of all kinds, wagons, still, and all the utensils belonging there to be sold and the profit of the same be equally divided among my children whose names have been heretofore mentioned and who have no part of my land willed to them, namely Dennett Witt, Ann Sparks Fitzpatrick, Celia Oglesby, Linny Wade, and to Burgess Witt in trust for the proper use and benefit of my daughter, Dice Hamlet, (Dice is for Candice, a French name), and lastly I appoint my loving wife, Sally Witt, Executor of my last Will and Testament and my sons, Dennett Witt, Burgess Witt, and David Witt, Executors of my last Will and Testament and I do hereby revoke all or any other Will by me heretofore in any form and acknowledging this and the same to be my last Will and Testament. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my seal this the eighteenth day of January and in year of our Lord, one thousand eight hundred and sixteen—Signed and sealed in presence of Moses Fitzpatrick, James Bridgewater, Nathan Baumgartner and Woodson P. Clark. David Witt (seal).

Issue of David & Sally Witt:

*1. Dennett Abney Witt, m. Constance Christian Oglesby.

*2. Ann Sparks Witt, m. Samuel Fitzpatrick.

*3. Burgess Witt, m. Nancy Strickland.

*4. Cecelia Witt, m. Jesse Oglesby.

5. Linney Witt, m. Daniel Wade, Oct. 4, 1798, Amherst Co., Va. (Lines untraced).

*6. David Witt, 3rd, m. Jane Fitzpatrick.

7. William Witt, m. Sally Witt (his cousin), Nov. 21, 1810 Nelson Co., Va. Security, David Witt. (Untraced).

8. Dicey (Candice) Cecil Witt, m. William Burgess Hamlet, Sept. 17, 1809, Nelson Co., Va. (See record for Dicey under Wm. Burgess Hamlet, No.[8] in the Hamlett record).

1. Dennett Abney Witt. David[11] David[7] William[1]
Born year 1771, Amherst Co., Va. m. Constance Christian Oglesby, Jan. 4, 1790; Constance b 1770, Amherst Co., Va.; dau. of John Oglesby, who served in the Rev. War. (Refer to "Amherst Co., Va. in the Rev., "by Lenora H. Sweeny). Issue: (Possibly other ch.).
(1) David Witt, b. July 15, 1811, Rockbridge Co., Va., d. July 5, 1899, same Co.; m. Martha Ann Douglas, Jan. 21, 1838. Ch: Robert Richard Witt, b. July 17, 1851, Rockbridge Co. m. Margaret N. Williams, April 20, 1876. Ch: Margaret Thomas Witt, m. George Amna Rucker, b. Feb. 23, 1888, Amherst Co., Va.; were parents of Margaret Rucker, b. July 7, 1916, Arlington, Va.; m. George Edward Macdonald, Sept. 30, 1939; res. Alexandria, Va. (The writer is indebted to Mrs Macdonald for this record; she is a proven descendant of David Witt in the N.S.D.A.R.) Also see "Our Kin" by Mary Ackerly and Lulu Parker for history of this family.

2. Ann Sparks Witt. David[11] David[7] William[1]
m. Samuel Fitzpatrick, June 18, 1792, Amherst Co., Va. Samuel was s. of Wm. & Rebecca, who was s. of John & Frances Fitzpatrick (John was one of the signers of the Albemarle Co., Va. Declaration of Independence, 1779), he was s. of Thos. & Elizabeth (Hamner) Fitzpatrick, who was s. of Wm. Fitzpatrick, latter two, father & son, came to Pa. from Ireland about 1720. Samuel had brothers & sisters,—Wm., m. Fanny Turner; Rebecca; Alexander; Sarah, m. John Clark; John, m. Jane. Settlement of the estate of Samuel was year 1833, Staunton, Augusta Co., Va. Legatees mentioned were: David Hupman; Wm. Johns; Francis Brown; David Thisher; Clough, David, Samuel, Rachel & Burgess Fitzpatrick and Jeremiah Johns. This record transcribed by permission from the "Fitzpatrick Manuscript" in the possession of Mrs. L. L. Lea of Lovingston, Va.
Issue of Sam'l & Ann Sparks (Witt) Fitzpatrick:
(1) Samuel; (2) Barbara Ann, m. Francis Brown.
(3) Rachel Ann, b. March 16, 1820 in Va. m. Wm. Merritt, moved with family from Augusta Co., Va., to Coles Co., Ill., in 1854; died in Piatt Co., Ill. Sept. 28, 1872.
Issue:
1. Joseph Wilson, grandfather of Theodore E. Merritt of

Oakland, Calif. 2. Samuel H. 3. Andrew W. 4. Sarah Frances, m. Jefferson Fitzpatrick, m. 2nd, Isaac Harshbarger. 5. John Wm. 6. Rebecca Jane, m. Edmund Riley Johns. 7. Otterbein R. 8. Eugenia. 9. Martha Ann, m. Jackson Walker. 10. Silas Winchester Merritt.

(4) Jane, m. Jeremiah Johns.

(5) Rebecca, m. Wm. H. Johns. Issue: (1) Samuel M., m. Mary H. Goodwin; ch: Theresa G. Johns, m. Manuel Huddleson, Charleston, Coles Co., Ill.; ch: Blanche Huddleson, teacher. (2) Jane Johns, m. Wm. Merritt, Waynesboro, Va.

(6) Clough Fitzpatrick. (7) David Fitzpatrick. (8) Burgess Witt Fitzpatrick.

3. Burgess Witt. David^{11} David^{7} William^{1}

Born year 1783; m. Nancy Strickland. Was left considerable property by his father. In his lengthy will dated 1868, probated 1873 Burgess mentions wife Nancy, ch. David H. Witt; John W. Witt; Thos. M. Dickesron, a son-in-law; Nancy C. who m. James Rittenhouse; and grandchildren—Dennett A. Witt; Ella who m. James Hughes; Louisa Collins; James A. Collins; and Talista Dickerson.

Issue: (Not in order of birth, possibly other ch.).

(1) Capt. John W. Witt, m. Elizabeth Hite. Five ch. born at Beech Springs, Nelson Co., Va. (See "The Bailey Genealogy" by R. G. Bailey).

(2) David H. Witt.

(3) Nancy C. Witt, m. James Rittenhouse.

(4) Florence Witt, m. H. Hubbard; no issue.

(5) Candice Witt, (named, no doubt, for her father's sister Candice (Witt) Hamlet), m. Nicholas Black.

(6) Hiter Witt, m. Rochelle Sims.

(7) Daniel Kirk Witt, m. Annie Cora Bailey.

4. Cecilia Witt. David^{11} David^{7} William^{1}

M. Jesse Oglesby, Sept. 25, 1794, Amherst Co., Va. Jesse, b. 1760 in Fluvanna Co., Va. Served in Rev. War from Amherst Co. Moved to Madison Co., Ky., where he d. March 23, 1852. Cecilia living there as of 1855. Ref. "Amherst Co., Va., in the Rev.," by Lenora H. Sweeny.

Issue: Nancy and Sarah Oglesby, both mentioned in the will of their grandfather, David Witt. There may have been younger ch.).

6. David Witt, III, David^{11} David^{7} William^{1}

m. Jane Fitzpatrick, Sept. 10, 1810, Nelson Co., Va. Jane was dau. of Thomas and Frances (Gentry) F., s. of Thomas and Elizabeth (Hanner) F., s. of Wm. Fitzpatrick, latter two born in Ireland. Jane had bros. & sisters—Lucy, m. James Fitzpatrick, moved to Kentucky: Moses, m.

Hannah Hughes (from this line is descended Dr. Alexander Breckenridge Fitzpatrick, six times in the Va. Legislature); Thomas; Polly (Mary) m. Geo. B. Fitzpatrick, went to Ky.; Sally, m. James Edmunds; Alexander, b. 1799, d. 1871, lawyer & large land holder of Nelson County married Behethland Penn, were parents of Judge Thomas Penn Fitzpatrick, b. 1826,d . 1897, Nelson County, Va., father of Reba Fitzpatrick, now Mrs. L. L. Lea of Lovingston, Va.; John; William, bachelor; Breckenridge, bach. This record taken by permission from Mrs Lea's family record).

Issue of David & Jane (Fitzpatrick) Witt:

(1) Mary Jane Rice.
(2) David Witt, IV of Nelson Co., Va. Served in the Civil War. m. Elizabeth Jones of Nelson Co., descendant of Capt. Chas. G. Jones of the Rev. War. Issue: Geo. D. Witt, b. May 22, 1848, Nelson Co., d. in Nelson Co., m. Ida E. King, Nov. 5, 1873. Ch: Clarence Morton Witt, b. Sept. 28, 1874
(3) William Witt.
(4) Susanna Witt, m. Alfred Pettit; res. Arrington, Va. Issue of Alfred & Susanna (Witt) Pettit:
    (a) Witt Pettit, of Charlotte, Co., Va.
    (b) William J. Pettit, of Lynchburg, Va.
    (c) Mrs F. C. Maloney.
    (d) Fannie Pettit, m. Walter Wm. Robertson, Supt. of schools; later, Pres. of the Wesleyan Female Institute of Staunton, Va., around 1900. Fannie is buried in Rose Mills, Nelson Co., Cem. Ch: W. M. Robertson, Major Gen., U. S. Army. (Possibly other ch.).
(5) Eliza A. F. C. Witt.

* * *

55-56

A GILES FAMILY OF VIRGINIA

A GILES FAMILY OF VIRGINIA

Origin

According to information submitted by genealogists, the early Giles' of the British Isles were found in England, Scotland and Wales. The English families were concentrated principally in Devonshire, and around the city of Southampton. The ancestor who emigrated to Henrico County, Virginia in the early Colonial days came from Devon, where the family was long established.

The original or basic Coat of Arms for this Giles family is described as follows: Arms: Per chevron argent and azure, a lion rampant, counterchanged, collared or. Crest: A lion's gamb erased and erect proper charged with a bar or, holding an apple branch vert fructed gold. Ref: "Burke's General Armory," (1884).

A number of Giles', both men and women, came to the shores of Virginia prior to 1655. We find their headrights recorded in several of the counties, especially those of Isle of Wight, Upper Norfolk and Henrico.

In "Original List of Persons of Quality" by Hotten, under "List of Natives Living in Virginia, Feb. 16, 1623" among those named is Jonathan Giles. In the same reference under "Muster of Inhabitants, 1624, names of those who came in the Triall, 1619," is a Jonathan Giles, age 21, probably same man. A reference is found for a Margaret Giles who lived at "Basee Choise" year 1623. At this early date the Virginia settlements were near the mouth of the James River, and the next Giles for whom we find records in this locality was George Giles, Senior, of Henrico County who patented land year 1630. Ref: "Hardesty's Eminent Virginians." It is possible there was a family connection between these members of the Giles family.

(A publication entitled, "Giles, Walton and Cox Families," by Ruth Giles Fischer, gives information on a Giles family from Westmoreland, Loudoun and Pittsylvania Counties, Virginia. Their origin was the Parish of St. Giles, near London, England. They came first to New York, later to Virginia. John Christie Giles, wife, Jane, left a will in Pittsylvania Co., filed Feb. 14, 1799 in which he named sons: John, Jr., Wm., Ephraim, and George, Dau's: Elizabeth, Martha (Patsy), Rebecca and Susannah Giles).

HENRICO COUNTY RECORDS

Pertaining To The Giles Family

The following is an excerpt taken from "Virginia and Virginians, 1606-1888," Vol. 1, Quote: "The ancestors of William Branch Giles were early seated in the Colony of Virginia. Christopher Branch, Ancient Planter, appears as an early patentee of lands in 1624, and George Giles in 1630, both in Henrico County. William Giles conveyed lands in the same county to Col. Wm. Byrd in 1681."

From the Henrico County records we have—"A conveyance to the Hon. Wm. Byrd, who formerly purchased land of Wm. Giles in 1681, and who married Bethaniah, the daughter and heiress of Capt. John Knowles, dec'd., of two parcels of land comprising about 100 acres. Said sale is confirmed and entered at this Court."

The following paragraphs are taken from the (Henrico Co., Va. Book V). "Bond for the sale of land to Wm. Byrd by Wm. Giles andhiswife, Bethenia, the daughter and heiress of Capt. John Knowles, dec'd. They sell two tracts on the lower side of Falling Creek about 200 acres, and the other on the upper side containing 100 acres sold the 29 Mch. 1683. Recorded 2nd April 1683. The above is also a relinquishment of Bethenia's dower right in her fathers land."

(Book V., p. 79). "Indenture Giles Webb to David Branch 1688, mentioned land that adjoins Capt. John Knowles land on Cornelius Creek. Signed by Giles Webb. Recorded Oct. 1st, 1689."

(Book V, p. 255. Recorded Dec. 1st, 1691). "Wm. Giles and wife, Betheney deed to John Woodson, land in Varina Parish, the tract called "Barrow" adjoining Giles Webb, the 700 acres patented to John Knowles bounded by James River and Giles Webb's land. Will cut 300 acres. To have and to hold. Witnesses, Thos. Edwards, Benj' Hatcher and Edw. Mathews. Signed, Wm. Giles, and Betheney Giles."

(Lnd Pat. Book 7, p. 108, Sept. 28, 1681)—"Wm. Giles granted 100 acres, Henrico Co. and formerly granted Henry Alford."

(Henrico Co. Records, Vol. 1, p. 89, April 1679)—Deposition by Wm. Giles stating he is 29 years old or there abouts."

(Records, Deeds, etc. Vol. 5, p. 90)—"Wm. Giles of County of Henrico on Oct. 1, 1689 deposeth that he is 40 years old or thereabouts."

(History of Henrico Parish, p. 15, Marriages, 1683)—"Wm. Giles to the daughter of Captain John Knowles."

Henrico Co. Deeds, etc. Vol. 1, p. 348)—"Know all men to who mthese presents shall come that we, Wm. Giles and Bethania his wife, the only daughter and heir of Capt. John Knowles, late of the Parish of Varina and county of Henrico, for the sum of 2200 lbs. tobacco, grant, sell, etc., unto John Crowley a tract of land known as Gardner's corner containing

125 acres. Dec. 22, 1685. (Bethania, wife of Wm. Giles appoints her friend, Henry Shurmer, Power of Atty.)''

(Ibit, p. 345, Sept. 3, 1692)—''Wm. Giles of Henrico Co., constitutes and appoints Abraham Bayley his lawful attorney to settle the boundries of a tract of land sold by he and Bethany, his wifet to John Woodson, Jr. Wit: Bethany Giles.''

(Land Patent Book 5, p. 62, May 6, 1665)—''John Knowles granted two tracts of land, 100 acres and 220 acres, Henrico Co., South Side James River and Falling Creek.'' (There were later patents).

(Henrico Co. Misc. Records, Vol. 1, pp. 49/52.) Date— Feb. 5, 1675. ''Will of John Knowles of Henrico Co., Va., Gent., my land adjoining me and y's worlds end and now containing 800 acres to my daughter, Bathenia Knowles to her and her heirs forever. To my son Wm. Knowles all the rest of my lands. All of my personal estate to be divided between my son Wm. and my daughter Bathenia, to be paid my daughter at the day of marriage or when she comes of age and son to receive his when he is twenty one. My loving friends Capt.—and Wm. Byrd, executors and guardian to my children and to look after their tuition and property. Proved June 3, 1676.''

(Henrico Co. Records, Deeds, etc., Vol. 5, p. 475) Date— July 11, 1692. ''Will of William Giles of Parish of Varina, Henrico County, Virginia. Planter, being sick and weak of body, but of sound and perfect mind praised be Almighty God, and calling to rememberance my frail and mortal life do make and ordain my Last Will and Testament in manner and form following: 1st. I render my soul to Almighty God that gave it, and my body to be entered in such place and decent manner as my hereafter named Exors. shall think fit.

Item, I make my dear wife my whole and sole Extrx., and do give all I have in the world to my dear wife, Bethany Giles.

Item, I give to my son William, 12 pence. I give to my son, John, and my daughter, Mary and my son, Nicholas, 12 pence apiece.

Item, I give my son, Wm. to my wife while he comes to 16 yrs. of age, and my son, John and my son Nicholas while they come to 17 yrs. of age, if my wife marry not, but if she marrys to be free at 16 years of age.

Item, My son Wm., to serve my dear wife, the 17th year of his age for the valuable consideration as followeth, a broadcloth coat, a pair of serge briches, a Dowlas shirt, a Castor hat, and a pair of worsted stockings, a pair of French fall shoes and two young sows with pigs to be delivered when he first enters into service, but if my wife marrys he to be free at sixteen.

Item, My Executors to pay all my debts and bury me decent out of what God hath left me. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and declare this to be my last Will and

Testament in the presence of: Witnesses, Eliz. (X) Perrin, John Allday, Thos. (X) Bayly, and Abrm. Bayly. Signed, Wm. Giles, on the 11th day of July 1692."

Proved in Court per the oaths of the witnesses who subscribed to same, on April 2nd, 1694. Teste, James Cock. Clerk Cur.

Bethany (Knowles) Giles was the only daughter of Capt. John Knowles, and his only child to leave issue.

Issue of William & Bethany (Knowles) Giles:

*1 William Giles, born ca. 1684, Henrico Co., Va. (See further).

2 John Giles, b. ca. 1685, Henrico Co., Va. m. Mary Moseley. Ch. were Arthur; Nicholas; William, (Col. Rev. War and father of Wm. Giles of Va. 1827-30); Sarah and Mary (Giles) Alday. Arthur died in Amelia Co., in 1752-53, Left a will, no issue. Nicholas, d. 1781 in Henrico Co., left wife, Elizabeth. daus. Betty Haskins and Phebe Reid. Sons—William, Arthur, & Knowles. Granddaughter—Mowning Bailey. Col. Wm. Giles who served in the Rev. War, m. Ann Branch, d. in 1794 Amelia Co., and left issue of John, Anne, Elizabeth, Polly, Mary Frances and William Branch Giles who was elected Govern~~o~~or of Virginia, March 1, 1827, served three years.

3 Mary Giles, only daughter of Wm. and Bethany Giles, b. ca. 1687. Married Thomas Harding, had a dau. Bethenia Harding who m. Nicholas Perkins of Henrico Co., Va. Nicholas and Bethenia Perkins had a dau. Mary, who married Thomas Hardeman. Thomas & Mary were parents of Nancy Hardeman, who married Judge Seth Lewis. Seth & Nancy were parents of Amelia, who married Rev. John Menefee. John & Amelia were parents of Maria Overmaker Menefee, who m. Lorenzo Dow Huston. Maria and Lorenzo were parents of Frances Menefee Huston, who m. John Ellis Davidson*. John & Frances were parents of Maria Huston Davidson, who married Charles Mills Brower. Chas. & Maria were parents of Frances Davidson Brower wife of Lionel Joseph Martoccia of Daytona Beach, Fla., and Hendersonville, N. C., and to whom the writer is indebted for this record. (*John Ellis Davidson was a descendant of Giles Davidson who was born in Buckingham, Co., Va., yr. 1762, served in the Rev. War and died in Amherst Co., Va. A deposition for Giles Davidson give the following information: taken by permission, from "Amherst County, Virginia, in the Revolution," by Lenora Higginbotham Sweeny. "At the age of 16 he enlisted in the company of Captain Garland Burley; later drafted from Buckingham Co., yr. 1781, under Capt. Silas Watkins at Yorktown, Watkins resigned and Capt. Wm. Giles took charge of the Company." The deposition also states: "One Josiah Giles appeared in Amhert Co. before the court and gave oath that he knew Giles Davidson when a Revolu-

tionary Soldier under Capt. Burley. This oath approved Aug. 1832, before Wm. Dillard, J.P.'' In another deposition, dated Dec. 1843, Giles Davidson, a Rev. War pensioner, stated he was ''81 years old and enlisted from Buckingham Co., Va. under Capt. Duiguid at Albemarle Barracks, Feb. 1779.'' Giles Davidson's brother, Josiah, m. Rebecca Giles, Dec. 25, 1788. Josiah Giles of this deposition was s. of Perrin Giles, Sr. of Amherst Co., Va., of whom further. According to family tradition and family information, Perrin Giles was nephew to Mary (Giles) Harding of this record. His father and Mary being children of Wm. and Bethany (Knowles) Giles, m. 1683, Henrico Co., Va. There is cause to believe that Giles Davidson's mother was a Giles, and possibly sister to Perrin Giles Sr. This being true, Giles Davidson and Josiah Giles were cousins who served together at one time in the Rev. War. Rebecca (Giles) Davidson of the foregoing may have been daughter of Perrin and cousin to her husband. Both families lived in Buckingham County, later in Amherst Co.

4 Nicholas Giles, youngest son of Wm. and Bethany Giles. b. ca. 1690. Numerous references are found for Nicholas in the Henrico Co. records. Had at least one son—Nicholas Jr., who was Vestryman of St. John's church, Henrico Co. Records appear to show that Nicholas, Jr. had sons, William and Josiah.

William Giles, born ca. 1684, eldest son of William and Bethany (Knowles) Giles of Henrico County, Virginia. No documented proof (other than evidenced by data preserved in the family) has been found showing that William Giles was father of Perrin Giles 1715/88, of Henrico, Chesterfield, Buckingham and Amherst Counties, Va. Mr. W. S. Fallis of Harrisonburg, Va., who had a Giles family connection and was past 81 years of age at the time the writer corresponded with him had done considerable research on the family as a younger man. Under date of Aug. 30, 1949 he wrote, quote: ''It is a well known fact that the Amherst County Giles' were kin to Governor Giles of Virginia. William Giles' father was cousin to the Governor's father.'' Unquote. (*William Giles' father was Parrin Giles); this, in addition to family tradition of the same trend from three separate branches (descendants of James Giles who was son of Willia mGiles and grandson of Perrin Giles) substantiates the family belief that Perrin Giles was grandson of Wm. Giles, born ca, 1650, died yr. 1694, wife Bethany. On the strength of this evidence the writer has included this brief ''Giles'' history, that is, the part prior to Perrin Giles, Senior. It may also be of some assistance to those seeking further knowledge of the family as it is apparent that more research is to be desired).

* * *

Perrin Giles

Legend: In the "Issue," where two numbers precede a name (separated by a dash), the first number is index number, second number is order of issue in the family. An asterisk (*) before a name indicates "carried down to next generation." The numbers (in small print) following names in the heading of the records denote "indexed" parentage, that is, you can turn back in the record and find parent, grandparent, etc. Example—^{15}Ann Eliza Giles. William^{10} James^{7} William^{3} Perrin^{1}
The meaning being, Ann was dau. of Wm., Wm. was son of Jas., Jas. was son of Wm., & Wm. was son of Perrin Giles.

---

^{1}Perrin Giles, born ca. 1715, Henrico Co., Va. Died year 1788 Amherst Co., Va. Perrn's mother may have been a "Perrin;" at an early date a number of "Perrin" families were living in Henrico Co. It will be noted that Elizabeth Perrin was a witness to the will of William Giles, wife Bethany, year 1692, Henrico Co., Va. Perrin married Lucy—. The first recorded reference which the writer has for Perrin Giles (other than those on family records) was yr. 1736, "Henrico Co., Va., South Side," showing payment of a debt with tobacco. On Jan. 12, 1746, the Henrico Co. Records, ("Va. Patent Book, 28") show that he patented 156 acres in that county, and this land adjoined land which he already owned. ("Chesterfield Co., Va. Records," May 3, 1754), Perrin is mentioned in connection with land in Henrico Co.— "Oct. 1, 1753, 100 acres on Tomahawk Creek." (Chesterfield Co. was taken from Henrico County in 1749 and it is possible that Perrin was living on land which he owned in Henrico County). He lived in Buckinham County after leaving Chesterfield and before he settled in Amherst County. Note the paragraph for "Mary (Giles) Harding" number 3 (forepart of record), where it is stated that the Giles' and Davidsons were kin, and lived in that county. The early records of Buckingham County were destroyed and little information can be found for them there. Perrin was living in Chesterfield County as late as 1756, year his son, Josiah was born. On July 4, 1767 the following deed is recorded for Perrin in Amherst County, Virginia. ("Amherst Co., Va. Deeds" p. 320), "Indenture of Perrin Giles of Amherst in consideration of 5 shillings in hand paid by William Parks for joint engagement in a Bond with Perrin Giles to pay McPherson & Minzies, 432:12:4 before July 1769. Perrin Giles delivers to Parks one negro woman, Sall, 2 feather beds, furniture and five head of cattle. Agreed that if Perrin Giles pay the above amount before any damage to Wm. Parks, these presents and everything contained therein shall be void 4 July 1767." Signed Perrin Giles. Wit: Wm. Penn, Thos. Reid, July 4, 1767. Memorandum—"Giles also delivered a sorrel mare to Parks." Recorded Sept. 7,

1767. The first Amherst Co. land tax and personal tax of Va. „year 1783, shows Perrin with 7 white & 3 slaves. In 1779 a deed from Ballenger & David Wade to Perrin Giles, and in 1787 the tax records of Amherst Co., (last year his taxes are listed) show that he owned 200 acres of land and 5 slaves. Two landdeeds are signed by Perrin and wife, Lucy in Amherst County—"Amherst Deed Book E., pages 625 and 634." The first record is June 6, 1785, and the second, May 8, 1788. The following inf., taken by permission. from "Amherst Co., Va. in the Revolution," by Lenora Higginbotham Sweeny, shows where Perrin lived in Amherst County. Page 77, under, "Court held March 3, 1777—A report of a way from Perrin Giles on Indian Creek into the road that leads by Maple Run Church was returned as followeth: To Wit. Feb. 1777, Beginning at the said Giles thence down Indian Creek, as the way now is to a plantation of Gilbert Hay's, where Francis Satterwhite now lives, turning round the lower end of his fence thence Rising a hill to the Top, from thence down said Ridge to a Branch running through a plantation of Mr Patrick Rose where William Williams formerly lived, thence through the woods to a School House where William Hay now keeps School from thence into a patch that leads to the Church, and are of the opinion that it is the nearest and best way that can be—John Sale, Nicholas Wren, Bartholomew Ramsey."

Issue of Perrin Giles, wife, Lucy:

2-1. Perrin Giles, Jr. Land and Personal taxes of Amherst Co., Va. show that he lived in Amherst Parish as late as 1788 when he sold 100 acres of land to James Yelton, after which he seems to have disappeared. Served in the Revolutionary War from Amherst Co., Va. Ref: "Hardesty's Geographical and Historical Encyclopedia."

*3-2. William Giles, (see further).

4-3. Josiah Giles, born year 1756, Chesterfield, Co., Va. Died July 16, 1837, possibly in Prince Edward Co., Va., as he applied for a Rev. War pension from this Co. in year 1832. Served as a minute-man in the Rev. War from Amherst Co., Va. Ref: (Pension Book 2, p. 18^8, List of Prince Edward Co., Va.), also "Amherst Co., Va. in the Rev." by L. H. Sweeny. m. Patsey Abbott in Buckingham Co,. Aug. 15, 1793 by Rev. Wm. Flowery. Josiah is not found on the Amherst Co. Personal Tax records after 1787.

6-5. John Giles. Served in the Rev. War from Amherst Co.; see ref. under Josiah, John's bro.). A John Giles petitioned for a ferry in Amherst Co., year 1775. The Amherst Co. Person Tax record 1787 shows no tithes and 2 horses. Year 1803-4 he purchased 100 acres of land in Lexington Parish. This was adjacent to Joseph Haw-

kins and 12 miles S.W. of Amherst Co., C. H. Land in his possession 1817, year of his death.

7-6. Rebecca Giles who m. Josiah Davidson year 1788 may have have been dau. of Perrin; (see Mary (Giles) Harding, number 3, forepart of record).

[3]William Giles. Perrin Giles, Sr[1]

Born, possibly in Chesterfield Co., Va. where his bro., Josiah Giles was b. year 1756. William lived in Buckingham Co. before going to Amherst Co. (see Perrin Giles, Sr.) where he served in the Rev. War as a minute-man. Ref: "Amherst Co., Va. in the Revolution," by L. H. Sweeny. After the war William lived in Buckingham County. Married Margaret—. Possibly in Buckingham Co. whose records were burned in 1869. Year 1786 his taxes are recorded in Amherst Co. and continue through ensuing years until 1825, after which the taxes are in Margaret's name until year 1832. William and Margaret are the only Giles' for whom taxes are found in Amherst Co. years 1788-1832, with exception of John, who lived in Lexington Parish until year of his death, 1817. William is proven up in the N.S.D.A.R. under National number 432649.

Issue of William & Margaret Giles:

*7-1. James Giles, b. year 1775, Amherst Co., Va. (See further).

8-2. Nancy Giles, m. Reuben Coffey, year 1801. Amherst Co., Va. Witnesses were his parents, Wm. & Margaret Giles and James Giles, S. Garland and John Hatter.

9-3 Polly Giles, m. James Martin, Jan. 5, 1795, Amherst Co., Va. Wm. Giles surety.

10-4. William Giles.

11-5. Elizabeth Giles.

Have included some unplaced Giles of Amherst and Nelson Counties who were of this family.

Wm. Giles, m. Peggy Martin, Sept. 29, 1797. Samuel Martin, surety. Consent of Moses Martin, half bro. of Peggy. Amherst County.

Wm. Giles, m. Polly Bowman, Feb. 10, 1808. Wit: John Bowman, Amherst County.

Betsy Giles, m. Wm. Coffey, April 18, 1800. Edmund Coffey, surety, Amherst County.

Ansel Giles, (sometimes found as "Hansel"). m. Jane Fitzgerald, yr. 1823. John Fitzgerald surety, Nelson County. First tax report found for Ansel was year 1825, one tithe, no house. Census report for Nelson Co., year 1850 shows Ansel, age 50, farmer. Nancy Giles, age 35 and Jesse Giles, age 15 were living with him. Year 1860 census shows Ansel & Nancey's P.O. as Lovingston, Virginia.

Another Jesse Giles married Tabitha Allen, Nov. 18, 1843, R. A. Bowling surety. Nelson Co. Jesse C. Giles is listed with one tithe, no house, year 1840.

Mildred C. C. Giles, married Edmund J. Harris, June 28, 1826. James Giles, security. Nelson County, Virginia.

John T. Giles, m. Martha C. Henderson, Dec. 9, 1836. James Campbell, sec., Nelson Co. John first appears in the Co. tax records, year 1821 with one tithe, no house. The census record of 1840 shows John & wife with 2 males under 5 years of age. Census record of 1850 shows John as farmer, age 50, wife age 30. Ch. John Jr. 13; Ellender J. 11; William H. 9; Martha A. 16; Robert 14; Lucinda 12; Cassandria, 4. P. O. was Massies Mill, Nelson Co., Va. Owned a small farm.

---

[7]James Giles. William[3] Perrin[1]

Born year 1775, Amherst Co., Va. son of Wm. and Margaret Giles. Died between yrs. 1850-60, Nelson Co., Va. First record found for him (other than family records) was Amherst County tax record, year 1793, which gives his father, Wm. as guardian. Year 1798 James is listed separate from his father, being 21 years of age or over. The U. S. census record, yr. 1850, Nelson Co., gives his age as 75. He married first, Jimimah T. Coffey, Dec. 19, 1797, (bond), Amherst Co. Consent of Thos. and Winneyford Hays, (Winneyford was a Coffey), Richard Taliaferro, surety. Certificate of marriage, Rev. Wm. Crawford. James married second Nancy Saunders. (This marriage is recorded in the family Bible of James' son Richard, now in the possession of his decendants, but does not give year. Several of the old family records gave the early family names but did not include dates). Nancy is given on the U. S. c. r. yr. 1830 Nelson Co., as being between 30 & 40 yrs. of age. She was dec'd. prior to the U. S. c. r. of yr. 1850. The tax records for Amherst County, year, 1807, shows James with 1 tithe, 2 slaves and 2 horses. Nelson County was taken from Amherst the same year, but the Nelson County tax records for the year 1809 is negative for James. Year 1810 he is listed with 1 tithe and 2 horses. Year 1815 with 2 slaves etc. His taxes appear each year from 1810 through 1850, latest date examined. The following U. S. Census records for Nelson County show more children in the household of James Giles than are given in the family Bible records of James' sons, and it is presumed that several of his children died young, unless Nancy Saunders was a widow with children when she married James. U.S. Census record year 1820 lists James GILES, age over 45, wife, 26 to 45. Ch: males—three, to 10 years, two, 10 to 16 years, one, 16 to 18, and one, 16 to 26; females —one, to 10 years, two, 16 to 26. U. S. c. r. for Nelson Co., year 1830, gives James Giles age 50 to 60; his wife 30 to

40; ch. males—one, 5 to 10, one, 10 to 15, one, 15 to 20; females—one, 15 to 20. U. S. c. r for the Co. year 1850 records James age as 75, farmer; Mahala Giles age 42, Nathaniel Giles age 6. The U. S. c. r for Nelson Co. year 1860 is negative for James. The identity of Mahala and Nataniel Giles was not established.

Issue of James & Jemimah T. (Coffey) Giles:

1. Andrew Giles. Recorded in the family Bible of James' son, Richard Saunders Giles as half bro. to Richard.

Issue of James & Nancy (Saunders) Giles:

*10-2 William M. Giles, b. Aug. 31, 1805, Amherst Co., Va.
*11-3. Solomon Rhodes Giles, b. year 1808, Nelson Co., Va.
*12-4. Thomas R. Giles, b. June 13, 1812, Nelson Co., Va.
13-5. Rachel Giles.
*14-6. Richard Saunders Giles, b. year 1822, Nelson Co., Va. (It is believed that these brothers and sister were all born on same farm. Nelson Co. was formed from Amherst Co. year 1807).

* * *

WILLIAM M. GILES, No.^{10}, Brother of SOLOMON RHODES, No.^{11}, THOMAS R., No.^{12} and RICHARD SAUNDERS No.^{14}. (The balance of the Giles record pertains to the descendants of these four brothers. Some lines are incomplete due to unacknowledged inquiries, others are untraced).

^{10}William M. Giles. James^{7} Wm^{3} Perrin^{1}

Known as "Billy" Giles. Born Aug 31, 1805, Amherst Co., Va. in the part now known as Nelson County. Died Sept. 29, 1889 at his farm home in Amherst Co. Cause of death, dropsy. Buried in the private graveyard of the Red family who were neighbors of Wm. at the time of his death. He was son of James and Nancy (Saunders) Giles of Amherst and Nelson Counties, and was the oldest recorded son of James' second marriage. It is stated in the family Bible of William's bro., Richard Saunders Giles, that there was a half brother, Andrew Giles, and who was, apparently, son of James and his first wife, Jemimah T. Coffey. The Nelson County tax records show James with children who did not grow to adulthood.

Wm. m. 1st, Jan. 16, 1832, Nelson Co., security, John Hight, to—

Eliza Hight, b. Sept. 11, 1814, Nelson Co., Va. Died Feb. 20, 20, 1833, Nelson Co., when their first child was 11 days days old. Eliza was dau.of John and Elizabeth (Camden) Hight, and gr. dau. of John and Meonie (Wright) Camden. The latter were parents of 5 sons and 3 dau's. (A family record gives the inf. that there were 3 bro's; Wm. settled at Greenway on the James River; Richard went to Kanawha, now W. Va.; and John settled on Piney

River, now Nelson Co., before the Rev. war). Eliza was sister to James Madison Hight, husband of Geals (Wills) Hight, (No.[31] in Wills Sec.), and Melvina Dunreth (Hight) Loving, No. 4, Loving sec. Geals was sister to William's 2nd wife, Mary B. Wills, whom he married, March, 13, 1834, Nelson Co., Va. Surety, John I. Loving, bro.-in-law.

Mary (Polly) Belinda Wills, 2nd wife, b. Nov. 13, 1813, Bedford Co., Va., where her parents lived years 1809-21. Dau. of Lawrence and Mary (Fortune) Wills of Bedford and Nelson Counties. (See record for Lawrence, No.[6] Wills sec.). William and his 2nd wife, Mary lived for many years in Wills Cove near Lovingston, now known as Freshwater. Records show that they sold the 50 acres which Mary inherited from her father's estate, also in Wills Cove, in year 1850, soon after she took possession. ("Nelson Co., D. B. 14," p. 40), "Wm Giles and Mary, his wife, sell to Hugh L. Brent, year 1850 for $260.00 a certain tract or parcel of land lying and being in the county of Nelson on both sides of the West Fork of Rucker's Run and containing 50 acres, it being that part of the estate of Lawrence Wills, dec'd, and alloted to the said Wm. Giles and wife, Mary (Wills) Giles."

Mary died April 15, 1863. Bur. in the graveyard at the home place in Freshwater, now owned by Mandred Thacker, whose wife is great granddau. of Wm. & Mary. William m. 3rd, Dec. 19, 1865, Nelson Co., to—

Miss Mary F. Wilchers, 3rd wife. No issue by this marriage. Wm. and third wife sold the old Home Place in "Wills Cove" (Freshwater) where his children were born and reared, in year 1879 and moved to a small farm in Amherst County just across the line from Nelson Co. A deed recorded in ("Nelson Co., D. B. 20," p. 484), gives transfer of this place; "25 day of Aug., 1879 (ten yrs. before his death) William Giles and Mary F. Giles, his wife, of the county of Amherst, sell to Wm. C. Stevens for $700.00 all of that certain tract of land in Wills Cove in the county of Nelson adjoining the lands of the said Wm. C. Stevens, Wm. D. Mays and others, containing 75 acres." A part of this "old home" is still standing, including the large fireplace. Red hair was a Giles family characteristic and persists to the present day. Their stature was above average. Wm. left a will written May 6, 1889, probated Nov. 19, 1889, ("Amherst Co., Va., Will Book No. 22," p. 360) in which he mentioned his wife, Mary, his ch., James L., Henry L., Thos. A., Sarah V. Mays, Mary D. Hamlett, Missouri T. Stevens, Margaret C. Adams, and Lucy J. Wright. Grandch., Lily Giles and Henry Harvey. Ex's., Wm. D. Mays, Henry Harvey and Dr. S. Dillard.

(William's ch. born in Nelson Co., Va.).
Issue of Wm. M. & Eliza (Hight) Giles:
*15-1. Ann Eliza (Annie) Giles, b. Feb. 9, 1833; d. July 31, 1906 in Nelson Co.
Issue of Wm. M. & Mary (Wills) Giles:
*16-2. Sarah Virginia, b. Feb. 16, 1835.
*17-3. James Lawrence, b. March 8, 1836.
*18-4. William H., b. March 27, 1838.
*19-5. Henry Lee, b. Dec. 5, 1839.
*20-6. Mary D., b. Jan. 6, 1841.
(For record refer to "James D. Hamlett," No.[26] Hamlett sec.).
*21-7. Eloise F., b. Oct. 30, 1842.
*22-8. Elizabeth E., b. Dec. 27, 1843.
*23-9. Missouri T., b. Nov. 11, 1845.
*24-10. Margarite C., b. March 20, 1847.
25-11. John W., b. Nov. 23, 1848. d. Dec. 7, 1852.
*26-12. Thomas A., b. April , 1850.
*27-13. Lucy J., b. June 19, 1855.

---

[15]Ann Eliza Giles. William[10] James[7] William[3] Perrin[1]

Born Feb. 9, 1833, near Jonesboro, Nelson Co., Va. Died July 31, 1906, at Roseland, Nelson Co., Va.; m. William Nelson Adams Feb. 14, 1850, Nelson Co. Married by John W. Howard. William was born at Lovingston, Va., March 29, 1825. Died Sept. 23, 1906 at his home, Roseland, Nelson Co., Va. Both are buried in Bethlehem Ch. Cem., Nelson Co. They were members of this "Southern Methodist" Ch., and very devout christians. An altar was maintained in the home where devotions were observed daily. William was called into service and served in the Civil War in Robert E. Lee's Army. He was a tanner by trade. He was injured in the war and during the war years he moved his family to Pittsylvania County, later to Germantown, Bath Co., Va., and about year 1873 he returned to Roseland where he served as Postmaster for a number of years. He was son of Robert Kidwell and Lucy Fortune (Loving) Adams of Lovingston, Va.: see their record under Lucy Fortune (Loving) Adams, No. 11, Loving sec.).
Issue of Wm. Nelson & Ann Eliza (Giles) Adams:
(The following deaths and births are transcribed from the family Bible).

1. William Robert Adams, b. Feb. 16, 1851, Nelson Co.; d. July 4, 1918, near Lowesville, Amherst Co., Va.; bur. in Bethlehem. Ch. Cem.; m. 1st, Mary Ella Wills, dau of Lawrence W. and Lucy Jane (White) Wills; (See No.[35] in the "Wills" section). Wm. and Mary were married Oct. 22, 1874, Nelson Co., Va. Mary died March 12, 1883 and Wm. m. 2nd, Betty Hudson; she died in the fall of 1918.

Issue of Wm. Robert & Mary Ella (Wills) Adams:

(1) Charles William Adams, b. March 7, 1876 near Roseland, Nelson Co., Va. m. 1st, Callie V. Prater of Anderson Co., Tenn.; b. Oct. 16, 1892; d. May 4, 1932; m. 2nd, Mayme K. Helm of White Pine, Jefferson Co., Tenn; no issue. Charles is a retired Railroad Employee, a retired Baptist Minister, and a Master Mason. Res. 121 Willow Street, Erwin, Tenn. (The writer is indebted to Reverend Adams for the Adams record).

(2) Annie Jane Adams, b. Aug. 22, 1878, Nelson Co.; d. June 6, 1946, bur. at Vinton, Va. After her mother's death she made her home with her aunt, Mary (Mays) Burks, wife of Rob't. Burks of Amherst Co. Mary had a bro. Rob't. Mays. Later Annie made her home with her uncle, Wm. White of Bedford Co. She m. James P. Jeter of Bedford Co. Ch.: Mrs Marie (Jeter) Funk (John W.), of Vinton, Va.; Uldene of Vinton, and Llewellyn.

(3) Mary (Mamie) Lawrence Adams, b. Oct. 10, 1880, Nelson Co. After her mother's death she made her home with her gt aunt, Betty White Trout of Amherst Co.; Betty m. Chester Trout late in life. Mary m.—Puckett: res., Lynchburg, Va.; ch: Maynard, Harry and Vivian, dec'd; Minnie, m. and living in Roanoke, Va.; Russell and Sadie (Puckett) Via, (Mrs Geo. E.) of Newport News, Va.

(4) Henry Perrow Adams, b. July 2, 1882, Nelson County. m. and res. in Lynchburg. Ch.: Thala Harpel Adams, m. and living in Lynchburg.

Issue of Wm. Robert & Betty (Hudson) Adams:

(5) Pierce Shelton Adams, b. June 12, 1885. m. Eva Giles, dau. of Richard S. Giles, No.^{14}. Six years later he d. and two years later Eva m. Wm. F. Adams, son of Millard Filmore Adams, (see record under No.^{15} and No.^{24}.

Issue of Pierce & Eva (Giles) Adams:

(Record submitted by Mrs Wm. F. Adams).

(a) Julian Pierce Adams, m. Lucille Fulks. Issue: (1) Julian, Jr., m. Doris Wood; ch: Bruce Wayne. (2) Shirley Adams, m. Frank Carr; ch: Dennis. (3) Joyce Ann Adams, m. Robert Wood; ch: Robert, Jr.; Brenda; Wayne.

(b) Maxie Adams, m. Margaret Morris. Issue: (1) Danny Ray; (2) Aleck Milton.

(c) Edlow Adams, m. Dorothy Canter. Issue: (1) Jesse Edlow, Jr. (2) Marchall; (3) Nancy; (4) Eva Mae; (5) Fred.

(6) Alice Rosebud Adams, b Oct. 14, 1891. m Huston Mays.

(7) Noel Carrington Adams, b. May 27, 1893. m. first cousin, Lillian Adams, now Mrs Henry Josephson of Farmville, Va.

2. John Quincy Adams, b. Aug. 11, 1852, Nelson Co.; d. July 12, 1927. m. Callie Shelton Hudson; ch: Frank; Lois; Eunice; Lillian; Ernest, (see further under Eva R. (Massie) Wood, No.[94] in "Wills" section); Stuart; Bernard; Samuel T.; Freddie; and Sherwood.
3. George Sutton Adams, b. May 29, 1854, Nelson Co., d. June 10, 1934. m. Mollie Meeks. Ch: Ollie, Henry, James, John, Lillie and Leland. Henry, John and James res. near Roseland, Nelson Co, Lillie and Leland live in Lynchburg, Va.
4. Millard Filmore Adams, b. Oct. 12, 1856, Nelson Co., d. July 8, 1926, Nelson Co. m. Margaret C. Giles. (See their record, No.[24]).
5. Charles Lewis Adams, b. Jan. 21, 1859, Nelson Co.; d. March 15, 1931. m. 1st, Betty Mays, no issue; m. 2nd, Mittie Burnett, Ch: Percy, Edith (Vassa?) and Maynard Adams of burg Lynch~~ville~~, Va.; m. 3rd, Nellie G. Stevens, res. Roseland, Va. (See record under No.[55], this sec.). Chas. was twin to James. (Betty Mays, 1st wife, see No.[16], this sec.).
6. James Nelson Adams, b. Jan. 21, 1859, Nelson Co.; d. Aug. 16, 1930. m. Betty Coffee. Ch.: Ella, Kimmie, Annie, Bennie and Edward.
7. Lucy Elizabeth Adams, b. Jan. 7, 1863, Pittsylvania Co.; d. April 24, 1937; m. Irvin J. Hudson. Ch: May and Earl (Doc), dec'd; Orin, Estelle, Pearl, Hethy and Herman Hudson.
8. Thomas Skidmore Adams, b. March 8, 1865, Pittsylvania Co., Va. d. Oct. 25, 1865. Twin.
9. A baby girl died at birth.
10. Howard Adams, b. July 7, 1866, Pittsylvania Co.; d. Nov. 8, 1910. m. Emma Bryant. Ch: Clarence, Ruby, Howard, dec'd; Ray, Wm. Russell and John. Clarence Ray and John of Lynchville, Va.; William of Greensboro, N. C. Ruby of Charlotte, N. C.
11. Henry Fletcher Adams, b. Aug. 12, 1868, Pittsylvania Co.; d. July 30, 1953. m. Lillie Stratton. No issue.
12. Bruce Lee Adams, b. Jan. 19, 1873, Germantown, Bath Co., Va.; d. Nov. 8, 1944 in N. C.; m. Irene Davidson. Ch: Thomas, Robert, Fred and Sadie May, now dec'd. Lucy, Nina, James Bruce and Jackson living in same neighborhood at Swannanoa, N. C.

---

[16] Sarah Virginia Giles. Wm^{10} James^{7} Wm^{3} Perrin^{1}

Born Feb. 16, 1835, Nelson Co., Va. Died year 1905. m. Wm. Dabney Mays, Dec. 14, 1852, Nelson Co.

Issue :

28-1. Bettie Mays, m. Chas. Adams. Bettie died around 18

years of age. No issue. (See Charles' record under No. 5, under Ann Eliza (Giles) Adams, No.[15]).

29-2. Anna Mays, m. Sidney Mays. Issue: 1. Dora Mays, m. Joseph Wright. 2. Lee Mays.

`30-3. Fannie Mays, unwed. Dec'd. prior to 1905.

31-4. William Dillard Mays, b. Dec. 5, 1858, Nelson Co. d. Aug. 8, 1923. m. Venie Monroe, b. Sept. 16, 1862; d. Nov. 3, 1944.

Issue:

32-1 Florence Mays, m. Brook Kidd; ch: Venie; Attley.
*33-2. Anna Virginia Mays.
34-3. Essie May, m. Riley Mitchell, ch: Helen; Margaret; John; Blandean; Carl.
35-4. Verdie Mays, m. Geo. Dameron; ch: Verdie.

[33]Anna Virginia Mays. Wm[31] Sarah[16] Wm[10] James[7] Etc.

Born Aug. 13, 1884, m. Nov. 2, 1902 to Geo. Thomas Fortune, b. Nov. 16, 1880, son of Geo. W. Fortune of Nelson Co. (Refer to Fortune Family). Res. near Lovingston, Va.

Issue:

(1) Nanie Fortune, m. Wm. Johnson, Lovington, Va. Ch: William; Virginia; Bernard; Carl.
(2) Wm. Fortune, m. Callie Haynes, Res. Martinsville, Va.
(3) Ruby Fortune, m. Robert Stevens. Res. Williamsburg, Va. Ch: Henrietta; Gilbert; JoAnn; Inez.
(4) Geo. Thomas Fortune, Jr., m. Eula Seay. Ch: Evalina; Thomas.
(5) Mildred Fortune, m. James Harvey. Ch: Robert.
(6) Dabney Mays Fortune, m. Byrd Seay. Res. Williamsburg, Va. Ch: Hayward; Wayne; Maynard; Dianna.

---

[17]James Lawrence Giles. Wm[10] James[7] Wm[3] Perrin[1]

Born March 8, 1836, Nelson Co., Va. m. Nov. 22, 1858 in Nelson Co., to—

Caroline Behethlin Loving, dau. of James M. Loving and sister of George Loving, who married a dau. of Rhodes Giles, No.[11]. James served in the Civil War, was wounded and lost a leg. War record follows Served as private in Co. E. 51st, Reg., Va. Infantry, Confererate State Army. Enlisted July 1, 1861 at Nelson Court House. Was wounded and captured at Smithfield, Aug. 15, 1864 and imprisoned at Point Lookout, Maryland where he was paroled for exchange. Received at Venus Point, Savannah River, Nov. 15, 1864 by the Confederate Agent of Exchange.

---

[18]William H. Giles. Wm[10] James[7] Wm[3] Perrin[1]

Born March 27, 1838, Nelson Co., Va. Unwed. Served in Civil War as private in Company B. 8th Regt., Virginia Cavalry, Confederate State Army. Enlisted Feb. 10, 1863 in Nelson Co. Died in service.

---

^{19}Henry Lee Giles. Wm^{10} James^{7} Wm^{3} Perrin^{1}
Born Dec. 5, 1839, Nelson Co., Va. Died age 86 years. m. 1st,
Lucinda Frances Strickland, d. Oct. 1881. Henry remarried twice. No issue by 2nd wife. Sevelia Proffit, 3rd wife.
Issue of Henry & Lucinda (Strickland) Giles:
(1) Ettie Lee Giles, b. Dec. 28, 1868. m. Jan. 14, 1886. to Robert Lee Campbell, born Sept. 8, 1864. Died Feb. 5, 1948. Res. Clifford, Va.
Issue of Ettie & Rob't. Campbell:
1. & 2. Sons, d. in infancy.
3. Robert Walker Campbell, b. 1890
4. Eva Campbell, b. 1892.
5. Mamie Estelle Campbell, b. 1894.
6. Bertha Lee Campbell, b. 1896.
7. Nina Louise Campbell, b. 1901.
8. Mary Parish Campbell, b. 1904.
9. Thelma Whitehead Campbell, b. year 1912. Thelma was victim of auto accident, year 1922. Grandchildren of Ettie and Robert were 35 and great-23 as of 1948.
(2) Mary Evelyn Giles, b. July 10, 1875. m. D. S. Stevens. Issue: Myrtle Stevens, m. Aurelius C. Ford.
(3) William Henry Giles, b. year 1876.
(4) Maywood Strickland Giles, b. year 1879.
(5) John Linwood Giles, b. Jan. 6, 1882. (John was three years old at time of his mother's death).
Issue of Henry & Sevelia (Proffit) Giles:
(6) Edna Giles. (7) Ruby Giles. (8) Noel Giles. (9) A son.

---

^{21}Eloise F. Giles. Wm^{10} James^{7} Wm.^{3} Perrin^{1}
Born Oct. 30, 1842, Nelson Co., Va. Named for her aunt, Eloise (Wills) Meeks. m. John Loving. Issue: 1. Frank. 2. Clark, res. Waynsboro, Va. m. and has issue of at least one dau. who m. — Groves and has a son. 3. Bowling Loving, unwed. Very little can be asserted for this family with the information at hand.

---

^{22}Elizabeth E. Giles. Wm.^{10} James^{7} Wm^{3} Perrin^{1}
(Bettie), b. Dec. 27, 1843, Nelson Co. m. Wm. Joseph Harvey, Feb. 1, 1860. Issue: 1. Henry Harvey, m. Claria Mitchell, dau. of John and Josephine (Wills) Mitchell, (see James N. Wills, No.^{20} Wills sec.). Issue of Henry and Claria: Lelada Harvey, m John Campbell, ch: Carl: Beatrice.

---

^{23}Missouri Texas Giles. Wm^{10} James^{7} Wm^{3} Perrin^{1}
Born Nov. 11, 1845, Nelson Co., Va. d. Jan. 21, 1920 at her home in Stevens Cove, Nelson Co. m. Richard Pollard Stevens, eldest son of Taliaferro & Ellen (Pollard) Stevens of

Stevens Cove. Bro. to James Alexander Stevens, No.^{58} in the "Wills" section; bro. to John T. Stevens of "Stevens Cove;" bro. to Mrs. Ella North of Amherst, Va., and cousin to John F. Stevens, husband of Nellie Arlington (Adams) Stevens, No.^{11}, "Loving" sec. Died yr. 1922, age 82. Mem. of Mt. Cove Baptist Ch. Bur. in family burial ground beside his wife. Served in the Civil War. (The writer is indebted to the late Minor (Stevens) Loving and her dau., Lader (Loving) Giles for the record of Missouri (Giles) Stevens).

Issue: (Children b. in Nelson Co., Va.).

*48-1. Minor Elizabeth Stevens, b. Oct. 8, 1869.

*49-2. Taliaferro A. Stevens, b. April 2, 1871.

50-3. John T. Stevens, b. Aug. 17, 1874. m. Susie Bryant (first cousin). Issue: James and Fred Stevens of Roseland, Va.

*51-4. William Terry Stevens, b. Nov. 26, 1876.

*52-5. Elma Stevens, b. Feb. 10, 1879.

53-6. Robert Hopkins Stevens, b. Aug. 8, 1880. m. Lelder May Giles, No.^{61}.

54-7. Richard Pollard Stevens, Jr., b. April 6, 1884; m. Connie Stratton. Res. Lovingston, Va. Issue: Virginia; Pauline; Hortense; Evelyn; John; Thomas; Carrington; Bennett: James.

*55-8 Nellie G. Stevens, b. Sept. 1, 1887.

56-9- (9th child died young).
(Wm. Terry, Robert Hopkins and Richard Pollard Stevens of this issue res. near Lovingston, Va., year 1951).

^{48}Minor E. Steven. Missouri^{23} Wm^{10} James^{7} Etc.

Born Oct. 8, 1869, Nelson Co., Va. Died Oct. 26, 1953, near Lovingston, Virginia. m. Nov. 30, 1890 to—

John Jackson Loving, b. June 19, 1856, son of George & Sarah (Stevens) Loving. Bro's and sisters of John; Samuel, Pierce, Sallie and Annie Loving. John dec'd. Res. Arrington Va.

Issue of John & Minor Stevens) Loving:

1. Lader Mae Loving, b. May 1, 1893. (Refer to Chas. Giles No.^{59} for Lader's record).
2. George Wallace Loving, b. Oct. 15, 1895. m. Dora Proffit. Issue: 1. Donald Proffit Loving.
3. Texas Baylor Loving, b. Dec. 26, 1899. Died Jan. 24, 1950 m. Walter Lockard.
   Issue: 1. Virginia. 2. Mary Louise.
4. William Swanson Loving, b. Sept. 30, 1905. m. Idella Giles. (Idella is dau of Oscar and Mary (Hudson) Giles and grandau. of Richard Saunders Giles, No.^{14} this sec.).
   Issue: 1. Linda Jeane Loving.

49Taliaferro Arthur Stevens. Missouri^{23} Wm.^{10} James^{7}. Etc. Born April 2, 1871, Lovingston, Va. Died June, 1951 at his home near Nellys Ford, Va. m. Sibena Crist. Mr. Stevens was a retired farmer and moved from Lovingston to the Rockfish Valley upon his retirement a few years ago. At the time of his death, (taken from his obituary), he left his wife, Sibena, and three brothers, Hopkins, Pollard and Terry, the three latter living near Lovingston. Taliaferro was a member of Mt. Cove Baptist Church, in Stevens Cove near Lovingston. Funeral services were held at the Beech Cove Christian Church, interment was in the Beech Grove Ch. cem.

Issue: (Taken from obituary of T. A. Stevens George, Richard and Mrs John Harlow of Harrisburg, Pa. Mrs Wallace Fitzgerald, Vinton, Va. Mrs Harry Reed, Lynchburg. Va. Mrs. Milford Campbell, Nellys Fords, Va.

51William Terry Stevens, Missouri^{23} Wm.^{10} James^{7}. Etc. Born Nov. 26, 1876, Nelson Co., Va. m.—

Nixie Jane Wills, dau. of John Wm. Mills, granddau. of James N. Wills, and great granddau. of John Wills, all of Wills Cove in Nelson Co., Va. (See record of Nixie under John Wills No.^{5}, Wills sec.). Res. on their farm at Freshwater (Wills Cove) near Lovingston. This farm was the tract of land inherited by Willis Peters Wills from his father, Lawrence Wills. Lawrence was bro. to the above mentioned John, son of James, and John's dau., Mildred married her cousin, Willis Peters Wills. Willis was brother to Mary (Wills) Giles, No.^{10} mother of Missouri T (Giles) Stevens.

Issue: 1. Wm. 2. Lucille. 3. Mabel. 4. Julian. 5. Stewart. 6. Madaline. 7. Charlotte.

52Elma Stevens. Missouri^{23} Wm.^{10} James^{7}. Etc. Born Feb. 10, 1879. m. Wm. Pleasant Ponton of Lovingston.

Issue:

1. Texas Giles, m. Geo. Thomas Giles, (see record under Chas. Giles, No.^{59}
2. Mrs Guy Spencer. 3. Mrs Jack Harlow.

55Nellie G. Stevens. Missouri^{23} Wm^{10} James^{7} Etc. Born Sept. 1, 1887, Nelson Co. m. Charles Lewis Adams, (see record under Ann Eliza (Giles) Adams, No.^{15}, this sec.). Chas. bur. in Stevens family Cem. in the Cove.

Issue of Charles L.& Nellie G. (Stevens) Adams: Mary (Adams) Floyd Murray of Lynchburg, Va.; Pollard; Wm.; Anna; Laura; Nellie; Lucille; Charles, Jr.; and Robert, all of Roseland, Va.

24Margarite C. Giles. Wm.^{10} James^{7} Wm.^{3} Perrin^{1} Born March 20, 1847, Nelson Co., Va. m. Millard Filmore Adams; (see Ann Eliza (Giles) Adams, No.^{15}).

Issue:

1. William F. Adams, m. 1st, Ollie Adams (cousin); she died; Wm. m. 2nd, Eva (Giles) Adams, granddau. of Richard Saunders Giles, No.[14]. Eva m. 1st, Pierce S. Adams, (see Ann Eliza Adams, No.[15]).
   Issue of Wm. & Ollie (Adams) Adams:
   (1) Cecil Adams, m. Joe Thompson. Ch: Leonard; Ray.
   (2) Mabel Adams, m. John McFall. Ch: Barbara Ann McFall.
   (3) Myrtle Adams, unwed.
   Issue of Wm. & Eva (Giles) Adams:
   (4) James Filmore Adams, m. Rachel Tinnell. Ch: Frederick; Faye. It is only fitting to call attention here to the sterling qualities of Mr and Mrs Adams. They have not only raised his three dau's. her three sons by 1st marriage, and their son, but have reared 16 additional children, "with no trouble at all," quoting Mrs Adams. This includes their granddau., Barbara Ann McFall. Res Arrington, Va.
2. Monroe Adams, m. Estelle Hudson.
   Issue:
   (1) Virgie, m. Guy Wright. (2) Lucille. (3) Dorothy, m. —Burnette. (4) Marie. (5) Raymond. (6) Hazel.

---

[26]Thomas Alexander Giles. Wm[10] James[7] Wm[3] Perrin[1]
Born April 1850, Nelson Co., Va. Died year 1939 near Lovingston, Nelson Co. m. 1st, Alice Virginia Fogus, year 1875, Nelson Co. A bro. was H. B. Fogus. Alice died and Thomas m. 2nd, Cora Lee North of Charlottesville, Va.

Issue of Thomas & Alice (Fogus) Giles:
(Record submitted by Mrs. Chas. L. Giles).

57-1. Belinda Giles, b. Feb. 7, 1879, Nelson Co. d. April, 1955. m. Joseph Columbus Ashley. Member of Methodist Ch. Res. Lynchburg, Va. Issue: John W., Joseph T., Bland L., Walker W., Haller B., Geneva, Howard, Lenn, Myrtle Hazel, Virginia and Jane.
58-2 Thomas Giles, Jr., m. Mattie Green, Res. Wash., D. C. Issue: One son, Buster Giles.

Issue of Thos. & Cora (North) Giles: (Ch. b. in Nelson Co.).

*59-3. Charles Lee Giles, b. Oct. 24, 1889.
*60-4. Brandish Elwood Giles, b. March 17, 1892.
*61-5. Lelder May Giles, b. May 22, 1894.
*62-6. Nettie Pearl Giles, b. July 31, 1895.
*63-7. Margaret Maymie Giles, b.
64-8. William Ellis Giles. b March 3, 1902. Married. Res. Shipman, Va.
*65-9. Anna Inez Giles. b. March 19, 1903.
66-10. Homer Alexander, b. Jan. 11, 1905, m. Christine Crist, b. July 12, 1910. Res. Arrington, Va. Ch: Marie Temple,

b. Aug. 24, 1936. Herman Douglas, b. Feb. 4, 1940. Myrtle Amelia, b. Aug. 25, 1941.

67-11. Massie Tunstall, b. June 1, 1910, m. June Brown, b. June 15, 1918. Res. Shipman, Va. Ch: Thos. Parker, b. July 5, 1939.

68-12. Mildred Giles, b. Feb. 17, 1912, m. Eugene Tinnell, b. Feb. 28, 1900. Res. Shipman, Va. Ch: Mary Lee Tinnell, b. June 7, 1937. Cora Dean Tinnell, b June 4, 1939.

^{59}Charles Lee Giles. Thos.^{26} Wm.^{10} James^{7}. Etc.
Married Lader Mae Loving, Dec. 14, 1910, b. May 1, 1893, dau. of John J. and Minor (Stevens) Loving, refer to No.^{48}). Res. Lovingston, Va.

Issue:

1. Myrtle Elizabeth Giles. Born March 24, 1913. m. Melvin Johns, son of Herbert & Sinnie (Tyree) Johns. Issue: 1. Elizabeth Ann Johns. Born Oct. 27, 1937. 2. Mary Frances Johns. Born Aug. 10, 1940.
2. George Thomas Giles. Born Feb. 21, 1915. m. Texas Ponton, dau. of W. & Elma (Stevens) Ponton. (See record No.^{52}. Issue: 1. Thomas Ray Giles. Born Sept. 14, 1938. 2. Gene Davis Giles. b. May 20, 1941.
3. Florence Lee Giles. Born Dec. 13, 1916. m. Roy Bryant, son of Samuel & Lola (Wood) Bryant. Issue: 1. Roy Samuel Bryant Jr. b. July 10, 1936. 2. Mary Lee Bryant. Born April 10, 1939.
4. Charles Jackson Giles. Born Dec. 2, 1918. m. Dorothy Lee Bowling, dau. of Harry & Louise (Stevens) Bowling. Reside at Tye River, Va.
   Issue: 1. Charles Jackson Giles, b. Feb. 8, 1952.
   2. David Bowling Giles, b. Sept. 24, 1954.
5. Thelma Mae Giles. Born Oct. 31, 1921. m. Sidney Hughes, son of James and Lizzie (Camden) Hughes. Res. Lovingston, Va.
   Issue: 1. Nancy Jane, b. Dec. 3, 1946.
   2. Rodger Dale, b. March 11, 1953.
6. Mary Louise Giles. Born July 13, 1924. m. Herbert Purvis son of Massie & Ada (Spencer) Purvis.

^{60}Brandish Elwood Giles. Thomas^{26} Wm.^{10} James^{7}. Etc.
Born March 17, 1892, Nelson Co., Va. m.—
Lillian Beatrice Ponton, b. Mar. 30, 1895. Res. Arrington, Va.

Issue:

1. Brandish Horsley Giles, b. Feb. 8, 1922.
2. Lillian Beatrice Giles, b. March 5, 1924.
3. Laura Catherine Giles, b. Feb. 20, 1926.
4. Alice Elizabeth Giles, b. Sept. 4, 1929.
5. Calvin Glass Giles, b. Jan. 29, 1933.
6. Frances Kidd Giles, b. June 12, 1935.
7. Shelbray Jean Giles, b. Oct. 17, 1937.

^{61}Lelda May Giles. Thomas^{26} Wm.^{10} James^{7}. Etc.
Born May 22, 1894, Nelson Co., Va. m. Feb. 23, 1916 to—
Robert Hopkins Stevens. Born Aug. 8, 1880. Res. Lovingston, Va. Rob't. is bro. to Minor Loving, No.^{48}.
Issue:
1. Ivanhoe, b. March 22, 1918.
2. Robert Lee, b. June 15, 1920.
3. Winifred Dougan, b. Aug. 7, 1928.
4. Samuel Alexander, b. June 9, 1931.

^{62}Nettie Pearl Giles. Thos.^{26} Wm.^{10} James^{7} Etc.
Born July 31, 1895, Nelson Co. m. Nov. 25, 1914 to—
Samuel Richard Harris. Dec'd. year 1947. Res. Lovingston, Va.
Issue:
1. Eleanor Lee Harris, b. Aug. 31, 1915. m. July 5, 1934 to Geo. Hopkins Stevens.
   Issue of George & Eleanor Stevens:
   (1) Georgie M. Stevens, b. March 11,1935.
   (2) Samuel A. Stevens, b. June 4, 1937.
   (3) Arthur H. Stevens, b. July 23, 1938.
   (4) Albert W. Stevens, b. Sept. 4, 1943.
2. Warren Elwood Harris, b. Oct., 1917.
3. Samuel Richard Harris, Jr. b. Aug. 4, 1920, m. Erma Robert Lacy, July 17, 1942.
   Issue: Robert W., b. Sept. 9, 1946.
4. Nettie Vernell Harris, b. June 10, 1923.
5. Thomas Caskie Harris, b. Nov. 4, 1928.

^{63}Margaret Mamie Giles. Thos.^{26} Wm^{10} Jas.^{7} Wm.^{3} Perrin^{1}
Born in Nelson Co. m. July 10, 1920 to—
Earl Charles Thackston. Res. Converse, S. C.
Issue:
1. Margaret Inez Thackston, b. Aug. 18, 1921.
2. Earl Charles Thackston, b. Feb. 23, 1923. m. May 22, 1947 to Laura McCallister. No issue.
3. Homer Talmage Thackston. b. Mar. 16, 1925. m. Dorothy Wealkly, Oct. 25, 1947.
4. Geraldine Thackston. b. Oct. 2, 1926. m. Mar. 24, 1946 to Nathan Lee. Issue: 1. Richard O'Neal Lee, b. Oct. 24 **1947.**
5. Julian Giles Thackston. b. May 18, 1929.

^{65}Anna Inez Giles. Thos^{26} Wm.^{10} Jas.^{7} Etc.
Born Mar. 19, 1903, Nelson Co. m. Dec. 24, 1922 to—
Thos. Henry Ashley, (nephew of J. C. Ashley, husband of Belinda, ^{57}). Res. Lovingston, Va.
Issue :
1. Lunsford Alexander, b. May 2, 1924.
2. Alice Lee, b. March 8, 1927.
3. Dallas Ann, b. Oct. 9, 1932.
4. Henry Thomas, b. Nov. 4, 1939.

^{27}Lucy Jane Giles. Wm.^{10} James^{7} Wm.^{3} Perrin^{1}
Born June 19, 1855. d. Nov. 26, 1943. m.—
John Nelson Wright, Dec. 19, 1872, Nelson Co., Va.
Issue of John N. & Lucy J. (Giles) Wright:

69-1. Alice Florence Wright, b. Jan. 2, 1874, m Henry Thompson, Feb. 14, 1894.
Issue: 1. Thurmond Edward; 2. John Noland; 3. William Eugene; 4. Ronald Stafford; 5. Nettie Gertrude; 6. Evelyn Frances; 7. Homer Gleason; 8. Richard Lee; 9. Henry Horsley, died young.

70-2. Mary Lillie Wright, b. Jan. 8, 1876, d. Aug. 1945. m. Robert Henry Harris, Dec. 18, 1901.
Issue: 1. Jane Gladys; 2. Marian Marie; 3. Nell Gertrude; 4. Lula Earl; 5. Robert Henry Jr.; 6. Mary; 7. James; 8. Massie.

71-3. Lulu Bell, b. July 13, 1878, d. age 6 yrs.

72-4. Margaret Gertrude Wright, b. Dec. 21, 1880, d. July 13, 1938. m. Hugh D. Bolton, Dec. 12, 1900. Bro. to Jesse F., No.^{74}.
Issue: 1. James Garnett; 2. John Andrew, dec'd; 3. Lucy Irene; 4. William Alexandria; 5. Thomas Franklin; 6. Mabel Louise; 7. Hugh D., Jr.; 8. Catherine Gertrude; 9. George Freeman; 10. Alice Mae.

73-5. Clinton Herbert Wright, b. July 9, 1883, m. Ella Adams, Nov. 23, 1902.
Issue: 1. Donald Bayne; 2. Andrew; 3. Herbert; 4. Cary; 5. Elizabeth; 6. Louise; 7. Mabel; 8. Lislie; 9. Lois; 10. Margaretta; 11. Charles (killed in World War II); 12. Horace Adams Wright.

74-6. Venie Withers Wright, b. Oct. 26, 1885. m. Jesse F. Bolton, Feb. 4, 1910, bro. of Hugh D. Bolton, husband of Margaret Gertrude, No.^{72}. Ch: Jessie Pauline; Mamie Catherine; Withers Franklin, killed in World War II; Florence Lillian; John Alexandria; Rebecca Anne.

75-7. Anne Mittie Wright, b. March 3, 1888, Nelson Co., Va. m. Lester Alexandria Saunders, Mar. 3, 1909, Res. Arrington, Va. Ch: Virginia Lucille; Lester Jr.; Margery Anne; Harry Conway; Kathleen Mountcastle; Nelson Burnett; Mary Glenn.

76-8. Harry Tucker Wright. b. Sept. 19, 1891. m. Katherine Mahorn, Dec. 1919. Ch: Mildred Eunice; Lawrence Stevens; Harry T., Jr. Harry m. 2nd, Nellie—, yr. 1944. Ch: Son.

77-9. Paul Massie Wright b. Aug. 19, 1894. m. Evelyn Hills (Hill?), Dec. 24. 1921. Ch: Hymira Jane; Margie Carlene; Evelyn Constance; Patsy June.

78-10. Dicie Catherine Wright. b. Mar. 19, 1896, m. Massie Thacker, Dec. 28. 1918. Ch: Lawrence Eugene; Mildred Doyle; Anna Pauline, d. Nov. 8, 1938.

* * *

SOLOMON RHODES GILES, Brother of WILLIAM M., No.[10]

[11]Solomon Rhodes Giles. James[7] Wm.[3] Perrin[1]
Name given on the U. S. census records as "Solomon R. Giles." Son of James and Nancy (Saunders) Giles, b. year 1808, Nelson Co., Va. U. S. c. r, yr. 1850 gives his occupation as overseer, and yr. 1860 as farmer. Res. near Jonesboro, and yr. 1860 his P. O. was Variety Mills, all of Nelson Co. m. Mary Elizabeth Fogus, b. yr. 1816, Nelson Co.

Issue: (As given on the U. S. c. r. of Nelson Co., yr. 1860. This record included Amelia Fogus, age 66, who may have been mother to Mary).

1. William A. Giles, age 15, yr. 1860.
(The family has given the writer the inf. that one or two sons were killed in the Civil War).
*2. James S. Giles, age 14, yr. 1860. (See further).
3. Landon R. Giles, age 11, yr. 1860.
*4. Nancy L. Giles, age 9, yr. 1860. (See futherr).
*5. Robert F. Giles, age 6, yr. 1860. (See further).
6. Sidney Giles, age 4, yr. 1860.
*7. Mary Giles (Mollie), age 1 yr. 1860. (See further).

*2 James S. Giles, s. of Solomon Rhodes Giles. m.—Vermillia. Issue: 1. A dau. m. —Noble, res. in N. C. 2. Lewis Giles, res. Richmond, Va. 3. Frank Giles.

*4 Nancy L. Giles (Nannie), dau. of S. R. Giles. m. Geo. Loving, bro. to Caroline B. Loving, wife of James Lawrence Giles, her cousin, No.[17] under Wm. No.[10]. Res. Monroe, Va. Record incomplete.
Issue: 1. Mary Betty Loving, m. Andrew Dawson; Ch: Iva Dawson.

---

*5. Robert Fogus Giles, s. of S. R. Giles, b. Aug. 29, 1854, Nelson Co. m. Laura Isabella Drummond, Nov. 27, 1879.
Issue: (Record submitted by Mrs F. D. Giles).
1. Clarence Drummond Giles, b. April 16, 1881; m. Laura Elizabeth Jennings, Nov. 20, 1907. Issue: (1) Clarence Edward, b. Jan. 18, 1905; m. 1st. Susie Bell McPhearson, Dec. 15, 1927; dec'd. m. 2nd, Lucille Agnes Puette, Jan. 24, 1953; issue of Clarence & Susie: 1. Ann McPhearson Giles, b. July 5, 1930, m. Robert Whitman, May 24, 1953. Issue of Clarence & Lucille: 2. Clarence Edward Giles, b. May 26, 1954. (2) Robert Henry Giles, b. Dec. 25, 1906; m. Mary Martin, Jan. 11, 1931; issue: 1. Mary Jane Martin Giles, b. Sept. 3, 1933. 2. Robert Henry Giles, Jr., b. April 22, 1939. (3) Laura Elizabeth Giles, b. Jan. 25, 1910; m. Archie Burnham, Oct. 8, 1932; issue: 1. Archie Burnham, Jr., b. May 10, 1935. 2. Laura Elizabeth Burnham, b. April 14, 1942.

2. Bessie Lewis Giles, b. Oct. 16, 1884. m. Carroll B. Martin, Oct. 29, 1907. Issue: (1) Ronald Sheperdson, b. Oct. 18, 1908; m. Clara E. Guss, March 15. 1944. (2) Margaret Elizabeth, b. June 19, 1911; m. Devreaux S. Ernst, Nov. 23, 1932. (3) John Robert, b. Oct. 15, 1915; died April 15, 1938.
3. Ruth Gillette Giles, b. Oct. 8, 1886; m. Robert S. Woodall, Oct. 28, 1908. Issue: (1) Ruby Louise Woodall, b. Aug. 14, 1909; m. W. Ellis Holt, Sept. 15, 1937; res. Verona, Va.; ch: 1. Susan Giles, b. June 29, 1948. (2) Lewis Edward Woodall, b. June 4, 1911; died Dec. 29, 1936. (3) Helen Ruth Woodall, b. March 31, 1917; m. Ned Stogner, Dec. 25, 1937. Ch. 1. Ned Carr Stogner, b. July 8, 1947.
4. Russell Henry Giles, b. Oct. 6, 1888: m. Cecil Lucille Massie, Jan. 18, 1911. Issue: (1) Harold Russell, b. March 4, 1918; m. Geneva Eloise Farmer, April 8, 1939; ch. 1. Barbara Ann Giles, b. May 3. 1942: 2. Harold Russell Giles, Jr., b. May 14, 1946. (2) Robert Curtis Giles, b. April 5, 1929; (son of Russell Henry).
5. Pearl Louise Giles, b. Sept. 27, 1892: m. Robert Fogus Jordon. Sept. 5, 1907. Issue: (1) Clarence Giles Jordan. b. March 11, 1911; m. Mabel Pearl Pearson, Oct. 25, 1932; ch: 1. Clarence Giles Jordan, Jr., b. Sept. 6, 1933; m. Patricia Ann Luckham, Feb. 25, 1955. 2. Betty Jean Jordan, b. May 29, 1935; m. LeeRoy Pochler, April 16, 1954. 3. Pearl Louise Jordan, b. Sept. 29, 1936, d. Jan. 25, 1943. 4. Thos. Pearson Jordan, b. Nov. 7, 1938. 5. Dorothy Lee Jordon, b. May 1, 1940. (2) Mary Louise Jordan, b. Aug. 5, 1913; m. Robert B. Hawley, May 14, 1932. Mary died Jan. 12, 1947; (ch: 5). 1. Ann Hawley, b. April 28, 1933; m. Geo. Homer Carroll, March 5, 1952, child: Steve Maurice Carroll, b. Aug. 7, 1954; 2. Robert Boothe Hawley, Jr., b. Oct. 22, 1934; 3. Theodore Hampton Hawley, b. July 10, 1936; 4. Judith Laverne Hawley, b. Oct. 6, 1937; 5. Danny Lee Hawley, b. Aug. 18, 1946. (3) Nannie Laura Jordan, b. Feb. 26, 1916; m. Clarence S. Carroll, July 6, 1934.
6. Frank Dement Giles, b. Dec. 26, 1893; m. Lillian Gertrude Maxwell, Dec. 23, 1916. Issue: (1) Virginia Gertrude Giles, b. June 16, 1919, d. March 17, 1925; (2) Frank Dement Giles, Jr., b. Jan. 23, 1926; m. Jeanette Guy, June 10, 1950; (3) Clarence Maxwell Giles, b. May 12, 1930; m. Jean Deaton. Nov. 6, 1949; ch: 1. Brenda Jean Giles, b. Aug. 14, 1950; 2. Deborah Rae Giles, b. July 11, 1953. (4) James Ray Giles, b. Oct. 13, 1931; m. Jewell Rickman, Oct. 30, 1954.
7. Corrinne Fogus Giles, b. July 7, 1899.

*7 Mary Edmonds Giles (Mollie), dau. of Solomon Rhodes Giles. m. Henry Dean White.

Issue:

1. Henry Olin White, b. year 1886 and reared near Jonesborro, Nelson Co. m. Henrietta Patteson, Nov. 3, 1909. Res. Lynchburg, Va.
   Issue:
   1. Son died in infancy.
   2. Samuel Patteson White, res. Hickory, N. C.
   3. Thomas Olin White, b. year 1926, m. Mary Bell Patteson. Ch: 1. Thomas Olin White, Jr., b. Nov. 1, 1950.
2. C. L. White of Lynchburg, Va.
3. A. Montigue White, connected with the "Randolph-Macon Womans College" of Lynchburg, Va.

* * *

THOMAS R. GILES, Brother of WILLIAM M., No.[10]

[12]Thomas R. Giles. James[7] Wm[3] Perrin[1]

Son of James and Nancy (Saunders) Giles, b. June 13, 1812, Nelson Co., Va. d. Jan. 14, 1894, Nelson Co. (The U. S. Census records, Nelson Co., yrs. 1850 and 1860 gives Thos. occu. as Merchant of Roseland, Va. m. Feb. 20, 1833, Mary Ireland Gay, b. Nov. 15, 1809, d. Jan. 14, 1892, dau of Samuel Gay Jr. and Mary Jane Ireland of Harrisonburg, Rockingham Co., Va., and granddau. of Dr. Sameul Gay (wife Catherine) of Eng., Va., and Ky., and Wm. & Janet (Miller) Ireland of Harrisonburg, Va.

Issue:

*79-1. Samuel N., b. Oct. 18, 1835.
*80-2. Wm. H. H., b. Jan. 29, 1837, d. Mar. 28, 1895.
*81-3. George R., b. Mar. 18, 1839, d. Apr. 30, 1880.
*82-4. Thos. R., Jr. b. Sept. 10, 1840.
*83-5. Jane G., b. Sept. 15, 1842, d. Dec. 15, 1873.
*84-6. Mary A., b. July 22, 1844, d. in infancy.
*85-7. Martha Ossian, b. Nov. 7, 1846, d. Nov. 26, 1918.
86-8. Marion Giles, b. July 22, 1850, d. June 27, 1918. m. Laura Bettie Little, Aug. 30, 1880. Ch: Pearl O., b. Aug. 1, 1881; Bessie C., b. Apr. 26, 1883; Bertram, b. Aug. 30, 1884; Hazel.

---

[79]Samuel N. Giles. Thos. R.[12] James[7] Wm.[3] Perrin[1]

m. 1st, Mary C. Sprinkle, Oct. 21, 1857, dau. of Nelson Sprinkle. m. 2nd, Mary C. Dunlap, April 8, 1868.

Issue of Samuel & Mary C. (Sprinkle) Giles:

1. Arthur Giles. b. Mar. 16, 1862. d. Dec. 18, 1862.

Issue of Samuel & Mary C. (Dunlap) Giles:

2. William Giles. Born 1870. Died 1890.
3. Robert Giles. Born 1872. Died 1877.
4. Lawrence Giles. Born 1875.
5. Minnie Giles, b. 1877, m. Dr. Everet N. Thrift.
   Issue: Geo. N., b. 1895; Mary Elizabeth, b. 1899?.

---

[80]William Henry Harrison Giles. Thos. R.[12] James[7] Wm.[3] Perrin[1] m. Susan Ann McCrary, Nov. 13 1867, d. Sept. 8, 1924, dau. of Dr. and Mrs Andrew McCrary. All of Nelson Co., Va.

Issue:

1. Thomas Newton Giles. b. Nov. 4, 1868, Roseland, Va. m. Nannie E. Jennings.
   Issue:
   (1) Sadie Lillian Giles, b. Jan. 3, 1904. d. Oct. 31, 1937. m. Neil E. Henry. Issue: 1. Giles Graham of Lynchburg, Va. Arthur Eugene of Lynchburg, Va.
   (2) Jane Ann, b. Aug. 11, 1906. Res. Wash., D. C.
   (3) Edith Gay, b. May 6, 1908. m. Robley S. Puller of Lynchburg, Va. Issue: 1. Robley S., Jr., of Lynchburg.
2. Mary Lillian Giles, b. Sept. 16, 1870. d. May 19, 1945.
3. William Herbert Giles of Roanoke, Va. b. Oct. 8, 1872. m. Gertrude Watts.
   Issue: 1. Sadie Irene Giles.
4. Robert Walton Giles, b. Jan. 18, 1875. Died Jan. 12, 1938. m. Zina Franklin.
   Issue:
   (1) Margaret Ann, b. 1902. m. Paul Sivelney.
   (2) William B., b. 1905. m. Elizabeth Hodges.
   (3) Harry M., b. 1907. m. Virginia Kabler.
   (4) Copeland.
5. Ivan Giles, b. May 12, 1878. d. Oct. 24, 1880.
6. Harrison Malcolm Giles. b. May 28, 1880 in Nelson Co., Va. d. Sept. 12, 1949 at his home in Fleetwood Heights, Roseland, Va. Served 34 years as Postmaster at Roseland. Member of Bethlehem Methodist Ch. Bur. in Ch. Cem. m. Virginia Haynie, Sept. 15, 1919.
   Issue:
   1. Harrison Malcolm Giles, Jr. b. June 6, 1923.
      Res. Fleetwood Heights. m. and has issue: 1. Jaquelynn Marie, b. Nov. 18, 1948.
7. Marvin McCrary Giles. b. July 15, 1883. m. Maud Walker. Res., Lynchburg, Va.
   Issue of Marvin & Maud (Walker) Giles:
   (1) Marvin McCrary Giles, Jr.
   (2) Louise Giles, m. Roy Dillon.
   (3) Wm. Giles. (4) Nancy Giles.
8. Sadie Giles, b. July 28, 1887. d. July 20, 1890.

---

[81]George Robert Giles. Thos.[12] Jas.[7] Wm.[3] Perrin[1]

m. Martha Copeland Godwin, Dec. 21, 1865. She d. Jan. 27, 1922.

Issue:

1. Mary E., b. Nov. 2, 1866.
2. Lucy Ossian, b. Aug. 18, 1868. d. May 3, 1900.
3. Thos. Godwin, b. May 30, 1870. Res. at Brookhaven, near Charlottesville, Va.
4. Lelia Holland, b. July 4, 1873.
5. Harvey, b. Jan. 19, 1877. m. W. B. Johnson of Brookhaven.
   Issue:
   (1) Godwin G. Johnson, b. July 24, 1899. m. Mary Furr, Mar. 24, 1928.
   (2) Lulu Belle Johnson, b. Mar. 3, 1902. m. Virgil Crenshaw, Oct. 1944.
   (3) Lewis Johnson, b. Aug. 4, 1904. m. Margaret Nelson Lupton, Dec. 23, 1927.
6. Roberta Copeland Giles, b. April 6, 1880. d. Feb. 5, 1910.

---

[82]Thomas R. Giles, Jr. Thos.[12] Jas.[7] Wm.[3] Perrin[1]

m. Bettie H. Godwin, Feb. 14, 1878.

Issue:

1. Marian Giles, b. Nov. 27, 1878.
2. Effie G. Giles, b. Nov. 6, 1880.
3. Wilkie G. Giles, b. July 16, 1882. d. Feb. 1920.
4. Bessie B. Giles, b. June 6, 1884; m. 1st,. Frank Gibbony, Aug. 10, 1919; m. 2nd, Shelby Quattlebaum, Aug. 25, 1926.
5. Curry Giles, b. Aug. 29, 1886; m. Laura Forlothing, Aug. 1911 .d. Nov. 3, 1926.
   Issue of Curry & Laura Giles:
   (1) Virginia T., b. May 28, 1912. m. John Cox, 1930. Ch: Shirley; Janet.
   (2) M. Curry Jr., b. Dec. 2, 1916. m. Betty Calmer, Feb. 24, 1938.
   (3) Thos. A., b. Feb. 10, 1921.
6. Roy T. Giles, b. Dec. 17. 1888. m. Florence—, Sept. 6, 1938.

---

[83]Jane G. Giles. Thos[12] Jas.[7] Wm.[3] Perrin[1]

m. May 28. 1865 to Wm. J. Chrisman who was b. June 11, 1834. d. May 24, 1912. Jane d. Dec. 15, 1873.

Issue of Wm. & Jane (Giles) Chrisman:

1. Mary G., b. Feb. 16, 1866. m. Wm. S. Falles, June 14, 1906; she d. Mar. 14. 1939. Res. Harrisonburg, Va.
2. Martha H., b. Apr. 20, 1867; d. Apr. 29, 1931.
3. Margaret A., b. July 4, 1868; m. Dr. Cary N. Dunlap, Sept. 10, 1896.
   Issue:

(1) Margaret Dunlap, b. Aug. 8, 1897; m. Wm. Wayland, Feb. 16, 1918. Ch: Margaret Cary, b. Nov., 27, 1918. Justyne, b. Sept. 11, 1920. Wm., b. Mar. 25, 1922. Shirley, b. May 11, 1929.
(2) Francis Dunlap, b. July 7, 1901, m. Dorothy Whitlock, Aug. 22, 1936.
4. Lula Chrisman, b. Sept. 9, 1869; d. Oct. 6, 1871.
5. Henrietta Chrisman, b. Feb. 5, 1871; d. Aug. 6, 1871.
6. Olive G. Chrisman, b. March 31, 1875; m. Virgil M. Kirkman, May 12, 1912.

---

[85]Martha Ossian Giles. Thos[12] James[7] Wm.[3] Perrin[1]
m. W. Richard Fallis, Aug. 5, 1885. W. R. Fallis was previously m. to Martha's cousin - Sallie Ossian Gay, dau. of W. N. Gay & Jane Sprinkle. Sallie was b. Sept. 16, 1842, m. Dec. 17, 1867 and d. Oct. 29, 1882. W. R. Fallis died June 27, 1918.
Issue of W. R. & Sallie Ossian (Gay) Fallis:
1. William S. Fallis, b. Dec. 17, 1868. m. Mary G. Chrisman, June 14, 1906. Mary d. Mar. 14, 1939. William S. resides at Harrisonburg, Va. (See record of Mary G. (Chrisman) Fallis under Jane Giles No.[83]). (Many of the names and dates given in this Thos. R. Giles record were taken by permission from a family history, entitled "Dr. Samuel Gay and Descendants," which was compiled and arranged by Mr. Fallis).
2. Emma J. Fallis, b. Sept. 23, 1870, d. March 31, 1942.
3. Laura Olivia, b June 19, 1873; m L. B. Yates, Dec. 10, 1902.
4. Samuel Crosny Fallis, b. Aug. 12, 1875.
5. Missouri Gay Fallis, b. Dec. 6, 1877.

* * *

RICHARD SAUNDERS GILES, Brother of WILLIAM M., No.[10]
[14]Richard Saunders Giles. James[7] William[3] Perrin[1]
Youngest son of James and Nancy (Saunders) Giles to grow to adulthood. b. and d. in Nelson Co., Va. It is recorded in Richard's family Bible that he had a half bro., Andrew Giles: James' first wife was Jemima Coffey, (see James' record, No.[7]). (U. S. Census record), yr. 1850, gives Richard's age 27 and Barbara's age 25, occu. Blksmith. (U. S. Census record), yr. 1860 give Richard's age 38, Jane R. 24, Wm. W. 6, and Inez V. 2. Rich's occu., Blacksmith, P. O. Rockfish, Va. He m. 1st, Barbara A. Allen, June 15, 1850, Nelson Co. m. 2nd, Jane R. Morris, yr. 1856, Nelson Co.
Issue of Richard & Barbara (Allen) Giles:
1. William Walker Woods Waller Giles. m. 1st, A. Frances Goolsby, Jan. 12, 1874; surety, Richard S. Giles. m. 2nd, Gertrude Fields.

Issue of Richard and Jane (Morris) Giles:

2. Inez Giles, m. Wm. Harris; res. Richmond, Va. Issue: Bernard; Edward; Alberta; Nealie; Madge; Matlan; Fred.
3. Oscar Giles, m. Mary Hudson. Oscar d. July 14, 1910, Nelson Co.
   Issue:
   (1) Eva Giles, b. at Myndus, Nelson Co., Va.; m. 1st Pierce S. Adams, (see Ann Eliza (Giles) Adams, No.[15]); m. 2nd, Wm. F. Adams, (see Margarite (Giles) Adams, No.[24].). Res. Arrington, Va.
   (2) William Giles, m. Julia Stratton; no issue.
   (3) Jesse Giles, m. Ethel Hamilton. Ch: Mary; Virginia; Melvin; Carlton.
   (4) Reavy Giles, m. Stella Shumate. Ch: Reavy, Jr. killed in airplane crash, World War II, in France. Reavy, Sr. d. March, 1935.
   (5) Frances Giles, m. Gabe Saunders. Ch: Mary; Louise; Janice; Arlem?.
   (6) Hattie Giles, m. Massie Toms. Ch: Alvin Lee.
   (7) Katie Giles.
   (8) Oscar Giles, m. Mary Ann Hopper. Ch: David Allen.
   (9) Idella Giles, m. Swanson Loving; (see No.[48], this sec.). Ch: Linda Jean Giles.
   (10) Clarence Giles, m. Rena Mae Burk. Ch: Clarence, Jr.
4. Callie Giles, m. Chas. Harris, res. Clifton Forge. Issue: Ray; Elmer; Ollie; Hallie.
5. Hester Giles, m. John Gregory; no issue. Res. Waynesboro, Va.

* * *

87-88

A WILLS FAMILY

89

JAMES WILLS, SENIOR

Principally of Amherst and Nelson Counties, Virginia And His Descendants

Due to the missing records, some destroyed by fire, others by wars, of a number of the Virginia counties, especially those of Warwick, King and Queen, Elizabeth City and Buckingham, it has not been possible to establish the parentage of James Wills, Sr. The large Bible mentioned in his will may have contained this information, but if extant it has not been located to date. There is conclusive evidence to show that he was of the same family as Elias, Willis, Lawrence, Edmund and Matthew Wills, brothers, and who were contemporaries of James. They originated in Warwick Co., Va. Records are recorded for Elias in King and Queen, Amelia, Albemarle and Fluvanna Co's; for Willis in Warwick, King and Queen and Fluvanna; for *Lawrence in Warwick, Prince George and Amelia; for Edmund in Amelia and Nottoway Co's, and for Matthew in Prince George and Amelia Co's, Va. These men possessed considerable wealth, were prominent in their communities. ("Wm. & Mary College Quar.," Vol. XXIV, No. 3) gives the probable identity to Elias Wills' grandsire, quote: "Elias Wills died in 1805, a very old man. Elias Wills was doubtless a grandson of Elias Wills of Warwick County and Mary Condon, his wife." Elias and Willis were popular Wills names, being carried down in a number of the families of Warwick County origin, and this was also true in James' family. Origin of the family was England. Persons by that name are found at an early date in County Cornwall; later, they are recorded in Devonshire, and Somersetshire.

---

*Note: My attention has recently been called to the publication, "Colonial Families Of The Southern States of America," by Stella Pickett Hardy. This is an excellent reference book. and the author, in her first edition. has requested corrections; therefore, I take this opportunity to correct errors made on the Wills family of Warwick Co., Va. Page 27, "5--2. Mary, m. (first) John Tabb, Jr.; (second) Matthew Willis, of Warwick Co., Va.; (third) Robert Armistead." Matthew Willis should read—Matthew Wills. Page 128, "4--5. Emanuel Willis," should read—Emanuel Wills. End of quote and corrections. (Lawrence Wills of the foregoing paragraph married a daughter of John and Mary (Armistead) Tabb, Jr.

Being positive that errors will also be found in this work. "My Virginia Kin," regardless of the care that has been taken in copying the records, reading the galley proofs and checking the printed pages preparatory to the completion of the book, I too, shall be grateful to receive corrections to errors wherever found, regardless of how small.

Blanche H. Baldridge

201 West Mission Street,
Strawberry Point, Iowa,
April, 1959

JAMES WILLS, SR.; wealthy and prominent land holder, owning estates in Amherst, Bedford and Nelson Co's., Va. Born ca. 1740, died winter of 1820-21, Nelson County. Served as a young man in the French and Indian War under Col. Wm. Byrd, yr. 1760. Received bounty land for his services. Ref: "Amherst County, Virginia in the Revolution. Including Extracts from the "Lost Order Book," 1773-82, p. 188, by Lenora Higginbotham Sweeny. (Mrs Sweeny had the good fortune to locate this "Lost Order Book" of Amherst County. A photostated copy is in the Archives Dept., Va. State Library). Ref. for the following, which pertains to the bounty land allowed James Wills for his F. & I. war service, and from which Mrs Sweeny quoted in her aforementioned publication, is given in: ("Va. State Library, Archives Division, Land Office Grants 8," 1786-87, p. 404). (Taken by permission from Mrs Sweeny's pub.). "Know ye that by virtue and in consideration of a Military Warrant under the proclamation of the King of Great Britian of 1763, No. 1089 and in consideration of a Land Treasury Warrant No. 5185, both issued the 31st day of May, 1783, there is granted by Edmund Randolph, Esq. Governor of the Commonwealth of Virginia unto James Wills a certain tract or parcel of land containing 150 acres by Survey bearing date 25th April 1785 lying and being in the County of Amherst on the North Branches of the South Fork of Rucher's Run and bounded as follows; To Wit, Beginning at pointers in his own line thence etc. to the corner of James Thompson," etc.; Dated, Feb. 7, 1787. It is also stated that this warrant "was delivered by Willis Wills;" (James son, Willis was too young for this service, but this person could have been Willis, son of Edmund Wills of Amelia and Nottoway Counties). James also gave service in the Revolutionary cause. Proof of this also given in "Amherst County, Virginia in the Revolution," p. 71, and his name listed under "Claims for Property Impressed or Taken for Public Service" and written thus—"Wells (Wills) James." (Note: The writer wishes to call attention to the fact that Mrs Sweeny found a number of proper names spelled incorrectly in the Order Book and made corrections where those names appeared in her book). It is believed the reason that James Wills' name was occasionally copied as "Wells" was due to the fact that he had a peculiar way of dotting the "i" in his name by making a swirl on the "W." However the name is frequently spelled "Wells" in the records of the many counties in which the Willses lived. Mrs. Sweeny's reference for James Wills' "Property Claim" in the Rev. War was, ("Amherst Co., Va. Order Book," 1773-82, pp. 474-500). This service was in the form of farm commodities impressed for the militia under Gen. Greene. James is proven up in the N.S.D.A.R. under national number, 432649. The following records are recorded for

James. July 4, 1768, Amherst Co., Va., "James Wills paid seventy nine pounds of net tobacco for one days attendance at court for Wm. Trice for traveling 18 miles from Buckingham to Amherst Court; " Ref: ("Amherst Co., Order Book," 1766-69), p. 343. (The first O. B. of Amherst County is missing). It is believed that James lived in Buckingham County before going to Amherst County. It is recorded that "James Wills got 300 acres of land in Buckingham County, Va. in 1768." James Wills of this record may have been the James Wills who witnessed a deed in York Co., year 1769 with James Steptoe, John Dowsing, and Thomas Everard for Wm. Powell of Williamsburg, Va. to Benj. & Edw. Powell; (note: The Dowsings, Everards, and a "James Wills" were connected with Filmer Wills of Warwick Co.). Aug. 21, 1771, James was surety for the marriage license of Robert Horsley and Miss Judith Scott; ref.; "Marriage Bonds, Amherst Co., Va., 1763-1800," by Wm. M. Sweeny. Year 1782, U. S. Census, Amherst Co., shows James Wills with 8 white, and 8 slaves. The Amherst County tax records, yr. 1783, shows James with 763 acres. Following entries and dates show land bought by him in Amherst Co. "Yr. 1787, 611 ac's. from Wm. & Mary Powell. Yr. 1791, 230 ac's. from Wm. Walters. Yr. 1794, 188 ac's. from—Hawkins, and 75 from Walters." Land taxes recorded by the first clerk of court, Spotswood Garland, for Nelson Co., July 8, 1809 lists James Wills as owning 2589 acres of land, location—Rockfish, Ref.: "Colonial History of Nelson Co., 1734-1807," by J. B. Coincon. Yr. 1820 Nelson Co. land tax for James shows 2297 acres. This, in addition to a 300 acre tract in Amherst Co. On April 24, 1809, James Wills and wife, Mildred, of Nelson Co., purchased of Nathan Reid and wife, Sophia, of Bedford Co., Va. a tract of land in Bedford County, comprising 1884 acres, located on both sides of the North Fork of Goose Creek, in consideration of two thousand and eight hundred pounds current money; ("Bedford Co., Va. Deed Book M-13," p. 49.). No records were found showing that James and Mildred ever lived in Bedford Co., but they settled several of their children there. On Aug. 2, 1814, James and Milley of Nelson Co. conveyed by deed of gift to John Thompson, husband of James' dau., Judith and of Bedford Co., 800 acres of land on the North Fork of Goose Creek; ("D. B. 16," p. 465). May 7, 1816, James and Milley conveyed by deed of gift to their son, Lawrence of Bedford Co., 497 acres of this same tract of land; ("Bedford Co., D. B. 0-15," p. 112). On May 17, 1816, James and Milley conveyed a deed in trust to Joseph C. Higginbotham of Bedford Co., for the benefit of their dau., Mary, wife of Ezekiel Hill, and her ch., a tract containing 300 ac.; ("Bedford Co., D. B. C.," p. 115). May 7, 1816, James and Milley conveyed by deed of gift to Joseph C. Higginbotham, of Bedford Co., 287 acres of this tract, (Joseph was husband of their dau., Lucy); recorded in

("Bedford Co., D. B. O," p. 113, Nov. 25, 1816). These records show James' ch., Judith, Mary, Lucy and Lawrence lived in Bedford Co., where they remained with exception of Lawrence, who returned to Nelson Co. On Dec. 6, 1821 (believed to have been soon after the death of his father). Lawrence Wills and Polly, his wife of Nelson Co., conveyed by deed to Joseph C. Higginbotham of Bedford Co., 497 ac's. on North Fork of Goose Creek, Bedford Co., in consideration of $2485.00; Recorded in Bedford Co., Va., Nov. 21, 1827. The U. S. Census record of Nelson Co. year 1810 shows James, Sr. with one male 16-26, one female 10-16, one male 45 plus, one female 45 plus and 31 slaves. Year 1814, Buckingham Co., fee due clerk of Nelson Co. from James Wells (Wills) for John Patterson, Sheriff. James m. 1st, Mary—; m. 2nd, Mildred—, (possibly "Catlett," they gave the name to a son; refer to Lucy N. Wills, No.^{9}. Mildred died between May 7, and Oct. 28, yr. 1816, according to Bedford Co. deeds. James' home in Amherst and Nelson Counties (Nelson Co. was formed from Amherst Co. yr., 1807) was located in "Wills Cove" now known as "Freshwater" and near Lovingston, county seat of Nelson Co. The Va. Land and Personal Tax records of Amherst and Nelson Co's. give following for 'Wills'. Yr. 1782, James had 1 tithe, 8 slaves and 24 horses. Yr. 1787, 1 tithe and 18 slaves. Yr. 1790 his taxes included son, James. Yr. 1794, his taxes included son, Elias, and James Jr. was listed separately. For several ensuing yrs. James, Sr's. taxes show 3 tithes, and may have included his son, Elias. The latter is presumed to have died young, as he does not appear again on the records, or in his father's will. Yr. 1799 John is listed with 1 tithe, no property. James appears with 2 tithes until yr. 1803 when Lawrence is shown with 1 tithe, no prop. Yr. 1806 Willis appears with 1 tithe, no prop.; yr. 1812 he is shown with 1 tithe and 1 slave. Yr. 1813 Catlett appears for first time with 1 tithe, 1 slave. Yr. 1817 James, Sr. is listed with 27 slaves in Nelson Co., and as early as 1805 he paid taxes on slaves in Lexington Parish, Amherst Co., having 6 slaves and 2 horses there in 1809, last date examined; no tithes given as he lived in Amherst Parish. There were 'Wills' living in Amherst and Lexington Parishes other than James and sons during these years. A Willis Wills lived in Amherst Parish, yrs. 1797 to 1804, with 4 tithes and 5 slaves in 1803; he appears to have been the Willis Wills who was mentioned in connection with an Edmund Wills as "good friends" of Andrew McDowell and who left them gifts in his will, dated 1796, Amherst Co., Va. He is listed in Amherst Parish Tax Reports until 1804, with a Merchant's license; no further records found for him in Amherst Co. Elias, Sr. and Elias, Jr. of Fluvanna Co., Thos. (believed to be of same county), John and Elias, son of Edmund Wills, lived at various times in Lexington Par., Amherst Co. The aforementioned Willis, Edmund, John and Elias Wills

may have been brothers, as the four bros., sons of Edmund Wills of Amelia and Nottoway Co's. were living, yr. 1796, date of their father's will. Edmund, Sr. was bro. to Lawrence and Matthew of Amelia Co., and Willis and Elias of Fluvanna Co., the latter was also of Amherst Co. The writer regrets not being able to give the location of the site of James' residence, other than 'Wills Cove' (Freshwater). It is said that the old tomb stones are no longer standing in what was once a double cemetery, one for the white folks and one for the colored. James' son, Willis did not marry until after his father's death and Lawrence returned to Nelson Co. to live around the time of his father's death, one of these sons may have lived on the ancestral place. Transcripts of James' lengthy will and inv. follows.

Last Will and Testament of James Wills, Senior
("Nelson County, Virginia, Will Book B," pages 176-77-78).
Dated 29 Sept. 1820. Probated 26 Feb. 1821.

"In the name of God, Amen:"

"Firstly, I, James Wills of Nelson County, Virginia, being weakened and in low state of health, but of sound disposing mind and memory, do make this my last will and testament in manner and form following, that is to say, in the first place I desire all of my just debts shall be speedily paid by my executors out of the first monies they may receive after my death.

2nd. I give, devise and bequeath to my grandson, Jefferson L. Wills, son of my son, James Wills, Jr. dec'd., two-hundred and fifty acres of the tract of land on which his mother now resides, the entire tract containing four-hundred acres, three hundred and sixty-seven of which was purchased under a deed of trust made by my said son, James to Murphy, Brown & Co., and thirty-three acres residue was purchased by me of my said son by deed of record in the court of Nelson County, which said two-hundred and fifty acres having been intended to be given to my said grandson, I wish land of such manner by my said executors as to include the dwelling house to him and to his heirs forever, reserving the liberty to his Mother to use the said land and enjoy the benefits thereof jointly with him during her natural life or widowhood, the residue of the tract being one-hundred and fifty acres. I devise and bequeath to my granddaughter, Pamelia Smith, the wife of James Smith to her and to the heirs of her body forever. I also give my said granddaughter the negroes (2) namely Gordon and Hannah now in the possession of her mother, Elizabeth Wills, to her and the heirs of her body forever. The residue of my negroes on said plantation consisting of John, Creasy, Hill and Disy now in the possession of my said daughter-in-law, Elizabeth Wills, (wife of James Wills, Jr. Dec'd.). I give and devise and

bequeath to my grandson, Jefferson L. Wills and to his heirs forever allowing to his mother the liberty as to use and profit in the same manner as the land left them during her life or widowhood. Having advanced considerable sum of money for my said son, James in his lifetime it is not my will and desire that his children should have any more of my estate nor do I wish them to be held responsible for any such advancement made to their said father.

3rd. I give, devise and bequeath to my daughter, Rebecca Martin, wife of James Martin, three hundred acres of land lying in Blizes (Blezes) Hollow and adjoining the land belonging to the estate of Lucas Powell, dec'd, and others to be run off by a line directed by my executors as to include the quantity to her portion equal to the land here-to-fore given to the rest of my children.

4th. I give, devise and bequeath to my granddaughter, Nancy Williamson, one-hundred and eighty-four acres on the head waters of Ruchers Run to be held and enjoyed by her and her heirs until her son, Montraville shall arrive to the age of twenty-one years at which time I give and bequeath the said one hundred acres of land to him the said Montreville and to his heirs forever. The said one hundred and eighty acres being the tract laid off and surveyed by George Higginbotham 12th day of April, 1819. I give this land in consideration to my daughter Polly Hill's tract being of less value than the land given the rest of my children.

5th. To my sons, John, Lawrence and Catlett I have here-to-fore executed deeds for the land I intended to give them which I now confirm together with such slaves as I have given them, and now in their possession to them and their heirs forever.

6th. I give, devise and bequeath to my son, Catlett, whom I hereby constitute a trustee for the purpose, three-hundred and twelve acres of my tract of land lying in Amherst Co., called Trent's Ferry tract to be run off as my executors shall direct to be held by him, my said son Catlett, for the use of and benefit of my dau. Nancy Phillips and her children during the life of my said dau. and at her death I give the said three-hundred and twelve acres of land to be equally divided among her children or legal representatives.

7th. To my daughters, Judith Thompson and Lucy Higginbotham, I give and confirm the lands I have heretofore executed deeds for to their husbands, John Thompson and Joseph C. Higginbotham, together with the slaves I have given them and now in their possession, to them and their respective heirs and assigns forever.

8th. I hereby confirm the gift of all slaves made to any of my children and now in their possession, to their heirs forever.

9th. All the rest and residue of my property of any description not herein before disposed of together with all monies

which be on hand at the time of my death and all monies then due me, I leave to be equally divided among all of my children (except the children of my son, James Wills, Jr., dec'd.), share and share alike, each accounting for what money I have advanced them in my life-time. The parts falling to my daughters, Polly (Mary) Hill and Nancy Phillips, to be received by Joseph C. Higginbotham, as trustee for my dau., Polly, and by my son, Catlett, as trustee for my said dau., Nancy, to be appropriated of my said daughters and their children during the natural life of my said daughters and what may be remaining in hand at their death to be equally divided among their children or their legal representatives.

10th. It is not my wish that my son, Willis should account for any monies which I have heretofore advanced to him in the general division of my estate, as I intended the monies so advanced him to go in lieu of lands, having never made him a title to any.

Lastly. I do hereby nominate, constitute, and appoint my sons, Willis and Catlett Wills, and my son-in-law, Joseph C. Higginbotham, executors of this my last will and testament. In testimony whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this 29th day of September, 1820.

Signed, sealed, etc. in the presence of: Sp. Garland; James S. Penn. James Wills, (Seal)."

Probated 26 Feb. 1821, at a court held for Nelson County. "This writing purporting to be the last will and testament of James Wills, deceased, was presented in court and proved by the oaths of Spotswood Garland and James S. (T?) Penn. Bond of $100,000, required.

Bondsmen: Lemuel Turner, Alexander Brown, Thomas E. Fortune, Robert Kinkaid, William C. Rives, John Whitehead and William Hargrove.

Know all men by these presents, that we, Willis H. Wills, Catlett Wills, Joseph C. Higginbotham and the afore mentioned bondsmen are held and formerly bound unto John Mosby, John Digges, Lee W. Harris, John W. Shelton and Samuel Loving, gentlemen Justices of the court of Nelson County, Va., now settling sum of one hundred thousand dollars."

("Nelson Co., Va., Will Book B." pp. 176 & 182, Mar. 26, 1821). Appraisment of James Wills' personal property—"The condition that the executors make a true and perfect inventory of all goods, chattles, credits, etc." (Note—James had made gifts of slaves to all of his children prior to the date of this inventory, which follows): "43 slaves, 10 horses, 66 head of sheep, 40 head of cattle, 7 yearlings, 1 yoke of oxen, 1 still and pewter worm, 5 casks, 6 sows and 28 pigs, 21 hogs, 41 shoats, numerous farm tools, plows, hoes, etc. One large family Bible, value $5.00. Furniture, cupboards, tables, chairs, walnut

chest, desk and bookcases. Three candle stands and two snuffers. Following are the names and valuation of the 43 slaves. Old man Turner, $125; Ben $500; Reuben $350; Simon $150; Jesse $500; Adam $425; John $300; Jack $400; Simon $400; Oliver $300; Will $400; Mary $25; Jasmine $25; Lidia $200; Milley $75; Kessiah & 4 ch.; viz: Eliza, Geo., Wm., & James $1,000 ;Rose & 5 ch., viz: Louisa, Edw., Abraham, Hannah & Amy, $1300; Jenny & 3 ch.; viz: Wiath, Rholla & Geo. $800; Jane & 1 child, Conrade, $450; Mary & 2 ch., Viz: Clarissa & Cole $550; Moran $350; Peter Ruffin $625; Alley $450; Warwick $25; and James $475. This appraisal made by William H. Digges, Samuel and Lunsford Loving." Account of administration found in "Will Book C," pp. 31-32-33. Accounted for $13,266.75 on July 11, 1822. Later accounted for distributing $9,375.39, as follows: "To James Martin, Legatee. $1100.00. To Lawrence Wills, $1801.50. To Catlett Wills, $2,000.00. To Dabney Phillips, trustee for Nancy, Legatee, $800.00. To Willis H. Wills, $1500.00. Balance of $2854.10 yet to be divided." The admr's .were allowed 6% on amount of sum collected, $13,135.60. Under date of Sept. 18, 1823. "Accounts of collections since first accounting, had at that time for distribution, $4641.86. Returned to court 22nd Sept. 1823, on account of exceptions filed by executors of John Thompson's (dec'd.) estate, but finally over-ruled and ordered recorded Nov. 26, 1823. Signed by Zachariah Nevil and Spotswood Garland." Final settlement of James Wills' estate was not made until May 27, 1833. There are various items of things sold and accounted for between 1823 and 1833. Acct. of Admr's., "Will Book C," p. 143. "(1 item) Cash paid Geo. Vaughan, Constable, etc. for James Martin's warrant. (1 item) Cash paid Edmund & Nevil for shipping tax on 4 hhds. tobacco. (1 item) By cash of John M. Alexander, May 26, 1823." Folowing is division of slaves of James Wills' estate—"We divided the negroes into as many lots as there were legatees, as nearly equal as possible, and prepared tickets for each lot, and deposited tickets in a hat and a little child drew for each legatee as follows: ("Nelson Co., Va., Will Book, C," p. 189).
John Thompson, who intermarried with Judith Wills, $1275.00.
Mrs. Ezekiel Hill, (Mary), $1100.00.
John Wills, $1150.00.
Lawrence Wills, $1000.00.
James Martin, who intermarried with Rebecca Wills, $1125.00.
Willis H. Wills, $1150.00.
Joseph C. Higginbotham, intermar. with Lucy Wills, $1000.00.
Catlett Wills, $1200.00.
Dabney Phillips, who intermarried with Nancy Wills, $1125.00.
(Clerk, Spotswood Garland). 23rd August, 1824."
Signed - Zachariah Nevil, Nelson Anderson, Spotswood Garland.

For the "Legend" refer to the Giles section, page 62.

Issue of James Wills, Sr. & 1st wife, Mary:
* 1. Judith Wills, b. Oct. 24, 1764, m. John Thompson.

Issue of James Wills Sr. & 2nd wife, Mildred:
(Childred may not be in exact order of birth, also one or more of the older ch. may be issue of first wife, Mary).
* 2. Mary Wills, m. Ezekiel Hill, year 1790.
* 3. James Wills, Junior, m. Elizabeth Warwick.
4. Elias Wills. Proof that James had a son, Elias, is found in the "Amherst Co., Va. Tax records," 1794, whereby it is recorded "James Wills, guardian of son, Elias Wills." Elias was not mentioned in his father's will year 1820, presumably deceased, leaving no issue.
* 5. John Wills, b. year 1776. m. Elizabeth Pettyjohn.
* 6. Lawrence Wills, m. Mary (Polly) Fortune.
* 7. Rebecca Wills, m. James Martin, year 1799.
* 8. Willis H. Wills, m. Elizabeth H. Peters.
* 9. Lucy N. Wills, m. Joseph Cabell Higginbotham.
*10. Catlett Wills, m. 1st, Lucinda B. Warwick, year 1812. m. 2nd, Belinda Peters, year 1825 (1826?).
11. Nancy Wills, m. Dabney T. Phillips, Aug. 26, 1811, Nelson Co., Va. (Refer to her father's will for further infn. Attempts to trace her decendants were unsuccessful.

* * *

[1]JUDITH WILLS, dau. of James Wills, Sr.
(The writer is indebted to Miss Earle S. Dennis of Bedford, Va., gt.-gt.-granddau. of Judith, for this record). Born Oct. 24, 1764, dau. of James and 1st wife, Mary—; (transcribed from the family Bible of John and Judith (Wills) Thompson). Judith m. John Thompson, Sept. 11, 1791, Amherst Co., Va. Samuel Hill, surety, consent of her father. John was born Jan. 26, 1766, son of James & Mary Thompson. He died May 16, 1822 in Botetourt Co., Va. Bur. with Masonic honors. Judith d. later. (The following deed may show where they lived in Amherst Co., (Nelson after 1807). "Yr. 1807, John Thompson, Judith his wife, James Wills, Mildred his wife, all of Amherst Co., sell to Hawes Coleman for 1000 pounds, two tracts of land on branches of Naked Creek, being lands John Thompson & James Wills purchased of Martin Bibb & Tandy Johnson. One tract of 200 acres, corner of James Bibb & John Loving, touches lines of James Wills, Sr., Wm. Bibb, dec'd. etc." Another tract containing 200 acres being land, "James Wills bought from Tandy Johnson and joins land of Wm. Bibb, dec'd., John Loving, Wm. Loving, Wm. Hollingsworth, Parmanes Bryant and

estate of Conyers White, dec'd." (Additional inf. for Judith is given in her father's will and in preceding data for him).

Last Will and Testament of John Thompson ("Botetourt Co., Va., Will Book C," p. 346). Dated 16, May 1822. Probated, June 1822.

I, John Thompson of Botetourt Co. do hereby make the following as my last Will and Testament:

First, I appoint my sons John W. Thompson and Creed T. Thompson as my Executors who are in the first place to pay all my just debts.

Secondly, to my wife Judith Thompson, I give and bequeath during her natural life the following slaves Viz: Tim, Daniel, Jack, Milla, Fanny, Sarah, Dinah, Liddy and Delcey also the whole and entire tract on which I now live, until my son Bartlett becomes of lawful age and on his arriving to lawful age she is to have in lieu thereof the old survey of four hundred acres and upwards given by Benjn. West to his son Washington West including the Spring and the Mansion House in which I now live — I give to my son Bartlett the following slaves to-wit:: Charles, Hannah, Carter, Lavina, Isaac, and Lena which slaves I wish to be kept and worked on the lands left my wife during her life or until my said son becomes of lawful age and out of the income of said slaves and lands I wish my said son supported and educated. I will that my mother Mary Thompson be decently supported out of the profits of the lands and slaves heretofore willed to my wife Judith Thompson.

I will to my son John W. Thompson, the following property to-wit: one negro man named Tom, Nancy, Wilson, Eliza, William and James; to my son Creed T. Thompson the following slaves, to-wit, George, Betsey, and her infant child named Virgin-Mary, Kesiah, Tom (son of Tom or little Tom); to my son Anderson Thompson the following slaves: Sam, Sally, Judy, Talbert, Joe and Betsy, Sally's child and altho s'd Anderson Thompson is not now of lawful age, I nevertheless wish him after my death to have immediate possession of his negroes to do with them as tho he was of age, after the present crops is finished before which time all the negroes heretofore bequeathed are to stay and remain on the farms and at the plas at which they are at present.

I have heretofore given my daughter Elizabeth Eubank the following slaves, to-wit, Letty, Patrick, Maria and Nelson, I now in addition thereto give her the following slaves, viz: Uhla and Jordan.

I give to my daughter Mary Shirky in addition to those heretofore given her, whose names were Ben, Rachel, Henry & Jabez, the following slaves viz, Nancy & Will.

I lastly will that all my lands be divided among my aforesaid Legatees equally unless they choose to unite and sell the

same, in which case the proceeds thereof are to be equally divided among them, and to my brother Bartlett T. Thompson I will one of the negroes herein willed to my wife after her death named Fanny on condition that he live and remain with her during her life and attend to her stock & plantation. also a horse worth eighty to one hundred dollars & I wish my son-in-law Elias M. Eubank to have such control over the person of said negro Fanny after she becomes the entire property of my said brother Bartlett T. Thompson as to prevent his imprudently selling or disposing of her or her increase.

My wife is to have a sufficient part of the horses and other stock, farming utensils, household furniture and kitchen furniture etc., so that she may not be in want and enable to live and carry on the farm.

I revoke all other wills. At the death of my wife Elias Eubank is to have a negro man or boy out of the slaves left her in lieu of a girl provided a girl should fall to him in a division of sale negroes, should he choose the same until my son Anderson Thompson arrives of age or gets married I wish him to live and remain with his mother, and assist in attending to the bus iness of the farm and for which I wish him to reserve one hundred dollars per year out of the proceeds of the Dower.

Signed and sealed by me as my last Will and Testament this 16th day of May, 1822. John Thompson, (seal). In the presence of Moses F. Cook, T. M. Patterson, Jas. C. Madison, James Bilbro, Wm. Thompson.

Issue of John & Judith (Wills) Thompson:

1. Elizabeth W., b. July 23, 1792; d. Sept. 7, 1839; m. Elias M. Eubank. Dec. 25, 1807. Elias d. Sept. 15, 1840 in Texas, where his wife also died.
2. James, b. May 13, 1794.
3. John W., b. Jan. 6, 1798, d. Feb. 8, 1849 while addressing the Speaker in the House of Delegates in Richmond, Va. on the passage of a bill for his constituents of Botetourt Co., Va. Member of the Methodist Ch., m. Nancy F. McCrery, Nov. 2, 1825, dau. of John & Hannah McCrery. Nancy, b. May 31, 1801.

   Issue of John W. & Nancy F. (McCrery) Thompson:

   (1) Elizabeth Hannah Thompson, b. June 17, 1830, d. Nov. 1, 1830.

   (2) John Patterson Thompson, b. Sept. 20, 1831.

   (3) Mary Margaret Thompson, b. Feb. 28, 1834, d. Dec. 8, 1843.

   (4) Judith Jane Thompson, b. April 3, 1836, m. 1st, Joseph Cline. m. 2nd. Moses B. Claytor. Judith Jane and her first husband, Joseph Cline were grandparents of Miss Earle S. Dennis of Bedford, Va. Miss Cline was the only child of this union to grow to adulthood, she m. Edward M. Dennis. Both now dec'd.

(5) Ann Ellen Thompson, b. July 16, 1838.
(6) Martha Fulton Thompson, b. Jan. 31, 1842.
(7) Virginia Taylor Thompson, b. Feb. 10, 1846.

4. Creed T., b. April 13, 1800, d. Aug.—, 1841 in Union Co., Ark., leaving six children by his first wife, Eliza G. Coleman whom he m. Jan. 11, 1821, Eliza died Nov. 19, 1837. Creed left one child by his 2nd wife. Was member of M. E. Church.
5. Anderson, b. Sept. 9, 1802, m. Charlotte Rowland Oct. 15, 1822.
6. Mary, b. Jan. 7, 1805, m. John Shirky, Sept. 21, 1820.
7. Bartlett, b Mar. 27, 1807, m Matilda T. Luck, June 21, 1827.

* * *

²MARY WILLS (Polly). Dau. of James Wills Sr. m. Ezekiel Hill, Jan. 18, 1790, Wm. Teas, surety. Consent of her father, James Wills; (Amherst Co. M. L.). Ezekield was s. of John Hill of Amherst Co., Va. Additional infn. is found in her father's will. Ezekiel d. prior to May 1824, Mary d. prior to Mar. 1842. ("Bedford Co., Va., Order Book 19," p. 46), May 25, 1824; "Ordered that Elizabeth Hill, the widow of Ezekiel Hill be summoned to appear at next court to take upon herself the Admr. of her dec'd. husband's estate." ("Bedford Co. O. B. 20," p. 8), March 18, 1825; "Mary Hill came into court and entered into a bond as Trustee to her children under the will of her father, James Wills, in the place of Joseph C. Higginbotham the Trustee.". It is apparent from preceding court records, that Mary (Wills) Hill also used the name "Elizabeth," possibly her middle name. ("Bedford Co., Va., Order Book 23," p. 87), April 26, 1830, "Clifton G. Hill being of full age for the purpose came into court and made choice of Caleb Williamson as his guardian whereupon he together with Barnabas A. Edson and Bartlett Thomas gave bond for $1,000.00 conditioned according to law." ("Bedford Co., Va., Will Book, L-11," p. 133). Mar. 28, 1842; "Inv. of the personal estate of Mrs Mary Hill, dec'd. Division of the slaves was produced and ordered to be recorded. Recorded Aug. 22, 1842.

Issue of Ezekield & Mary (Wills) Hill:
(As given indivision of slaves).

Lot No. 1. drawn by John L. Hill, (4 slaves) amt. $1162.

Lot No. 2. drawn by James W. Hill (4 slaves & child) amt., $1113.662/3.

Lot No. 3 drawn by Jefferson Lee Hill, (3 slaves) amt. $1113.662/3.

Jefferson had wife, Frances, and a son, Hugh Hill.

Lot No. 4 drawn by Thomas Jefferson Hill, (4 slaves, he took 4 old slaves also) Amt. $1136.

Thomas m. his cousin, Joanna, dau. of Col. Joseph C. and

Lucy N. (Wills) Higginbotham, Aug. 28, 1843, (Bedford Co. M. L.) (Refer to Lucy N. Wills, No.^{9}).

Lot. No. 5 drawn by Caleb Williamson, (4 slaves & ch.) Amt. $1113.62 2/3. Caleb was son-in-law of Ezekiel and Mary Hill, having m. their dau., Nancy Hill. He was also guardian of Clifton Hill. Caleb and Nancy's issue was Montiaville Williamson(mentioned in the will of his Gr. grandfather, James Wills).

*Lot No. 6 drawn by Clifton G. Hill, (4 slaves & ch.). Amt. $1113.66 2/3. Leaving $6706 for equal division. (See further for Clifton).

*Clifton Garland Hill, apparently youngest son of Ezekiel & Mary Hill, b. Dec. 2, 1813, Bedford Co., Va. Died Sept. 11, 1881 in Newcastle, Craig Co., Va. Bur. in Newcastle Cem.; Masonic emblem on his monument. Lived in Roanoke Co., Va., later in Newcastle where he was Clerk of Court and practiced law for many years. m. 1st, Mary Rowland, Jan. 12, 1834, dau. of Wm. Rowland. m. 2nd, Amanda V. Price, Sept. 28, 1843, dau. of Jacob Price.

Issue of Clifton Garland & Mary (Rowland) Hill:

*1. William Ezekiel Hill; (see further).

2. Charlotte Hill, b. May 16, 1838 near Hollins, Roanoke Co., Va., d. Feb. 24, 1922; m. Wm. N. Baker, Sept. 6, 1859, d. 1907.

Issue: (1) Frank G. Baker. (2) Edward J. Baker. (3) Laura Baker, m. Tyler Karner Buchanan. (4) Hettie Baker, m. L. D. Craddock, Baptist Minister; one ch: Helen Craddock, teacher in Charlottesville, Va. (There were four other ch. in the Wm. N. Baker family).

3. Margaret Hill, b. near Hollins, Roanoke, Co., Va. m. Col. Edward Eakin. Issue: (1) Frank Eakin. (2) Frances Eakin. (3) William Eakin. (4) Laura Eakin. (5) Annie Eakin. (6) John Eakin. (7) Eddie Mae Eakin.

*1 William Ezekiel Hill, Presbyterian Minister, son of Clifton Garland and Mary (Rowland) Hill, b. May 27, 1837, near Hollins, Roanoke Co., Va. d. Dec. 21, 1900, DeKalb, Miss. Went to school at Hollins Institute as a small boy. Grad. of V. M. Institute, Lexington, Va., in 1861. With the outbreak of the War between the States, the Cadet Corps was called, under command of its professor, Thos. J. Jackson, later to win fame as "Stonewall" Jackson, to train recruits for the Confederate Army, William being one of them. Later he taught a school at Covington, Va. for young men, most of whom had been soldiers, going into the war so young their education had been interrupted. William in his "War Reminiscences" told of seeing his uncle, James Hill near Huntsville, Alabama. James' bro. John is also said to have gone to Ala. William grad. from the Union Theological

Seminary, Hampton Sidney, Va., year 1869 and was called to the Third Presbyterian Ch., Richmond, Va. Later, studied at Univ. of Va., Charlottesville, while serving four churches. Married Jane Kyle Pitzer, Covington, Va., Oct. 28, 1869, b. Sept. 27, 1846; d. May 29, 1929, Rocky Mt., N. C.; bur. DeKalb, Miss. Dau. of John Lewis Pitzer, b. Jan. 5, 1811, Covington, Va.; d. April 6, 1880, Covington, Va., and Harriet Ann Taylor, b. Aug. 16, 1814, Frederick Co., Va.; d. April 18, 1897, Covington; bur. at Covington, Va.

Issue of William Ezekiel & Jane Kyle (Pitzer) Hill:

1. Mary Cordelia Hill, b. June 15, 1874, Point Pleasant, W. Va.; d. Aug. 10, 1952; bur. Asheville, N. C., m. John Donald MacRae, M. D. on June 1, 1898, Fulton, Mo. Ch: John Donald MacRae, Jr., M. D.; b. Aug. 17, 1899, and Jane Rowland MacRae, b. Aug. 24, 1901; ch: b. at Fayetteville, N. C.
2. Harriet Campbell Hill, b. Oct. 18, 1876, Pt. Pleasant. W. Va.; d. Jan. 17, 1931, Jackson, Tenn. m. T. B. Shelton of Jackson, Tenn. No issue.
3. Alice Capehart Hill, b. Aug. 31, 1878, Pt. Pleasant, W. Va. m. Cornell Zimmerman, Oct. 12, 1898, Columbus, Ky. Ch: (1) Gloria, Sept. 27, 1900; (2) Douglas, b. April 1, 1902; (3) William, b. Aug. 29, 1905; (4) Harriet, b. May 27, 1908; ch: b. at Columbus, Ky.
4. Kate Bernard Hill ,b. Oct. 31, 1881, Newbern, Pulaski Co., Va.; m. in Fulton, Ky. to Theophilus Hunter Holmes MacPherson, July 18, 1916; d. May 4, 1948. No issue. (Mrs MacPherson, to whom the writer is indebted for this record; res. in Fayetteville, N. C.).
5. & 6. Rowland and Lewis Hill, d. in infancy; bur Covington, Va.

* * *

^{3}JAMES WILLS, JR., son of James Wills, Sr.
m. Elizabeth Warwick, Oct. 3, 1795, (Amherst Co., Va., M. L.). Dau. of Abraham and Amy Warwick. Sisters: Sally, wife of Zacharias Taliaferro; Polly, wife of Edw. Martin; Agness, who m. Edw. Harding, yr. 1799, she d. before 1784. Bros.: James; John; Daniel; Wm.; Abraham B., and Beverly, who was dec'd. at the time of his father's will was pro. in Amherst Co., yr. 1796. (Beverly's dau., Lucinda was 1st wife of Catlett, younger bro. of James Wills, Jr.). For further infn. on this Martin family refer to Rebecca (Wills) Martin No.^{7}, and Catlett Wills, No.^{10}. James, Jr. d. yr. 1813; his invoice shows his bro., John as admin. The following deeds show where James lived. ("Nelson Co., Va., Deed Book 1," March, 1811): "James Wills Sr., and wife, Mildred convey by deed of gift, 200 acres on the branches of

Rucker Run, adjoining the lands of Zachariah Fortune, James Stevens and others, being the same tract on which the said James Wills, Jr. resides at present and the same tract which the said James Wills, Jr. has deeded to Robert Franklin and Nathaniel Offutt. In order to secure the payment of a debt due Murphy Brown & Co. In November 1811, Nelson Co., "James Wills, Sr., wife Mildred, deed 33 acres land on Rucker Run bounded as follows—beginning ten feet below the mill now occupied by the said James Wills, Jr. running to the original bed of the Creek, thence pursuing the center of the Creek up to within 10 feet of the mill dam, then parallel with said dam to ten feet to the northwest side of the mill pond to the said James Wills, Sr. land, thence with said Fortunes line to James Wills Jr's. line sufficiently for to include 33 acres including the mill, mill race and pond and closing at first station below mill." In June 1813, James Jr. sold to James Sr. for $4300.00. 33 acres on Rucker Run including Mill & Mill pond, it being the same land formerly conveyed by the said James, Jr. to Solomon Matthews and Robert Kincaid as trustee for Geo. W. Varnum (Vurman?), dec'd. to secure a debt to the said Varnum, Teste: John & Catlett Wills. The U. S. Census record of Nelson county, yr. 1810, shows James, Jr. with one male under 10, one female under 10, one male and one female over 26, and 11 slaves.

Issue of James Wills, Jr. & wife, Elizabeth:
1. Jefferson L. Wills.
2. Pamelia Wills, wed James Smith.

* * *

[5]JOHN WILLS, son of James Will, Sr.

Born year 1776. m. Elizabeth Pettyjohn, (this information given the writer by Mrs. Wm. M. Sweeny). The U. S. census record of Nelson Co., year 1850 shows John as living with his son, James N. Wills, and gave his age as 74. More proof that John lived with his son, James is found in a deed of gift, year 1846, in which he states, "for aid and comfort in my declining years, 2 acres of land on which stands a little mill and old still house, called "Seay's Mill," also 33 & 1/3 acres of land purchased of Thomas & Pleasant Ponton, all on the head waters of the North Fork of Rucker Run.—The following abstracts of deeds show proof of several of his ch:, gr. ch., and location of some of his land. Year 1819. James Wills made a deed of gift to his son John and his heirs for 525 acres of land lying on both sides of Rucker Run, beginning at a black heart cherry tree, corner to the said James Wills, and with his line due east to pointer to corner of Robert I. Kinkaid, and joining Abraham Seay, Sr., Joel Ponton, Catlett Wills, and James Thom-

pson. Signed—James Wills. In year 1844, John Wills, Sr. deeded to John Ponton, Jr., James Ponton, Leanna Ponton, and Milly Ann Allen, wife of Samuel Allen, (his grandchildren, being the ch. of Fleming Ponton), 63 acres on Rucker Run adjoining Thomas G. Fortune and others. Year 1845 John Wills gave deed of gift to Salone Wills, and called her "my granddaughter. being dau. of Willis P. Wills, one red heifer," etc. (Note: Salone's mother was Mildred Wills, dau. of John and cousin to her husband, Willis P. Wills who was son of John's bro., Lawrence Wills). Dec. 28, 1831, John Wills buys of the Commonwealth of Virginia, a 46 acre tract of land in the County of Nelson and in the 2nd hundred lying on a west branch of the fork of Rucker Run, running through Wills Cove; part of this land was on a mountain, (being in the foot hills of the Blue Ridge, accounting, no doubt, for the late patent), and cornered with the land of John's bro., Catlett. The patent was signed by Wm. B. Giles, (Gov. of Va., at that time). The U. S. Census of Nelson Co., yr. 1810, lists John Wills with 2 males under 10; 5 females under 10 and one females 16-26; also John & wife—26-45. The census record, year 1820 shows John with 2 sons and 8 dau's. Possibly some of the following "Wills" girls whom a "John Wills" secured in marriage, in Nelson Co. were daughters of this John Wills. Mary Wills, m. Geo. Eubank, Dec. 9, 1824. Sally Ann Wills, m. Nathaniel H. Ryan, 1827. Martha P. Wills, m. James Cunningham, Jr., 1827. Elizabeth Wills, m. Joseph Tinnell, 1828.

Issue of John & Elizabeth (Pettyjohn) Wills:
(Ch. b. in Nelson Co., Va.).

***12-1.** Elias J. Wills, b. year 1800. m. Emily Eubank.
***13-2.** John W. Wills. b. year 1803 m. Mary Saunders.
***14-3.** Theresa M. Wills, b. year 1811. m. Colon Root.
15-4. (This number is blank).
16-5. Mildred Wills. (See record for Mildred under "Willis Peters Wills" son of Lawrence Wills No.[6]).
17-6. Lucy Wills, m. Fleming Ponton, July 7, 1818, Nelson Co., Va. Sec., John Wills. Their issue: John, James, Leanna, and Milly Ann, wife of Samuel Allen.
18-7. Rebecca Wills, (a John Wills secured her in marriage to Chas. W. Purvis, year 1836. Nelson Co.).
19-8. N. Wills, of the following marriage license may have been dau. of John. License for James M. Richardson to wed N. Wills, Oct. 24, 1836, Nelson Co., Va. Security John Wills. m. by H. D. Peyton the same day.

(Ellis R. Wills may have had a connection to this family. He secured Theresa Wills, (dau. of John), in marriage to Colon Root, year 1843. Ellis married Frances Harris, Jan. 25, 1848, Nelson Co. Sec. David W. Harris.

***20-9.** James N. Wills, b. year 1814. m. Sarah L. Purvis.

[12]Elias J. Wills, John Wills, Sr.,[5] James Wills Sr.
b. year 1800, Nelson Co., Va. d. at Lexington, Rockbridge, Co. m. Emily A. Eubank, Aug. 1, 1825 in Albemarle Co., Va. Emily b. yr 1805, was aunt to Mary Eubank, 2nd wife of James Beverly Wills, No.[28] under Catlett, No.[10]. Elias lived in Wills Cove until about 1848 when the family moved to the Eastern District of Amherst Co. ("Nelson Co., Va., Deed Book 12," p. 185, yr. 1846) shows Elias J. gave a deed of trust to his oldest child, John E. Wills, whereby Elias J. Wills "being willing and anxious to secure his wife and children, made John E. Wills trustee of their personal property - including slaves, household furnishings, etc., to be held against all claims." In this deed Elias mentioned all of his children. The U. S. c. r. for Amherst Co., year 1850, shows following ages for their ch.

Issue of Elias J. & Emily A. (Eubank) Wills:

21-1. John E. Wills, b. 1826. (Relatives living at Winston Salem, N. C.).

22-2. Willis P. Wills, b. 1828.

*23-3. Fleming Spottswood Wills, b. 1830.

24-4. Martin Buren Wills, b. 1835. Moved to Knoxville, Tenn.

25-5. Sonora Wills, b. 1838.

26-6. Elisha Wills, b. 1842.

[23]Fleming Spottswood Wills. Elias J.[12] John[5] James, Sr.
b. June 4, 1830, Nelson Co., Va. d. Nov. 19, 1915 at his farm home near Lexington, Va. m. Christena Elizabeth Zink, June 23, 1864. Christena b. May 5, 1843, d. March 19, 1915, at her farm home near Lexington, Va. Both are bur. in Stonewall Jackson Cem., Lexington, Va.

Issue:

1. Lucey Ellen Wills. b. Sept. 2, 1865. d. March 17, 1891. m. Chas. D. Reynolds of Lindsay, Va. Dec. 30, 1884. Res. near Gordonsville, Va.
   Issue:
   (1) Percy Grimes Reynolds. b. June 10, 1888. Res. Gordonsvilles, Va.
2. Harry Wills, b. Sept. 9, 1867, d. Oct. 24, 1867.
3. Emily Catherine Wills, b. Dec. 9, 1868, d. Feb. 20, 1927.
4. Mary Burton Wills, b. Mar. 25, 1872, living April 1951.
5. Susan Gold Wills, b. July 16, 1874, Rockbridge Co., Va. m. 1st, Chas. Rob't. Key Varner of Lexington, Va. at Wash., D. C., Aug. 19, 1897; (Chas. was a distant relative of the noted Francis Scott Key), he d. Nov. 8, 1915, Lexington. Susan m. 2nd, Wm. H. Mertens at Houston, Texas, Nov. 1917. She d. April 8, 1951, Lexington; bur. in Jackson Memorial Cem., Lexington, Va.
   (The writer is indebted to Mrs Mertens for the major part of the "John Wills" record).

Issue of Susan G. & Chas. R. K. Varner:

(1) Margaret Elizabeth Gardner Varner, b. Aug. 22, 1898. m. 1st, John Leonard of Akron, Ohio, Aug. 22, 1917. m. 2nd, Robert H. Wamsley of Elkins, W. Va., June 27, 1928. Res. Phila., Pa.

Issue of Margaret & Robert:

1. Norma Catherine Varner Wamsley, b. Dec. 9, 1929. m. Alan Joseph Schultz of Schenectady, New York, Dec. 3, 1949.

(2) Catherine Maupin Sibley Varner, b. Nov. 22, 1900. d. Feb. 11, 1943. m. James Woodruff Cherry at Akron, Ohio, Nov. 22, 1923. After Catherine's death her mother kept house for Mr. Cherry and cared for her two grandsons.

Issue:

^{1}Jas. Rob't Varner Cherry, b. Feb. 17, 1929; m. Laverne Mozelle Wright, Oct. 1948. Res. Lexington, Va. (Rural).

Issue: Rob't Woodruff Cherry, b June 15, 1949
James Sherwood Cherry, b Sept 21, 1951

^{2}Eugene Spottswood Varner Cherry, b. July 15, 1930.

(3) Mary Graham Spottswood Varner, b. Jan. 31, 1903; m. Francis Geo. Lucey of Akron, Ohio, Jan. 8, 1924.

Issue:

^{1}Emily Catherine Lucey, b. July 26, 1927.
^{2}Francis Rob't. Varner Lucey, b. Mar. 11, 1931.

6. Samuel Spottswood Wills, b. May 11, 1876. d. Nov. 28, 1911. m. Mertis Ina Scott, at Wash., D. C., Sept. 21, 1903. Mrs. Wills res. at Akron, Ohio. Issue: 2 sons, 2 dau's.
7. Elizabeth Harriet Wills, b. Oct. 7, 1878. d. Jan. 15, 1916. m. Wm. Jackson Chandler of Henry, S. C., May 3, 1906.

---

[13] John W. Wills. John^{5}. James, Sr.

b. year 1803. d. year 1890. Bur. in Lexington, Va., Cem. m. Mary Saunders, in Nelson Co., Va. Aug. 25, 1828. Security, Peter Saunders. Mary was b. 1806, d. 1890. Bur. in Lexington Cem. Perhaps the following adm. has reference to son of John Wills, Sr. ("Nelson Co. D. B. 7," p. 118. 1830); Deed of loan, whereby John Wills loans to John W. Wills: "One feather bed, furniture, and bedstead, claiming them as my own and reserving the right to take them whenever I shall think proper, and as an evidence of his receiving them under the conditions herein stated he has hereunto signed and sealed his name." Records are found for two John W. Wills, born year 1803, Amherst Co. The other reads thus: John W. Wills, farmer, age 47. His wife, D.

Wills, age 48. Their issue: Dennett A., 20, merchant; Asa W., 15; Nancy 13; John, 10; Jesse D., 7.

Issue of John W. & Mary (Saunders) Wills:

1. Jayhugh Wills, b. 1829, d. 1899. m. April 1855, to Sally E. Norgrove, b. 1835, d. 1908. (Jayhugh was a Captain of Civil War).
   Issue of Jayhugh & Sally:
   (1) Imogen Norgrove, b. July 4, 1856. d. Dec. 9, 1862.
   (2) Henry W., b. Jan. 8, 1859; d. Dec. 11, 1862.
   (3) William E., b. Nov. 10, 1864; d. Dec. 18, 1865.
   (4) Infant son d. in 1866. All bur. in Lexington, Va., cem.
   (5) Hugh Goodson, b. Sept. 2. 1870; d. Sept. 1938.
2. Sarah Elizabeth Wills, b. 1831; m. Meriwether Camden, Dec. 22, 1846, Nelson County Va. Res. in Roanoke, Va. Granddau. of Sarah (Wills) Camden is Mrs Clandine Martin, Richmond, Va.
3. John Wills. (Nothing further for John).

---

[14]Theresa Morris Wills. John[5] James Sr.

b. Sept. 14, 1811, Nelson Co., Va. d. in Lexington, Rockbridge Co., Va., Jan. 2, 1891; m. Colon Root, Dec. 21, 1843, Nelson Co. Surety, Ellis R. Wills; Colon was of Penna.

Issue of Colon & Theresa (Wills) Root:

1. Erastus Colon Root, b. July 3, 1847, Lexington, Va.. He was a Baptist Minister, served in Amherst Co.; m. Signora, dau. of Richard and Sarah (Eubank) Nuckols of Lexington, Va.
   Issue:
   (1) Ollie Root, m. 1st, Edith McCrea.
   Their issue: Mildred, Kathleen, McCrea and Richard Root. All left Lexington at an early age, and married 1. Ollie, m. 2nd, Katherine Yeister of Bedford, Va. Their issue: one son, William Root.
   (2) Agnes Root, m. Wm. Jackson Shaner of Lexington, Va.
   Issue:
   (a) June, m. Dr. Wm. O. Poindexter; res. Newport News, Va.
   (b) Joe Colon, m. Lolita Rogers of Buena Vista, Va. Res. Lexington, Va., (rural). Issue: Joe Colon Shaner, Jr. of Lexington; m. Elizabeth Jean Dahl; ch: Joe Colon, III, Catherine Elizabeth and Mitchell Dahl, ages—6, 4 and 3 mo's., resp., (March, 1959). Ann Rogers Shaner, m. Walton Randolph Cheat-

ham, res., Richmond, Va. ch., Christopher Randolph, age 1 yr.
(c) Virginia Shaner, m. Edgar M. Lam; res. Covington, Va.
(d) Nancy Shaner, m. Millard P. Streckler; res. Oceana, Va.
(e) Agnes Catherine Shaner, m. George Seaman; res. Jacksonville, Fla.
(3) Inez Root, m. Luther Kennon. Both dec'd. Bur. in Lexington Cem.
Issue: (a) Ashby Kennon of Charlottesville, Va. (b) Ellis Kennon. (c) Hugh Kennon. (d) Jean Kennon of Charlottesville, Va.
2. Adela H. (Root) Richardson.
3. Iverson Root.

Dr. Creed Wills, who lived near Arrington, Va., was of the Wills family of "Wills Cove."

---

^{20}James N. Wills. John^{5}. James, Sr.

b. yr. 1814, Nelson Co., Va. m. Sarah (Sally) L. Purvis, Dec. 2, 1835, Nelson Co. Chas. Purvis, sec. The U. S. Census record of Nelson Co., year 1850 gives the issue of James N. Wills; James N., 36, farmer, $1,500; Sally L., 35; Josephine V., 11; Talitha C., 9; Druscilla H., 6; Elam E., 3; James H., 1½; John 74, (the latter was father of James N. Wills). Note,—a son, John W. Wills was born to James and Sarah (Purvis) Wills after year 1850. James died between years 1893 and 1895 as shown by his will, pro. Dec. 23, 1895. In this will he mentioned son, John W. Wills, grandson Samuel O. Bryant; Daughters—Talitha C. Purvis and Josephine V. Kidd. Grandau.—Willie Vick (or Reck), grandau.—Cabelda E. Harvey. James son, Elam E. inherited the Mansion House; he m. Mollie Hall. James dau., Talitha C. married John Purvis and lived in Shipman, Va. His dau., Josephine Victoria m. 1st John Alexandria Mitchell; 2nd, Bascom Kidd; Issue: Claria Mitchell, m. Henry Harvey, son of Wm. J. and Elizabeth E. (Giles) Harvey, (see No.^{22}, 'Giles' sec.). Issue of Henry and Claria: Lelda Harvey, m. John Campbell; ch: Carl and Beatrice Campbell. James N. had a son who was killed young., (James H.?).

Following is record of John William Wills, s. of James N. & Sarah (Purvis) Wills, grand s. of John & Elizabeth (Pettyjohn) Wills & gt. grand. s. of James & Mildred Wills. Known as Doc; b. after year 1850. m. 1st. Leona Harvey, she left one son. John William, m. 2nd, Annie Stevens.

Issue of John Wm. & Leona (Harvey) Wills:

1-James Franklin, now an invalid in a Baltimore hosp. Unm.

Issue of John Wm. & Annie (Stevens) Wills:

(Living gr. ch. as of 1958 are given).

2-Leona Pearl, m. Hill Z. Mays; ch: Blanche, Josephine, Frank, Ramond, Stanley Preston, Cecil. Res. Lovingston.

3-Sally Corrine, m. Massey Bryant; ch: Dolly, Janie May, James & Fred.

4-Chas. Henry, m. Edyth Shemridge, res. Lynchburg; ch: Chas. Owen, Herbert & Leonard.

5-John Emmett, m. Sadie Strickland, r. Danville, Va. No issue.

6-Percy Millard, m. Barita Megginson, r. Gladstone, Va. Ch: Annie, Robert & Mary Lyle, or Mary & Lyle?

7-Julian Lawrence, m. Bertha Derflinger. Julian was 64, Bertha 63 and their only child, a son, Wilmer Rea Wills 39, Jan. 1955 when all were killed in an auto accident near Fincastle, Botetourt Co. Occu., farmer of near Fincastle.

8-Bessie Pauline, m. 1st, Henry Curtis, m. 2nd, —Ward, r. Arlington, Va. Ch: Henry & Marvin Ward.

9-Nixie Jane, m. Wm. Terry Stevens. (Refer to her record under Wm. T. Stevens, No.[51], Giles sec.).

10-Annie Belle, m. Erle Rickerts. Ch: Jean.

11-Mabel Clare, m. Sam M. Howie, r. Fayettevile, N. C. Ch: Sam, Clifton, Marshall, Charles & Robert.

12-Eva Lavenia, b. March 15, 1900, d. June 19, 1950; m. T. Oscar Dillard, who d. Jan. 1950. r. Lovingston. Ch: Vernon R. & T. Harold, both of Lovingston.

13-Mamie Dowell, m. Stanley L. Gardner, r. Cabin John, Md.

14-Helen May, m. Charles Golladay, r. Wash., D. C. No issue.

* * *

[6]LAWRENCE WILLS, son of James Wills, Sr.

Of Amherst, Bedford & Nelson Counties, Va. b. ca. 1778 d. Nov. 26, 1831, Nelson Co. m. Polly (Mary) Fortune, Nov. 7, 1808, Nelson Co. Surety, Elisha Fortune; m. by Wm. Wright. Mary was b. ca. 1790; Amherst Co., Va., (U. S. Census reports for Nelson Co., years 1850 and 1860 show conflicting ages). Mary died between 1860 and 1870. She was dau. of John and Nancy (Henderson) Fortune, who were m. in Albemarle Co., Va., Nov. 1, 1785. Surety, Wm. Henderson. Min. Rev. Wm. Irvin. John Fortune was b. year 1763, d. March 16, 1834 in Rockbridge Co., Va. Nancy was b. year 1770, and after John's death went to Kanawha Co., W. Va. They had a son, Zachariah T. Fortune, and John had a bro. Zachariah, whose land was located on branches of Rucker Run and adjoined land of James Wills, Sr. John served in the Rev. War under Capt. Barrett, Col. Baylor's Reg. on Cont. Est.; Ref. "Amherst County,

Virginia in the Revolution," by L. H. Sweeny. (See Eubank-Fortune sec. for further family history of John). Lawrence is not found in the Nelson Co., U. S. Census record of 1810, it is presumed he had moved to Bedford Co., where his father purchased land in 1809 and Lawrence's dau., Mary Belinda was born year 1813. In May, 1816, James Wills & wife, Milly of Nelson Co., conveyed by deed of gift to Lawrence Wills of Bedford Co., 497 acres of land lying on North Fork of Goose Creek, Bedford Co., Va. Year 1820, the census record shows that Lawrence was back in Nelson Co., and in Dec. 1821, Lawrence & Polly sell their Bedford Co. land to Joseph Cabell Higginbotham, (bro.-in-law of Lawrence) consideration, $2,485. Year 1830 Lawrence & Polly sell to Catlett Wills for $600.00 a 100 acre tract of land on South Branch of Rucker Run, "being part of a larger tract, purchased of the heirs of James Wills, Sr. dec'd, and lying immediately north of said tract." Recorded in May, 1831, Nelson Co. Old family papers, in the possession of Sarah L. (Stevens) Deaver of Lexington, Virginia, granddaughter of Sarah Jane (Wills) Loving, daughter of Lawrence, shows following chancery suit in Bedford County, "September 16, 1839, the executors of Lawrence Wills, dec'd., were summoned to Bedford County, Va., as plaintiffs where the depositions of Joseph C. Higginbotham and others would be taken in cause. H. P. J. Hill was attorney for Mary (Wills) Hill, sister of Lawrence, she being one of the defendants." Lawrence died when their youngest child was three years of age, left will which follows. Survey plat of the estate was recorded yr. 1849, yr. the youngest child was 21, and shows tracts of land that Mary and each child received. This land was located in "Wills Cove," contained 621 acres, and was divided as follows: Polly Wills "Dower Lot" contained 161 acres. Lot No. 1, Jas. M. Hight, 64 acs; Lot No. 8, L. W. Wills, 54 acs; Lot No. 3, Wm. Giles, 50 acs; Lot No. 4, John I. Loving, 50 acs; Lot No. 5, Abraham P. Nowlin, 55 acs; Lot No. 6, John M. Wills, 58 acs: Lot No. 7, Willis P. Wills, 64 acs; Lot No. 8, James W. C. Meeks, 63 acs. This land was bounded by the estate of Catlett Wills, dec'd. estate of Rich. S. Ellis, dec'd., Obidiah Henderson, Samuel Stevens, and William I. Mays. —Mother Wills, as Polly was referred to in later years, was a very fastidious person, it is recalled that she would not wear a silk dress without silk stockings to match, and when her grandchildren came to visit she watched them carefully that they did not scatter crumbs or parings on the polished floors. Mary's son, Lawrence Washington Wills and family made their home with her.

Last Will and Testament of Lawrence Wills

("Nelson Co, Va., Will Book D.," p. 140). Dated 24 Nov. 1831. Probated 2 Dec. 1831.

"In the name of God, Amen: I, Lawrence Wills, of the County of Nelson, do make this my last Will and Testament, as follows, (that is to say) First; I desire payment of all just debts as speedily as condition of my estate will justify. Second; I direct that the remainder of my estate, both real and personal be kept under the superintendence and direction of my executors and used in the most judicious way for the comfortable support and maintenance of my beloved wife, Polly Wills, and the support and education of my children until the youngest child shall arrive at the age of 21 years. Third; when my youngest child shall arrive at the age of 21 years, I give and bequeath to my beloved wife one third of my estate both real and personal during her life and the remainder to be equally divided among all my children. Fourth; In case my wife shall not survive until my youngest child is 21 years then at her death my said estate be equally divided among all my children. Sixth; (Executors to do as majority of my children desire as to the division). Seventh; I do hereby constitute and appoint my beloved wife, Polly Wills, executrix and my son, Willis P. Wills and my son-in-law, John I. Loving, executors of this my last Will and testament.

24th November 1831. Lawrence Wills (Seal)

Wit's. I. Garland, John Wills, John Hargrove, and Geo. M. Purvis. The will was probated 2nd Dec., 1831—Estate: Two bonds of $6000.00 each were required of the executors. Security on the bonds—Polly Wills bond; Other bond—1832, John I. Loving and John Hargrove. Bond 1832, Willis P. Wills, and John Wills."

Issue of Lawrence & Polly (Fortune) Wills:

(Some of their children were born in Bedford Co., Va. The U. S. census record of Nelson Co., year 1860, shows Mary Belinda born in that county. Their issue may not be in exact order of birth, as the names were taken from the 'Estate Plat' of Lawrence and Polly (Fortune) Wills)

*27-1. Willis Peters Wills, m. Mildred Wills.

*28-2. Sarah Jane Wills, m. John I. Loving.

29-3. Mary Belinda Wills, m. Wm. M. Giles.
(For her record refer to Wm. Giles. No.^{10} Giles sec. and James D. Hamlett, No.^{26}, Hamlett sec.).

30-4 Elias Wills, d. young, yr. 1837, before his father's estate was settled. He apparently died unwed as no mention of wife or issue is made in his property settlement. "Will Book E. dated 23 Oct. 1837, Willis P. Wills is ordered to make a true and perfect inventory of all

and singular goods and credits of the said Elias Wills, dec'd. Willis P. Wills, John I. Loving and Polly Wills gave bonds." On the margin of this entry, in the Will Book, is this caption, "Estate of Lawrence Wills."

*31-5. Geals Wills, m. James Madison Hight.
*32-6. Lucinda G. Wills, m. Abraham P. Nowlin.
*33-7. John McDonald Wills, m. ~~James Wm. C. Meeks~~.
*34-8. Eloise M. Wills, m. James Wm. C. Meeks.
*35-9. Lawrence Washington Wills, m. Lucy Jane White.

---

[27]Willis Peters Wills. Lawrence[6]. James, Sr.

b. year 1811. m. Mildred Wills, July 27, 1829, Nelson County, Va. Surety Lawrence Wills. Mildred was dau. of John Wills, and cousin to her husband. (See record of John No.[5]). The tract of land inherited by Willis from his father was in "Wills Cove" (now Freshwater), and is now owned by Wm. Terry & Nixie (Wills) Stevens. Nixie is also descended from John Wills, No.[5]. (See record of Wm. T. Stevens, No.[51], in "Giles" sec.).

Issue of Willis Peters & Mildred (Wills) Wills:

(Names and ages given as recorded in the Nelson Co., U. S. Census, yr. 1850).

Willis P. Wills, husband, teacher, 39; Mildred Wills wife, 49.
*36-1. Julia Ann Wills, (not given on cencus record).
37-2 Pharsila Wills, age 18.
38-3. Lawrence C. Wills, age 17.
39-4. Willis C. Wills, age 11.
40-5. Mary V. Wills, age 9.
41-6. John A. Q. Wills, age 6.
42-7. Patrick Henry Wills, age 3.

The eldest child of Willis and Mildred was Julia Ann, who married John Seay, and had left home by 1850. Pharsila was written "Hercellie" by relatives, and referred to as "Salone" by her grandfather, John Wills. Hercellie, Willis C. (who taught school and was called Booker), and Elizabeth, (who was born after 1850), never married and all three lived together into old age.

[36]Julia Ann Wills. Willis P.[27]. Lawrence[6]. James, Sr.

b. Sept. 15, 1831, Nelson Co., Va.; m. John James Seay, March 7, 1844, Nelson Co.; sec. Colin Root; (Colin m. Theresa M. Wills, sister to Julia's mother, Mildred Wills); John b. Oct. 7, 1822, son of Abraham and Sarah (Ponton) Seay of Nelson Co. (The connection to the following Seays' was not established. Abraham Seay, who left a will in Albemarle Co., written Sept. 20, 1764, probated, Aug. Court,

1772, in which he men. his wife Amy and three sons, John, Austin and Abraham. Exrs., wife & son, Abraham. Wit's: Cabell Stone, Elijah Stone and Benjamin Wright. Naomi Seay, wife of Capt. John Loving, Jr.; (see Loving sec.), and Lt. Abraham Seay, who served in the Rev. War from Amherst Co.). The Seays' descend from a Huguenot family of the Founders of Manakin in the Colony of Virginia. Abraham and his descendants, down to the present generation, were and are devout Baptists. John J. served in the Civil War; a carpenter by trade. Owned a farm near Lovingston where they reared their family. (The writer is indebted to Mrs Julia (Johnson) Roberts for this record).

Issue of John J. & Julia A. (Wills) Seay:

1. Ellen Mildred Seay, b. Dec. 23, 1844, near Lovingston, Va.; m. Albert Marcellus Johnson, Nov. 25, 1869; Albert b. near Howardsville, Nelson Co., April 29, 1833, son of Mortimore and Elvira (Harding) Johnson, Elvira was of Salem, Roanoke Co., Va. Albert d. Oct. 1, 1885; Ellen d. Feb. 26, 1935.

Issue:

(1) Julia Elizabeth Johnson, b. Sept. 3, 1870, near Lovingston; m. Macon Seymour Roberts, Dec. 17, 1890; Macon b. Oct. 15, 1855 near Adail, Nelson Co., s. of John S. & Sallie (Thurmond) Roberts of Nelson Co. Macon d. Mar. 9, 1936. Purchased their farm between Shipman and Rockfish, where Julia still res., yr. 1905. Macon served as Deacon in the Baptist Ch. from 25 years of age until death. Julia has been a devout christian worker of Baptist faith since 14 years of age. She served her church in many positions; was instrumental in organizing a Mission Sunday School for children who were so situated, they were unable to go to church. She is at present serving in this latter capacity. She was educated in the rural schools of Nelson County and Salem, Va., H. S.

Issue:

[1]Annie P. Roberts. Taught 8 terms of public school previous to World War II, at which time she entered Gov't. service, serving 17 years in the Veterans Insurance Dept. Later went to Cleveland, Ohio where she was office manager, and where she met her husband, Capt. Leo C. Allen. No issue.

[2]M. Spurgeon Roberts. m. Viola C. Johnson (cousin), dau. of Daniel M. and Blanche (Puckett) Johnson; 6 ch: Arnold M., m. Geneva Mitchell, two ch: Arnold Jr. and James. Claude B.; Paul; Rexford; Shirley Rea and Gene Roberts.

[3]Harry G. Roberts, m. Bertha Mae Roberts (no relation); r. in Baltimore, Md.; where he is inspector of Bethlehem Steel Corp.; 4 ch: Iris, m. Milton E. McKay, son of Rev. and Mrs Robert A. McKay of Baltimore; two ch: Earl Dennis and Phyllis Gwynn McKay. Harry Kenneth Roberts, m. Dolores Hyde, res. in West Palm Beach, Fla.; three ch: Dwane, Patsy and Glenn. Macon Edward Roberts, m. Dorothy Carr of Baltimore; he is bookkeeper for Beth. Steel Corp. No issue. Barbara Ann Roberts, m. Wm. C. Kobosa of Baltimore; one ch: Barbara Lynn Kobosa.

[4]Lewis C. Roberts, millwright for E. I. DuPont Co.; m. Mary Sanford Smith, dau. of George and Ella (Sanford) Smith; 2 ch: Jane Marie Roberts, m. Rob't. L. Harrison: two ch: Susan and Bryce; res. in Easton Md. Lewis Neil Roberts, unm.

[5]Julia E. Robert, m. Samuel Metellus Fitzpatrick, July 7, 1928. Samuel was son of Landon A. and Mattie (Morris) Fitzpatrick of Buckingham Co., Va.; named for his grandfather, Metellus Fitzpatrick. (Refer to "The Colemans, Fitzpatricks and Their Kin," by Reba Fitzpatrick Lea, 1958; also see the "Witt" section). One ch., Irma Mae Fitzpatrick, m. Everett Mauck Garber, Jr., Oct. 11, 1952. Everett is Attorney-at-Law, serves in the capacity of Civil and Police Justice, Juvenile and Domestic Relations Judge; one ch: Everett Mauck Garber, III; res. in Waynesboro, Va.

[6]Eunice Elizabeth Roberts, m. Earl Smith, bro. to Mary, wife of Lewis C. Roberts; 1 ch: Keith H. Smith.

(2) John Johnson, m. Lillian Bridgewater.

(3) Pearl Viola Johnson, m. Thomas Loving Dameron: (see record of Thos. and Pearl under Belinda C. Loving, No.[51].

(4) Nora Johnson, m. Walter A. Powell, Jr.

(5) Daniel M. Johnson, m. Blanche Puckett.

(6) William Breckenridge Johnson, named for Dr. A. Breckenridge Fitzpatrick, friend and physician of the family. m. Effie Whitehead. Wm. was mayor of Logan, W. Va. at the time of his death; his widow and members of the family still res. there. Their only dau. res. in Fort Lauderdale, Fla.

2. Daniel Boone Seay, b. March 10, 1847; served in the War between the States at the age of 16; m. Mucie Wood; Ch: 6 dau's. and 3 sons. Willie Daniel Seay, m. Susan Fortune Margaret Seay m. Woode Witt, son of Dennett Witt; (see "Witt" family sec., however the connection is not shown). Dolie Seay, m. Herbert Martin. Dorothy Seay, m. Tunstall Harvey. Hattie Seay, m. Lilburne Fortune, bro. to Susan,

wife of Willie Seay; (see "Fortune" family sec). Verdie Seay, m. —Harvey. A dau. d. in infancy. Hatcher Seay, m. Nina Martin. Lewis Seay, unm. Margaret, Verdie, Hatcher and Lewis, dec'd.

3. Sarah Frances Seay, b. June 7, 1849, m. Samuel Wright.
4. John Montiaville Seay, b. April 16, 1851; m. Annie Morgan. After John's death, on his farm in Myndus vicinity and 6 miles from Rockfish, Va., Annie and their only child, Frank, who d. young, made their home in Richmond, Va.
5. Alice Viola Seay, b. Aug. 3, 1853; m. W. Richard Johnson, half bro. to Albert Marcellus Johnson, husband of Ellen M. Seay. Richard and Alice res. in Salem, Va.
6. Julia Elizabeth Seay, b. Feb. 23, 1856; d. age 14 months.
7. Mary Jane Seay, b. June 14, 1858; d. age 87 years at Charlottesville, Va.;m. Stanley H. Allen. Ch: Three sons, C. H. Allen, Stanley H., Jr.; and J. Glenwood Allen, all of Lovingston, Va.; three dau's., Mrs Grace Miller and Mrs Mamie Forbes of Shipman, Va., and Mrs Lena R. Rich of Farmville, Va.; 12 grandchildren, and 4 great grandchildren. (Taken from obituary of Mrs Allen).
8. Julia Ann Seay, b. Aug. 4, 1861; d. age 18 months; (named for her mother and deceased sister.

---

^{28}Sarah Jane Wills. Lawrence^6. James Wills, Sr.

b. March 7, 1811, (possibly Bedford Co., Va., as her sister, Belinda was born there, year 1813). d. Aug. 22, 1901, at the home of her dau., Louisa (Loving) Stevens of Lovingston, Va. Mem. Meth. Ch. m. March 27, 1828, Nelson Co., to—

John I. Loving, b. Feb. 25, 1803, Amherst Co., Va., d. Dec. 24, 1882, Nelson Co., one day prior to the accidental death of their youngest child, Lunsford. They are buried in same grave, Lovings Gap cemetery, near the town of Lovingston, Va. Sarah is buried beside them. A stone marks her grave. A stone also marks the grave of John and their son Lunsford, but was erected to the memory of Lunsford only. Wm. Loving, father of John, has a stone marking his grave in this old family burying ground. (Have the infn. from Mr. Wm. Terry Stevens that the initial in John I. Loving's name is for Isaac). The present residence on this old Loving farm contains part of the original house and includes an old stone fireplace. Part of the old structure now standing was allegedly, Sarah Jane's bedroom. Their children were all born in Nelson County, Va. They owned a farm, about 2½ miles across the mtn. from Lovingston. It was here they raised to adulthood their large family of eight fine sons and eleven lovely daughters. The writer is indebted to a number of decend-

ants of John and Sarah for their family record, and especially so to Mrs Willie Lee (Dameron) Dabney, Mrs Sarah (Stevens) Deaver, Mrs Vernie (Tinsley) Stephens, Mr Harry Wallace Loving and Mr. Frank E. Becton. To Mrs Beatrice (Loving) Bass for infn. relative to John I. Loving's bro's. & sisters. And to all of them I wish to acknowledge with grateful thanks the cooperation which they have given me. The birth dates which follow were taken from the family Bible of John and Sarah and were submitted by their granddaughters, Mrs Sarah Deaver and Mrs Vernie Stephens. John I. Loving was cousin to his mother-in-law, Polly (Fortune) Wills, son of William and Elizabeth (Fortune) Loving, and grandson of Thomas and Elizabeth (Eubank) Fortune of Albemarle and Amherst Co.'s., Va. History of the early Eubank and Fortune families is given in "History of Albemarle County, Virginia" by Rev. Edgar Woods. Children of Thomas and Elizabeth (Eubank) Fortune, maternal grandparents of John I. and paternal grandparents of Polly (Fortune) Wills, wife of Lawrence Wills and mother of Sarah Jane (Wills) Loving are given in the fragmentary records of the Eubank-Fortune-Loving families of Albemarle, Amherst and Nelson Co's. Brothers and sisters of John I. are also given. (See their respective sections):

Issue of John I. & Sarah Jane (Wills) Loving:

*43-1. Ardenia C. (Loving) Adams, b. Mar. 2, 1829.
*44-2. Vernon R. Loving, b. May 23, 1830.
*45-3. Lawrence Yelveston Loving, b. Sept. 9, 1831.
*46-4. Nicholas Pemberton Loving, b. Nov. 28, 1832.
*47-5. John I. Loving, Jr., b. Oct. 9, 1834.
*48-6. Roxanna (Loving) Dameron, b. Nov. 28, 1835.
*49-7. Ethelbert D. Loving, b. Mar. 22, 1837.
*50-8. Cartha (Loving) Charleton, b. Sept. 18, 1838.
*51-9. Belinda C. (Loving) Dameron, b. Jan. 10, 1840.
*52-10. William Henry Loving, b. Mar. 10, 1841.
*53-11. Sarah E. (Loving) Dameron, b. Apr. 1, 1843.
*54-12. Margaret L. (Loving) Moses, b. Dec. 3, 1844.
*55-13. Harriet (Loving) Dameron, b. Feb. 26, 1846.
*56-14. Lucinda Perkins Loving, b. June 2, 1848.
*57-15. Mary T. (Loving) Tinsley, b. Mar. 10, 1849.
*58-16. Louisa A. (Loving) Stevens, b. Jan. 4, 1850.
*59-17. Orville Wingfield Loving, b. Apr. 17, 1852.
*60-18. Nancy J. (Loving) Bryant, b. Apr. 28, 1854.
*61-19. Lunsford L. Loving, b. Mar. 5, 1857.

[43]Ardenia Coleman Loving. Sarah[28]. Lawrence[6]. James, Sr. b. March 2, 1829. d. year 1916 in Lynchburg, Va. m. Robert Kidwell Adams about 1846; Robert b. Sept. 14, 1829, d. ca. 1869, Lovingston, Va.; (see record of Rob't. under Lucy Fortune (Loving) Adams, No. 11, Loving sec.).

Issue:

1. Emma Scott Adams, m. Simon Swartz; res. Lexington, Va.
   Issue:
   (1) Lucy Loving Swartz, m. Virgil Hook; res. Lynchburg, Va.
   (2) Robert Kidwell Swartz, m. an English girl and res. in Baltimore, Md. at time of his death.

2. Robert Kidwell Adams, b. May 12, 1861, Lynchburg, Va. d. Dec. 8, 1929. m. Sept. 24, 1895 to Bettie Hamilton Snead, b. May 24, 1867, Lynchburg, Va. (living, Mar. 1959); is dau. of Thos. F. & Eliza T. (Alcock) Snead; Bettie m. 2nd, Nov. 18, 1944 in Lynchburg to Asa Edward Hamlette, b. Oct. 24, 1865 near Phenix, Charlotte Co., Va. d. Dec. 30, 1952; (Refer to Hamlett section, pages 4 & 5, but connection not learned).
   Issue of Robert K. & Bettie H. (Snead) Adams:
   (Ch. born in Lynchburg, Campbell Co., Va.)
   (1) Dau., d. at birth, Nov. 17, 1897.
   (2) Frank Vernon, b. March 11, 1899, d. Sept. 16, 1905.
   (3) Ethel McKendry, b. Aug. 16, 1902, d. Sept. 26, 1905.
   (4) Eva Martin, b. Sept. 1, 1905; m. Carl Alton Rice of Big Island, Bedford Co., Va. on Nov. 29, 1930; no issue.
   (5) Mabel Virginia, b. Oct. 28, 1908. Unm.
   (6) Hazel Lee, b. Nov. 10, 1911, m. Louis Thomas Compton, Sept. 16, 1933. Issue: (one ch.) Alfred Lee Compton, b. Dec. 20, 1934, Lunchburg, Va. He m. Betty Smith in Lynchburg, Dec. 22, 1953. Issue: (1) Carolyn Levida Compton, b. Jan. 2, 1957, Stuttgart, Germany. Now res. at Columbus, Ga.
   (7) Son born to Rob't. & Bettie Adams, Dec. 21, 1914, d. at birth.

3. Mattie Henry Adams, b. March 31, 1864, Lovingston, Va., d. Nov. 1, 1952, Alexandria Hosp., Alexandria, Va. Bur. in Stonewall Jackson cem., Lexington, Va. m. Wm. R. Beeton, business-man of Lexington. (See Eubank sec.).
   Issue of William & Mattie (Adams) Beeton:
   (1) Marion L. Beeton, b. 1886; grad. of Lexington H. S., attended Dunsmore Business college, Staunton, Va. m. Carrie Arthur. Retired in Dec. 1956 as postmaster of Lexington, Va., having served

48 yrs. with the Lexington P. O.
(2) Frank E. Beeton, m. Anna Vetter, r. Arlington, Va.
(3) Mattie M. Beeton, m. Eric B. Hallman, r. Norristown, Pa.
(4) Violet P. Beeton, m. Floyd L. Leach.
(5) Robert D. Beeton, m. Amelie Bolen, r. Wash., D. C.
(6) Lionel E. Beeton, m. Christine Coffey, r. Arlington, Va.
(7) Guy M. Beeton, m. Gladys Ulle, r. Arlington, Va.
(8) Lucy L. Beeton, m. Frank L. Covington, r. Arlington, Va.

44Vernon R. Loving. Sarah28 Lawrence6 James, Sr.
b. May 23, 1830. d. in the service of the Civil War, Feb. 7, 1864. His war record shows that he was a private of Co. B. 8th Regiment Virginia Cavalry, Confederate States army, enlisted June 22, 1861, at Wytheville. d. in Lee County, Va. m. Elizabeth Burnett, July 6, 1854.

Issue:

1. Callohill Henry Loving, b. Oct. 15, 1856, Nelson Co., Va. d. Jan. 29, 1943, Faber, Va.; m. 1st., Rebecca Powell; she died and he m. 2nd, Lena R. Wells.
   Issue of C. H. & Rebecca:
   (1)Louise. (2) John. (3) Frank. (4) Pansy. (5) Fannie. (6) Hattie. (7) Nicholas. (8) Susan. (9) Nellie.
   Issue of C. H. & Lena:
   (10) Vernon. (11) Vesta. (12) Orville.
   C. H. was a mem of the Masonic Lodge and Mt. Shiloh Bapt. Ch. in which he held a number of offices. Res. Faber, Nelson Co., Va.
2. Susan Loving, m. George Scruggs.
3. Sallie Loving, m. Joseph Critzer.
4. Beatrice Loving, m. Charles Demasters.

45Lawrence Yelveston Loving. Sarah28 Lawrence6 James Sr.
b. Sept. 9, 1831. d. Jan. 11, 1873. Served in the Civil War as a private of Company B, 8th Regiment Virginia Cavalry, Confederate States Army, enlisted July 10, 1861, at Wytheville, Va.

46Nicholas Pemberton Loving. Sarah28 Lawrence6 James Sr.
b. Nov. 28, 1832. d. Oct. 12, 1923 in Richmond, Va. m. Susan Marinda Noble, May 21, 1857, b. May 3, 1832, daughter of Memorah and Elizabeth Green (Smithey) Noble from Prince Albert and Amelia Counties. d. Lynchburg, Va., July 20, 1906. No issue. Susan Marinda (Noble) Loving had a niece, Susan Loving McCausland, dau. of her sister, Mary

Jane (Noble) McCausland, who made her home with the Lovings until grown and was often called Susie Loving. For this record & infn. the writer is indebted to Miss Bertha E. MacCarty, dau. of Susan (McCausland) MacCarty.

^{47}John I. Loving, Jr. Sarah^{28} Lawrence^{6} James Sr.
b. Oct. 9, 1834. d. May 30, 1914. Served in the Civil War as a private, corporal and sergeant of Captain Thomas M. Boyd's Company (Nelson Grays), which subsequently became Co. G. 19th Regiment Virginia Infantry, Confederate States Army; enlisted May 1, 1861, at Massies Mill, age 27 years. Captured at Gettysburg, July 3, 1863 and imprisoned at Fort Delaware, Delaware, where he was released June 20, 1865. m. Sarah Lawhorn, who was b. Oct. 18, 1830. d. Aug. 23, 1916. Owned a farm in Massies Mill section of Nelson Co., Va.

^{48}Roxanna Loving. Sarah^{28} Lawrence^{6} James Sr.
b. Nov. 28, 1835. d. Jan. 14, 1919. m. Ezra G. Dameron, Oct. 1, 1863. Ezra died May 8, 1911, same day as his bro. Nicholas, husband of Harriet No.^{55}, bur. in same grave. Res. in Rockfish District, Nelson Co., Va.

Issue:

1. Robert Dameron.
2. Julia, m. Samuel Collins.
3. Mattie, m. Chas. Bunch. No issue.
4. Ernest Breckenridge Dameron. b. Jan. 29, 1879 m. Rosa B. Anderson, June 18, 1902. Rosa d. Aug. 3, 1923.
   Issue of E. B. & Rosa:
   (1) Annie Lois. (2) Sarah Leland. (3) Ida Sexton. All m. E. B. Dameron m. 2nd, Ethel W. Mawyer, Aug. 7, 1926.
   Issue of E. B. & Ethel:
   (4) Ame B. Dameron, b. March 16, 1929.
   (5) Ernest B. Dameron, b. May 6, 1933.
   (6) John Paul Dameron, b. Feb. 11, 1936.
   (7) William Vernon Dameron, b. July 8, 1938.
   E. B. Dameron res. at Nellys Ford, Va.

^{49}Ethelbert D. Loving. Sarah^{28} Lawrence^{6} James Sr.
b. March 22, 1837. d. Nov. 1905, in Buckingham Co., Va. m. 1st, Ellen Foanes, b. year 1842, d. year 1884. m. 2nd Edna Turner.

Issue of Ethelbert & Ellen:

1. James D. 2. Annie J. 3. George. 4. Charles. 5. John. 6. Alfred S., and 7. Cornelia Loving. Ethelbert res. and reared his family in Buckingham, Co., Va.

[50]Cartha V. Loving. Sarah[28] Lawrence[6] James Sr.
b. Sept. 18, 1838. d. Oct. 4, 1910. m. William C. Charleton, Supt. of Lexington, Va. cem. Presbyterian.
Issue:
Charles W. Charleton, b. year 1877. d. year 1946, Lexington, Va. m. year 1896. His widow, Mrs Ada (Cramer) Charleton, res. in Lexington, Va.
Issue of Charles & Ada:
A daughter living in Baltimore, m. a Wills (no known kin), and a son, dec'd.

[51]Belinda Caroline Loving. Sarah[28] Lawrence[6] James Sr.
b. Jan. 10, 1840, d. April 14, 1923, at home of her son, Zetes L. Dameron, Charlottesville, Va. m. Zachariah L. Dameron, Jan. 12, 1860, d. May 18, 1915 at his home in Rock fish, Nelson Co., Va. He was a cousin to three Dameron brothers, Ezra, who m. Roxanna Loving, No.[48]; Nicholas who m. Harriet Loving, No.[55] and John Q., who m. Sarah E. Loving, No.[53]. Zachariah Dameron taught in private and public schools. Lifelong member of Mt. Shiloh Baptist Ch. Senior deacon at time of his death. (All ch. of Zachariah & Belinda b. in Nelson Co.).
Issue of Zachariah & Belinda (Loving) Dameron:
*62-1. Thomas Loving Dameron, b. Dec. 5, 1860. (See further).
*63-2. Willie Lee Dameron. b. Aug. 12, 1862. (See further).
64-3. Zetes Leander Dameron. m. Maggie O'Brien.
Issue of Zetes & Maggie:
(1) Maggie May. (2) Rosa. (3) Ruth. (4) Mary. (5) Zetes, Jr. (6) Florence.
65-4. Ella Lelia Dameron, unm. Res., Charlottesville, Va.
66-5. Samuel Leftridge Dameron. b. Feb. 19, 1869. d. Feb. 19, 1888, on his birthday.
67-6. William Dunmore Dameron. m. Lucille Minor. Res. in Philadelphia, Penna.
68-7. Rosa Lumpkin Dameron. m. Walter M. Harris.
Issue of Walter & Rosa:
(1)Hoover. (2) Gora. (3) Maggie. (4) Annie. (5) Fannie. (6) Bessie. (7) Walter, Jr. (8) Caroline.
69-8. Zachariah Leland Dameron. Unwed. d. age 37.
70-9. John Dover Dameron; m. Anna Maxson. Res. Columbus, Ohio.
Issue: (1) Belinda Louise Dameron.
71-10. Bertha Cammie Dameron. b. Sept. 30, 1883. Educ. in public school, grad. from Southern Business College. Secured a position as Senior Stenographer with the Michie Co., Law Publishers, Charlottesville. Va., which position she still holds. m. John Andrew Wells, native of Albemarle Co., son of John C. & Isabelle F. Wells. Veteran of World War I. Died

Aug. 16, 1948. Member of First Baptist Ch. of Charlottesville, Va.

[62]Thos. L. Dameron. Belinda C.[51] Sarah[28] Lawrence[6]. Etc.
b. Dec. 5, 1860; d. Jan. 9, 1942 at Alderson, W. Va.; m. Pearl Viola Johnson, dau. of A. M. and Ellen M. (Seay) Johnson, June 10, 1891; Pearl b. Dec. 3, 1874, Nelson Co., (see Julia A. Wills, No.[36], Wills sec.). They went to W. Va. soon after marriage. Both active members of Baptist Ch.; Thos. was Railroad Operator and Station Agent for the C. and O. Railway Co. the greater part of his life.

Issue of Thomas Loving & Pearl Viola (Johnson) Dameron:

1. Willie Ellen Dameron, b. Oct. 4, 1892; educ. at Alderson Baptist Academy, Alderson, W. Va.; grad. in music; m. Paul Harry Anderson, Nov. 19, 1913. Res. in Uniontown, Pa. over 30 yrs.
   Issue: (1) Dorothy Eileen, b. Aug. 11, 1914; m. Frederick John Balling of Uniontown, Pa.; 4 ch.: David Anderson, b. March 31, 1941; John Dameron, b. Nov. 10, 1945; Frederick Owen, b. March 2, 1952; and Harry Andrew, b. July 6, 1954. (2) Paul Harry Anderson, Jr., b. Dec. 24, 1918; m. Susan Craig; res. Uniontown, Pa.; 4 ch.: Paul Harry, III, b. May 18, 1942; Robert Craig, b. Nov. 28, 1945; Ellen Abagail, b. June 4, 1950 and Susan Eileen, b. Nov. 11, 1953.
2. Thomas Johnson Dameron, b. Aug. 16, 1894; d. April 9, 1895.
3. Ethel Belinda Dameron, b. at Pence Springs, W. Va.; educ. in Alderson Public Schools; m. Dr. Luther Francis Compton, Oct. 16, 1919, dec'd. 1954; Ethel res. in Alderson; no issue.
4. Harriet Dameron, b. at Pence Springs, W. Va.; educ. in Alderson schools; m. Rufus Bowling, Sept. 21, 1927; res in White Sulphur Springs, W. Va., where Wm. is Pres. of Bowling Hdwe. and Furniture Co. Issue: (1) Wm. Rufus, Jr., b. March 14, 1931; attended National Business College, Roanoke, Va. and W. Va. Univ., Morgantown; m. Mollie Clifford, June 11, 1954; ch: Wm. Rufus, III, b. March 15, 1955.
5. Frank Loving Dameron, b. Aug. 24, 1900; attended Alderson schools and grad. from Dunsmore Business College, Staunton, Va.; m. Glenna Mae McClung, Oct. 14, 1925; Ticket Agent for C. and O. Railway Co. at Alderson. Issue: (1) Frank L. Dameron, Jr., b. July 8, 1926; grad. from Alderson H. S. and Mt. St. Mary's College, Emmettsburg, Md.; res. in Rio de Janeiro, Brazil; assist. manager for American Express Co.; served three years in U. S. Navy, World War II. (2) Thos. Hill Dameron, b. Dec. 21, 1937; grad. of Alderson H. S., class of 1955.
6. Mary Lydia Dameron, b. Nov. 14, 1902, Alderson, W. Va.; grad. of Alderson H. S., grad. of Alderson Junior College in Music; m. Earl Ray Roush, April 12, 1924; Earl is Sec'y-

Treas. for Acme Limestone Co. Issue: (1) Robert Ray, b. Feb. 11, 1925; grad. Alderson H. S. Served in Navy Medical Corps, World War II; grad. from Duke Univ.: accountant in Charlotte, N. C. (2) Wm. Harold, (M.D.), b. Feb. 17, 1927; grad. Alderson H. S., also Berea College, Berea, Ky. grad. from Long Island Medical College, Brooklyn, N. Y.; m. Grace Charlotte Dalborah. Sept. 2, 1951. Resident physician in Richmond Medical College Hospital, Richmond, Va. (3) Thos. Williard, b. June 20, 1930. Grad. from Alderson, H. S.. Grad. from Concord College, Athens, W. Va., majoring in music. m. Barbara Bennett Evans, Aug. 2, 1952. Served in the U. S. Army in the Korean War.

7. Pearl Viola Dameron, b. Sept. 10, 1905, Alderson, W. Va. Grad. from Alderson H. S., also Alderson Junior College. Attended summer sessions at Duke Univ., and Univ. of Va. m. Robert Basil Johnson of Princeton, W. Va., Sept. 9. 1936. Robert died Mar. 19, 1939. Pearl teaches school in Alderson, and is Deaconess in the Greenbrier Baptist Ch., Alderson, W. Va. (Record submitted by Mrs. Pearl (Thos. L. Dameron).

[63]Willie Lee Dameron. Belinda C.[51] Sarah[28] Lawrence[6]. Etc. b. Aug. 12, 1862, Rockfish, Nelson Co., Va. m. James Richard Dabney, Dec. 23, 1880, Albemarle Co., Va. Mr. Dabney d. June 16, 1933 in his 73rd year. Bur. in family graveyard at the old Dabney homestead. An employee of the Southern Railway Co. for fifty five years, serving as foreman of his division. Willie Lee was educated in the Oakland Home School for girls at Rockfish, which was conducted in the home of Rev. and Mrs Thomas W. Roberts, who, with the aid of tutors instructed the pupils. An active member of the Baptist Church in which she taught Sunday School for many years. Pres. of the Womans Missionary Society for seventeen years. Treasurer of the church for over forty years. Willie Lee went as a bride to her scenic Blue Ridge Mountain home, which they purchased seven years later, and where they died. Willie died Nov. 18, 1955, age 93; bur. in family cem., Rockfish, Va. Mrs Dabney gave the writer untiring assistance in behalf of the "Wills" record. Her helpful letters were an inspiration to carry on when inquiries went unacknowledged and the attainment of family data seemed discouraging. Unfortunately she was blind the last two years of her life.

Issue of James & Willie Lee (Dameron) Dabney:

1. Rosa May Dabney, b. Mar. 22, 1883. Educ. in public schools and Kleinberg School, at the home of Mr and Mrs B. F. Wailes near Rockfish. m. Walter C. Dameron, June 8, 1904 (fourth cousin). Members of Bapt. Ch. Res., Chancellor, Va.

Issue:

(1) Rebecca Mildred Dameron, b. May 13, 1905; grad. of George Mason H. S. Alexandria, Va. Grad. of William & Mary College, Williamsburg, Va. Taught six consecutive terms in Fredericksburg, Va., High School. Active in Baptist Ch. work. m. Geo. Morrison Thorborn, June 8, 1935, of Spotsylvania, Co., Va.
Issue: 1- Rebecca Lee, b. July 12, 1936, m James Lee Acors, Feb. 2, 1957. 2- Catherine Morrison, b. July 5, 1940.

(2) Calvin Peyton Dameron, b. June 27, 1907; d. May 11, 1909.

(3) Willard Norton Dameron, b. July 5, 1909; m. Lucy Waple, Nov. 17, 1934.
Issue: 1- Willard Norton, Jr., b. Dec. 1, 1935; m. Betty Coffey, March 23, 1956. Ch: Bambi Lynne, b. Dec. 29, 1956. Debra Anne, b. Aug. 21, 1958.

2. Mellie Maude Dabney. b. July 29, 1884. m. Frank G. Garrett, of Rockfish, Va. Mellie was educ. in public schools. Her hobby—"outdoor flowers."
Issue:
(1) Thornton Garrett, m. Bettie Farrer, fall of 1935, she d. Aug. 10, 1937.

3. Braxton Taylor Dabney. b. July 22, 1887. m. Ruth Kuhn of Alexandria, Va. Employed by Southern Railway in passenger train service, which position exempted him from draft in World War I because of Soldier Transportation on his line. No issue.

4. Samuel Loving Dabney. b. Mar. 24, 1889. Unm. Killed by train, age 21 years.

5. James Blain Dabney. d. six days after birth, (Jaundice).

6. Pearl K. Dabney. b. Oct. 11, 1891 Educated in public school and Alderson Academy, Alderson, West Va. Taught three terms public school, then attended and graduated from Strayer's Business College, Wash. D. C. Employed as stenographer in secretarial work. Member of Baptist Ch. m. John W. Amack, Sept. 11, 1928. No issue. res. Alexandria, Va.

7. Willie Peach Dabney. b. Mar. 27, 1894. Educ. in public school, Rockfish, Va. Organist and choir director in Baptist Ch. m. Francis R. Dooley, who d. April 2, 1939. Res., Washington, Penna.
Issue:
(1) Francis Dabley Dooley,b. Nov. 29, 1911; m. Loretta Cummings, April 10, 1937, she d. Apr. 9, 1956; they had ch., Francis, Thomas, William & Katherine. Res. Wash., Penna.

(2) James R. Dooley, b. Oct. 16, 1916; m. Dorothy Fisher, fall of 1947. Ch: James, Richard, Sharon & John Lawrence. Res. Alexandria, Va.
(3) Paul J. Dooley, b. Aug. 10, 1922, unm. Res Fredericksburg, Va.

8. Roy Dabney. b. June 30, 1895. m. Alice Rowe of Wash. D. C. Employed by Pennsylvania Railway in passenger train service, which transported soldiers in World War I exempting him from draft. No issue. Res. Wash., D. C.
9. Mary Hope Dabney, b. May 9, 1898 d. Aug. 28, 1898, (Meningitis).
10. Alma Lee Dabney. b. July 3, 1904. d. Set. 7, 1904. (Result of measles).
11. Eula L. Dabney. b. Oct. 29, 1908. d. May 24, 1909.

[52]William Henry Loving. Sarah[28] Lawrence[6] James, Sr. b. March 10, 1841. d. June 8. 1906. Served in the Civil War as a private and sergeant of Captain Thomas M. Boyd's Co. (Nelson Grays), which subsequently became Company G, 19th Regiment Virginia Infantry, Confederate States Army. Enlisted May 1, 1861, at Massies Mill, age 21 years. The company muster roll for July and August 1864, dated Oct. 1864, shows him "Absent, wounded. Retired Dec. 14, 1864." m. Cora B. Fortune, dau. of George W. Fortune & granddau. of Thomas E. Fortune of Nelson Co., Va. Cora was b. Mar. 30, 1846. d. Oct. 16, 1915. (See No. 5, Fortune sec.).

Issue:

1. Eva Loving, m. P. W. Derflinger. Res. near Shipman until after his death.
   Issue:
   (1) Bertha, m. Julian L. Wills. (Refer to John W. & Annie (Stevens) Wills under No.[20], this sec).
   (2) Mary, m. Geo. Wright.
   (3) George Derflinger.
   (5) Orie , m. L. M. Walthall, res. Roanoke, Va.
   (5) Inez. (6) Thyra. (7) Kenneth.
2. William Loving, m. Helen Lambourne. Wm. killed by R. R. train in Richmond, Va.
3. Orie Loving, m. E. F. Spencer; resided at Bluefield, W. Va. d. at birth of her son, Douglas. He was adopted by her sister, Jesse (Loving) St. Clair. Douglas res. at Roanke, Va.
4. Jessie Loving, m. Lauriston Ernest St. Clair. Jessie d. Oct. 1938.
   Issue:
   (1) Henry, m. Mary Mosby of Waynesboro, Va.
   (2) Douglas, adopted. (See Orie (Loving) Spencer).
   (3) Ernest St. Clair.
   (4) Ambler St. Clair.

5. George Loving. Killed on the R. R.
6. Mary F. Loving, b. June 27, 1877. d. Oct. 6, 1880.

[53]Sarah E. Loving. Sarah[28] Lawrence[6] **James Sr.**
b. April 1, 1843. d. about 1873. m. John Q. Dameron. At her death, Sarah left four young children, the oldest, 7 or 8 years of age. The family res. in Rockfish District.
Issue:
1. Otey. 2. Margaret. 3. Lovely, & 4. John I. Dameroon.

[54]Margaret L. Loving. Sarah[28] Lawrence[6] James, Sr.
b. Dec. 3, 1844. d. Feb. 18, 1900. m. William A. Moses. Res. in Rockfish District of Nelson Co., Va.
Issue:
1. William. 2. Annie. 3. Nora. 4. John. 5. Charles 6. Albert. 7. Sarah. 8. Eveline. 9. Joseph.

[55]Harriet B. Loving. Sarah[28] Lawrence[6] James Sr.
b. Feb. 26, 1846. d. May 13, 1911. m. Nicholas B. Dameron. Res., Nellysford, Nelson Co., Va.
Issue:
1. John W. 2. Annie. 3. Clifton. 4. Sallie. 5. Roy. 6. Mercer. 7. Perkins.

[56]Lucinda Perkins Loving. Sarah[28] Lawrence[6] James, Sr.
b. June 2, 1848. d. Jan. 19, 1930. Unm. Lucinda res. with her parents until death of her father, after which she and her mother made their home with her sister, Louisa (Loving) Stevens of Lovingston, Va. In 1926 she moved to Lexington, Va., where she res. with her niece, Mrs Sarah (Stevens) Deaver until death. She was a skilled seamstress, a faithful worker in the United Daughters of the Confederacy and the Baptist Church. Her hobby was outdoor flowers.

[57]Mary T. Loving. Sarah[28] Lawrence[6] James, Sr.
b. March 10, 1849. d. July 30, 1932 at Lynchburg, Va. m. John R. Tinsley at Rockfish, Nelson Co., Va. John b. Sept. 7, 1845, Amherst Co., Va. d. Sept. 14, 1899, Lynchburg. Mary & John moved from Arrington, Va. to Lynchburg year 1886.
Issue:
1. Linwood L. Tinsley, b. March 27, 1872. m. Lilla B. McCarty, December 17,1891.
2. Carise Lou Tinsley, b. Aug. 11, 1874. d. March 3, 1875.
3. Vernie Lawrence Tinsley, b. March 18, 1877. m. Ralph Henderson Stephens, Nov. 19, 1895 at Lynchburg. Ralph b. Oct. 23, 1873. d. Jan. 22, 1917, son of James Lewis & Josephine E. (Jones) Stephens, who were m. Dec. 9, 1868,

Lynchburg, Va. James was born Feb. 29, 1836 at Bent Creek, Appomattox Co., Va. d. in June, 1922, Lynchburg, Va. Josephine was born Oct. 1, 1848, and d. July 7, 1895 in Lynchburg; dau. of Wm. Barbour and Jane Gray (Henderson) Jones of Lynchburg. (Ralph was named for a gr. uncle, Ralph Henderson, members of this line res. near Fincastle, Va.) Ralph's bro., Robert of Lynchburg, Va. m. Nancy, dau. of James P. Henderson of Springwood, Va., who d. Sept. 1955, age 94. Josephine's sister, Mary E. Jones, m. John M. Wills, brother of Sarah (Wills) Loving and uncle of Mary (Loving) Tinsley. (See No.[33], this sec.). Vernie res. with her dau., Virginia, at Tampa, Florida during the winter months and returns to Lynchburg, Va. home for the summers. Later, res. Atlanta, Ga. (Record submitted by Mrs. R. H. Stephens, who also gave the writer valuable assistance with other "Wills" records).

Issue of Ralph H. & Vernie L. (Tinsley) Stephens:

(1) Ralph H. Stephens, Jr., b. Nov. 13, 1896. Umn.

(2) Virginia I. Stephens, b. Aug. 13, 1909. m. Reginald M. Fauber, Nov. 10, 1934 of Lexington, Va.

Issue of Reginald & Virginia: (One dau.).

(1) Forrest Fauber, b. Dec. 1, 1938 in Roanoke, Va. Attending Wesleyan College, Macon, Ga., 1957.

4. John I. Tinsley, b. Aug. 3, 1878. d. June 8, 1882.

5. Joseph Hope Tinsley, b. June 2, 1881 m. Lottie Holt, Aug. 20, 1906. Res., Fort Worth, Texas.

Issue:

(1) Dorothy Tinsley, b. March 10, 1913; (her mother died when she was 8 yrs. old). Res. in Duluth, Minn. until she was 17, removed to Forth Worth, Texas. Grad. of Denton College & grad. of T. S. T. C. Taught in the public schools of Fort W. Prin. of the Elementary Schools at time of marriage, June 24, 1953 to Dr. Paul Frederick Smith of New York, teacher at Columbia Univ., where she met him while studying for her Dr's. degree. He is employed by the State Board of Education as Organizer of County Schools for the State of Texas. Res. Austin.

6. Sarah (Sadie) L. Tinsley, b. April 16, 1884, m. John Layne, June 1908.

[68]Louisa Ann Loving. Sarah[28] Lawrence[6] James, Sr. b. Jan. 4, 1850, Nelson Co., Va. d. Aug. 20, 1937; m. Nov 30, 1876 to James Alexander Stevens of Lovingston, Va.; b. Sept. 5, 1849, d. Sept. 11, 1939. youngest son of Taliaferro (pronounced, Toliver) and Ellen (Pollard) Stevens; (Ellen was of the same ancestry as John Garland Pollard, former Governor of Va.). She had a bro., Richard Pollard

who went to Ark., a sister who m. a Baker & lived near Winchester, Va., a sister who m. a Mosby and res in Richmond, Va. and a sister who m. a Taliaferro. James was bro. of Richard Pollard Stevens, (No.[14], Giles sec.); they were grandsons of John Stevens, whose father was James, first Stevens to settle in Stevens Cove, Amherst Co., now Nelson. He purchased nearly 2,000 acres of Lunsford Lomax, Jr. and his wife, Judith, on Lomax Creek, a tributary of Ruchers Run, in and prior to year 1769. Ref: "Va. Mag. of Hist. & Biog," p. 319, Vol. XQ, rrom which Reba Fitzpatrick Lea (Mr.s L. L.) quoted in her pub'n., "The Colemans, Fitzpatricks and Their Kin," pp. 198-199. Additional infn. is found for the Stevenses in this Lea publication, pp. 200 to 204. 'Stevens Cove' lies on both sides of a branch of Ruckers Run, being the valley just west of Lovingston. The next valley to the west is 'Wills Cove,' now 'Freshwater.' These valleys were settled by the early Loving, Stevens and Wills families. The valleys run from the mt'ns. (which have gaps in them to the north) and broaden to the south where they come together near the early Dillard estate. Jas. owned & operated a store at Lovingston and was also postmaster there for 20 years. Active in the I. O. O. F. Lodge, a Deacon in the Baptist Church for 50 years. and Supt. of Sunday school 25 yrs. Both Mr and Mrs Stevens died at the home of their dau., Mrs F. T. Deaver in Lexington, Va. (Note: The name Stevens is also spelled "Stephens" in some of the related families).

Issue of James A. & Louisa Ann (Loving) Stevens:

1. John Lunsford Stevens, b. Jan. 9, 1888. d. June 24, 1888.
2. Sarah Loving Stevens (Sadie), b. June 8, 1893. Educ. at Rawlings Institute, Charlottesville, Va., and the University of Virginia Summer School. Active mem. of the Baptist Ch. prior to marriage, being organist and choir director at the Mt. Cove Baptist Ch., near Lovington, Nelson Co., where she was ably and faithfully assisted in the singing by her cousins, Elma, Terry, "Hop" (Rob't Hopkins), and Pollard Stevens; (see No.[23], Giles sec.). m. Dec. 30, 1916 to Fred Turpin Deaver of Lexington, Va. who was educ. at Washington and Lee University, and practiced law in Lexington from 1921 until his death, Oct. 14, 1938. Active mem. of the Presbyterian Church, Masonic Lodge, and Kiwanis Club. Mrs Deaver is now a diligent worker in her husband's ch., mem. of the Lexington Womans Club and General Federation of Womens Clubs. Res., Lexington, Va. (The writer is greatly indebted to Mrs F. T. Deaver, who gave so generously of her time and energy in the cause of the Wills, Giles and Loving records).

Issue of Fred & Sarah (Stevens) Deaver:

(1) Mildred Louise Deaver, b. Jan. 14, 1918. Educ. in Lexington Public Schools. m. Sept. 5, 1936 to Carl M. Miller, Postoffice Clerk. Mildred is active in Presbyterian Church, and pres. of Jr. Womens Club.

Issue of Carl & Mildred (Deaver) Miller:

(a) Mary Ann Miller, b. Oct. 26, 1937; m. Jerry L. Currier of Charlottesville, Va. on April 3, 1958.

(b) Carl Richard Miller, b. July 18, 1941.

(2) Nell Loving Deaver, b. March 26, 1919. Educ. at Sargent College, Cambridge, Mass. as a physiotherepist and served in that capacity in World War II for 3 years .Discharged in 1946 with rank of Captain.

(3) Virginia Stevens Deaver, b. Feb. 11, 1923. Educ. at Randolph-Macon Womans College, Lynchburg, Va. m. Daniel Tetlow, Jr. on Oct. 10, 1947. He served three years in World War II in the Air Corps; discharged in March, 1946 with rank of Master Sergeant. Enrolled soon after at National Business College, Roanoke, Va.

Issue of Daniel & Virginia (Deaver) Tetlow, Jr.:

(a) Daniel Tetlow, III, b. Jan. 18, 1952.

(b) David Courtland Tetlow, b. March 8, 1954.

^{59}Orville Wingfield Loving. Sarah^{28} Lawrence^{6} James Sr. b. April 17, 1852, Nelson Co., Va. (near Lovingston). d. Feb. 13, 1920, at Greensboro, N. C. as result of injuries received in a railroad accident. m. 1st, Mary Ellen Knowles of Staunton, Va. m. 2nd, Annie Eliza, dau. of Wm. Wallace Brand, b. Dec. 15, 1828, Charlottesville, and Elizabeth Davis of Fluvanna, Va., on Oct. 24, 1888, at Charlottesville, Va. Annie was b. Sept 6, 1865, Fluvanna, Va. d. Feb. 23, 1935, Charlotte, N. C. Orville & Annie res. at the following places: Charlottesville, Va. from 1888 until 1895, Alexandria, Va., 1895 until 1897, Charlottesville, Va., 1897 until 1900, and Charlotte, N. C. from 1900 until their death.

Issue of Orville W. & Mary Ellen (Knowles) Loving:

1. Orville Wingfield Loving, Jr., b. May 4, 1884, Charlottesville, Va. m. 1st, Jessie Watt Penn of Alexandria, Va. Issue: One daughter, Mary Penn Loving, now Mrs. Roy C. Bragg of Alexandria, Va. (Roy Bragg's mother was a Loving). Orville, Jr. m. 2nd. Jeanette Locknane of Covington, Ky. Res. at Cincinnatti, Ohio.
2. Norman Knowles Loving, b. Feb. 11, 1886 at Charlottesville, Va. m. and is believed to be living at Panama City, Fla.

Issue of Orville W. & Annie E. (Brand) Loving:

3. Harry Wallace Loving. b. Sept. 18, 1889, Charlottesville, Va. m. 1st, Gladys Kay Collins, Nov. 7, 1921, b. July 4, 1899, Brooklyn, N. Y. d. Jan. 9, 1930 at Asheville, N. C. m. 2nd. Mrs. Freda Miller Furney, Sept. 12, 1931, b. Aug. 25, 1898, Homestead, Pa. No issue.
   Issue of Harry & Gladys (Collins) Loving:
   (1) Harry Wallace Loving, Jr. b. Dec. 18, 1923. d. Dec. 19, 1923, Charlotte, N. C.
   (2) Elaine Delores Loving, b. Oct. 2, 1925, Charlotte, N. C. m. Herbert Harley Hix, Jr. of Asheville, N. C. Res., 1545 Morningside Dr., N. E. Atlanta Ga.
      Issue of Herbert & Elaine (Loving) Hix:
      1. Stephen Loving Hix, b. Dec. 4, 1949.

   Harry Wallace Loving was educ. in the Public Schools of Charlottesville, Va. and Charlotte, N. C., graduating from latter, year 1907, winning a scholarship to Trinity College, unused. Grad. in 1911 from Georgia School of Technology, Atlanta, Ga. with a B. S. M. E. degree. Employed 1911-1916 by J. B. McCrary Co., Municipal Engineers, Atlanta, Ga. 1916, Vice Pres. of Anderson & Christie, Inc., Consulting Engineers of Charlotte, N. C. 1917, attended Second Officers Training Camp, Commissioned Captain of Coast Artillery Corps and ordered to France. 1917-19, attended U. S. Army Heavy Artillery School, Mailly, France; subsequently appointed Chief Instructor in Orientation. Promoted to Major C. A. C. After Armistice, assigned to War Damage Board, American Delegation to Peace Conference, Paris, France. 1919-21, employed by Frazar & Co., as buyer of chemical products for export; later, office manager. 1921-25, District Manager of "The J. B. McCrary Co.," Atlanta, Georgia in charge of District Office at Charlotte, N. C. 1925-33; Vice President, and resigned to form partnership of "Totten & Loving, Consulting Engineers," Birmingham, Alabama, and Atlanta, Georgia. Partnership dissolved in 1937 and the following three years Harry was Executive Secretary and Manager of the Carolinas' Branch of "The Associated General Contractors of America, Inc.," Charlotte, N. C. July to Nov. 1940, Chief of "Fixed Fee Branch, Construction Division Office" of the Quartermaster General, U. S. Army. March-July, 1942, member of Construction Contract Board, Office of the Chief of Engineers, U. S. Army, at which time he was made Chief of Price Adjustment Section, in same office. 1944-47, served as Vice President of J. A. Jones Company, Charlotte, N. C. In 1945, under leave of absence, served as Bomb Research Analyst, U. S. Strategic Bombing Survey, London, England. April 1947 to date (June 1949), Vice President, Southeastern Con-

struction Co., and Construction Materials Co., both of Charlotte, N. C. Member of both, American Society of Civil Engineers, and Military Engineers. Fraternal memberships are—Phalanx Lodge No. 31, A. F. & A. M., Charlotte, N. C.; Carolina Consistory No. 1, A.A.S.R.O.F.; Charlotte, N. C.; Oasis Temple, A.A.O.M.M.S., Charlotte, N. C.; Phi Kappa Sigma Fraternity. Res., Hempstead Place, Charlotte, N. C., and Belleair Estates, Clearwater, Florida.

4. Lillian May Loving, b. Oct. 25, 1892, Charlottesville, Va. m. Fred Herbert Hutchinson Sides, June 22, 1912, b. Apr. 4, 1889 at Old Fort, N. C. d. Nov. 10, 1947, Charlotte, N. C. Lillian remarried.
   Issue of Fred & Lillian (Loving) Sides:
   (1) Fred Herbert Hutchinson Sides, Jr. b. June 29, 1915. m. Jo Hazel McWhorter of Lexington, Ky. Res. New York City.
   (2) Mary Ann Sides, b. Mar. 22, 1917, Charlotte, N. C. m. John Nathan McCarley, Jr. of Greenville, S. C. Issue:
      1. Victoria Loving McCarley, b. Sept. 1, 1944, Charlotte, N. C.
      2. John Nathan McCarley, III, b. March 6, 1947, at Ashville, N. C., where the family now res.
5. Sarah Virginia Loving, b. Nov. 24, 1904, Charlotte, N. C. m. Oliver Dockery Landis, June 17, 1925. b. May 17, 1899, Mangum, N. C.
   Issue of Oliver & Sarah (Loving) Landis:
   (1) Virginia Anne Landis, b. July 10, 1930, Charlotte, N. C.
   (2) Carolyn Loving Landis, b. Jan. 20, 1933, Charlotte, N. C.
   (3) Oliver Dockery Landis, Jr. b. Mar. 3, 1947, Charlotte, N. C.
6. Randolph Nelson Loving, b. Aug. 20, 1912, Charlotte, N. C. d. Jan. 29, 1934. m. Lucille Melton of Tarboro, N. C., May 10, 1933.
   Issue of Randolph & Lucille (Melton) Loving:
   (1) Joan Randolph Loving, b. Aug. 17, 1934 at Tarboro, N. C. Lucille remarried, res. at San Diego, Calif.

^{60}Nancy J. Loving. Sarah^{28} Lawrence^{6} James, Sr.
b. April 28, 1854. d. Feb. 16, 1938. m. Nelson P. Bryant who was killed on the railroad. Res. at Charlottesville, Va.

Issue:

1. Vernon P. Bryant. b. 1873, res. Charlottesville. Va.
2. Lula Bryant, b. 1877. m. H. E. Craven, r. Charlottesville, Va.
3. Gertrude Bryant. Unm. Dec'd.

4. Sadie Bryant, m. S. R. Hill, Roanoke, Va.
5. Ruby Bryant, m. Powell H. Brooke, Richmond, Va.
6. Harry Bryant, unm. Res., Richmond, Va.

[61]Lunsford L. Loving. Sarah[28] Lawrence[6] James, Sr. b. March 5, 1857. Employed by the C. & O. R. R. with headquarters at Stauton, Va. He was accidently killed on the R. R. while on duty, Dec. 25, 1882, the day following his father's death. He is buried with his father, in Lovings Gap graveyard. His C. & O. R. R. friends erected a grave stone to his memory. Unm.

---

[31]Geals Wills. Lawrence[6] James, Sr.

Marriage License in Nelson Co., Aug. 22, 1836 to wed—

James Madison Hight; surety, Willis P. Wills, (bro., her father dec'd). James was son of John and Elizabeth (Camden) Hight who were m. in Nelson Co., March 11, 1812, (M. L.); Eizabeth was dau. of John and Meonie (Wright) Camden, early settlers on Piney River; James' sister, Eliza, m. Wm. Giles, (see No.[10] "Giles" sec.). His bro., John H. Hight was father of John Henry Hight of Roseland, Va., father of James A. Hight of Lexington, and Mrs. J. P. Creasy of Lynchburg, Va. James was also bro. to Melvina Dunreath (Hight) Loving, wife of Meriwether Nicholas Loving, bro. to John I. Loving, (see Loving sec.). (John Hight and Patrick "Hite" served in the Rev. War from Amherst Co.; ref: "Amherst Co., Va., in the Revolution," by Lenora H. Sweeny. The relationship has not been established). It has been stated that Joist Hite of Germany and the Shenandoah Valley of Va. was the only "Hite" to emigrate to America, at a late date. This being true, they would be descendants of Joist Hite. According to the writers knowledge of the Hite geneaogy they could be connected to but one line of descent, that being Jacob Hite (son of Joist), and his 1st wife, Catherine O'Bannon, an Irish girl. They had several sons, among them, John Hite, however, he is reported to have been killed by the Indians, unmarried, (not in S. C.). Jacob m. 2nd, Frances Beale and they, with part of their family moved to S. C., where they were all massacred by the Indians. Their slaves driven off and put aboard British ships. The Hite family history is published in fiction form, entitled, "Long Meadows," by Minnie Hite Moody. The "Old Home Place" of James and Geals was at "Fleetwood," Roseland, Nelson Co., Va. The house was built of brick and part of it is standing today, a well preserved and attractive home, with some remodeling made by the present owners.

Issue of James Madison & Geals (Wills) Hight:
(Ch. born in Nelson Co., Va.).

84-1. Sarah Hight, m. 1st, Silas Meeks; 2nd, Samuel Campbell; 3rd, James Burton; no issue.

85-2. Columbus Hight, m. and resided in Augusta Co., Va. Issue: 1. Gertrude Hight, m. Orvel Mohler; 2. Lilly Hight, m. Harry Hodges; 3. Lawrence Hight.

86-3. Whitten Hight, killed in W. Va. Issue: 1. Bessie Hight; 2. Beulah Hight; 3. Whitten Hight, Jr.

*87-4. Henrietta G. Hight, m. Washington M. Wood. (See further).

88-5. Ellen B. Hight, m. Richard H. Burch, April 6, 1865. (Nelson Co., M. L.).
Issue: Geals; James; Lucian and Thomas.

*89-6. Latitia Hight, m. William Sidney Camden. (See further)

*90-7. Lucinda W. Hight, m. James S. Wood. (See further)

91-8. Fannie E. Hight, b. May 25, 1852, d. April 14, 1935; m. Geo. H. Simon Wood, Sr. Oct. 5, 1874, (Nelson Co., M. L.), Simon b. Aug. 2, 1846, d. Oct. 9, 1918; (see Eva R. Massie, No.[94] this sec.). Issue: (1) Stephen Matterson Wood, b. Aug. 1876, d. March 29, 1940: m. Rennie Lee Stinnette,, b. March 17, 1879, d. June 29, 1940. (2) Rannie Wood, m. Lottie Bredlove. (3) George Wood, b. Feb. 15, 1877, d. Oct. 23, 1918; m. Berneta Satterwhite. (4) Macon Wood, b. Oct. 30, 1878, d. Oct. 24, 1924, m. Hortense Page. (5) Rosa Geneva Wood, m. Leland J. Massie, (see No.[96] this sec.). (6) Myrtle Wood, m. Harry Butler. (7) Beulah Wood, m. Macon Waller. (8) Simon Wood, Jr., m. Bessie Massie. (9) James Wood, d. in infancy.

*92-9. Eudora R. Hight, m. Floyd A. Massie. (See further).

93-10. Died in infancy.

[87]Henrietta Gude Hight. Geals[31] Lawrence[6] James, Sr.
b. June 2, 1854; d. June 6, 1926; m. June 26, 1873, Fleetwood, Roseland, Va. to Washington Montgomery Wood, b. Feb. 5, 1841, Nelson Co.; d. Dec. 7, 1917; res. Amherst County, Va.

Issue: (1) Eunice Winifred, b. April 20, 1874. m. Wm. Campbell; (2) Lula Lee, b. Dec. 7, 1875; (3) Lacy Arnoah, b. Mar. 14, 1877; m. Chas. Novall; (4) Wm. Hilry, b. May 22, 1879; (*5) Stella Maple; (*6) Johnson Beauregard; (7) Susan Geals, b. Oct. 18, 1885, m. Henry W. Seyfort; (8) Deperser Carrol, b. Sept. 19, 1887: (*9) Harry Gleason; (10*) Montyrea; and (*11) Sarah Jimie Wood.

(5) Stella Maple Wood, dau. of W. & H. (Hight) Wood; b. Dec. 2, 1881, m. James Howard Stinnett, b. June 15, 1876, d. July 7, 1956, Hot Springs, Va. Ch: (1) Ethel Vivian

Stinnett, b. Dec. 2, 1899, d. Aug. 8, 1953, Wash. D. C. (2) Ruby Edderson Stinnett, b. June 16, 1901, d. June 10, 1930, Warm Springs, Va. (3) Etter Adell, b. April 4, 1904. (4) Clara Louise, b. Aug. 27, 1905, m. Wm. Hodge, May 6, 1922, Wm. b. Feb. 27, 1902, Hot Springs, Va.; ch: Evelyn Anita Hodge, b. March 18, 1923, and Ruth Lynella Hodge, b. Dec. 21, 1927, Hot Sp. (Con't. with ch. of Howard and Maple Stonnett); (5 & 6) twins, Stella May and James Ray Stinnett, b. March 24, 1912. (7) Wm. Howard, b. Sept. 14, 1923.

(6) Johnson Beaurgard Wood, son of W. & H. (Hight) Wood. b. Oct. 25, 1883, m. Lena McCauley. Ch: (1) Laverne Mae Wood, b. May 11, 1903; m. John Benjamin Blydenburg, 1937; J. B. born Jan. 28, 1899. Res. 727 Ft. Salome Road, Northport L. I., N. Y. (2) James Dickie Wood, b. Aug. 3, 1905; m. Meredith Estelle Adams, b. Oct. 25, 1915, dau. of Ernest Nelson and Golar Geneva (Wood) Adams; ch: Jewel Genivieve Wood, b. Nov. 10, 1932, m. Robert D. Higginbotham, s. of George Robert and Elsie (Patterson) Higginbotham; Lena Juanita Wood, b. April 30, 1934, m. Russell Massie Henderson, s. of Elmo and Virginia Sanders Henderson; Emery Glendale Wood, b. Feb. 4, 1936 and Shelvia Lourene Wood, b. Aug. 17, 1937. (3) Mildred Henrietta Wood, b. April 1, 1908. m .Huron Taft Campbell; ch.: Huron Taft Campbell, Jr., b. Dec. 27, 1947. Res. Piney River, Va. (4) Ervin Deperser Wood, b. Aug. 31, 1909; m. Zelma Irene Campell; ch.: Warren Delon Wood, b. Jan. 18, 1931; m. Eleanor Ruth Proffitt; Blueford Mayo Wood, b. Dec. 25, 1931; Fredrick Thurston Wood, b. May 27, 1934; Delores Irene Wood, b. Nov. 12, 1937, m. Morris Junior Sprouse; ch.: Pamela Ray Sprouse; res. Piney River, Va. (5) Easter Mathleen Wood, b. April 17, 1911; m. Julian Carlton Mattox; ch.: Joyce Yvonne Mattox, b. Oct. 7, 1933; Willard Carlton Mattox, b. Aug. 20, 1935; Wanda Faye Mattox, b. March 27, 1944; res. Roseland, Va. (6) Millard Beauregard Wood, b. July 27, 1913; m. 1st Nelline Manilla Massie; ch.: Olga Wayne Wood, b. Dec. 7, 1939; m. 2nd, Bertha Pearl Vangilder; ch.: Dale Millard Wood, b. March 7, 1945 & David Irvan Wood, b. Oct. 25, 1946; res. Piney River, Va. (7) Odelia Frances Wood, b. Jan. 18, 1915; m. William Harrison Wood. dec'd.; ch.: Ruth McKay Wood, b. March 3, 1938, m. Glen Edward Mays; Ralph McHugh Wood, b. Jan. 14, 1940; Dallas Edwin Wood, b. Feb. 11, 1941; Linda Marie Wood, b. Jan. 24, 1943: Piney River, Va. (8) Spurgeon Addison Wood, b. Nov. 12, 1917; m. Rachel Napier. (9) Virginia McVene Wood, b. Feb. 25, 1918; m. Richard J. Angus,

dec'd, m. Glennie B. Angus, b. Mar. 28, 1920; ch.: Judith Lane Angus. b. July 6, 1946; res. Lowesville, Va.

(9) Harry Gleason Wood, son of W. & H. (Hight) Wood, b. June 25, 1892; m. April 2, 1916 to Addie Bell Cook, b. Aug. 20, 1895, dau. of Chas. Hutchinson and Martha Henry Berry. Res. Lowesville, Va. Ch: (1) Jessie Jewel, b. May 15, 1917; d. Feb. 26, 1952; m. Feb. 25, 1939 to James Edward Kaufman, b. Sept. 25, 1917; ch.: Joyce Elaine, b. Sept. 1933; Donald Edward, b. Feb. 25, 1937; Marion Francis, b. Dec. 20, 1940. (2) Louise McKee, b. Oct. 16, 1918; d. Nov. 22, 1919. (3) Susie Kathleen b. Feb. 15, 1921; m. July 5, 1938 to Oran Edward Campbell, b. May 16, 1920; ch.: Alvis Deane, b. Nov. 24, 1938, Ronnie Oren, b. Dec. 20, 1956. (4) Harry William, b. June 2, 1923; d. Aug. 6, 1954.(5) Charles Washington, b. July 23, 1925, m. Edith Burnell McFarland, Nov. 28, 1955. ch.: Chas. W., Jr., b. Juy 21, 1956. (6) James B., b. Jan. 25, 1929. (7) Frances Wray, b. Jan. 16, 1932, m. Nov. 4, 1950 to Richard Daniel Mays, Jr., b. Jan. 5, 1927, ch: Richard M., b. July 17, 1949; Janet Carolyn, b. July 5 1951. (8) Barbara Etta, b. Aug. 6, 1935. m. Jan. 8, 1955 to Thos. Alton Blood, b. Aug. 25, 1932; ch.: Brenda Ann, b. Dec. 3, 1956.

(10) Monteyrea Wood, dau. of W. & H. (Hight) Wood, b. Feb. 9, 1895; m. Ben Oscar Baird, Aug. 31, 1914, ch.: (1) Marvin Laverne, d. age 3 years. (2) Bennie O'Connor, b. Aug. 25, 1916, m. Ellen Bonker, Sept. 2, 1939; ch.: Bennie O'Connor Baird, Jr., b. April 4, 1941; Raymond Wilbur Baird, b. May 18, 1944. (3) Olive Carmen, b. Jan. 17, 1919. m. Wilbur Roy Grizzard, Dec. 28, 1942, ch.: Wilbur Roy, Jr., b. March 6, 1945.

(11) Sarah Jimmie Wood, dau. of W. & H. (Hight) Wood, b. Nov. 2, 1899, Amherst Co.; m. May 20, 1918 to Wm. Benj. Hamner, b. Dec. 7, 1897, Buckingham Co. Res. Petersburg, Va.; Ch.: (1) Hazel Constance, b. Aug. 21, 1919, m. Ronald A. Milton, Sept. 20, 1952; ch: Christopher Wood, b. in Germany, June 28, 1954; Carol Hamner, b. in Petersburg?, Va. Oct. 25, 1956. (2) Melvin Carl Hamner, b. April 9, 1921; m. Nov. 27, 1943 to Ann H. Weisger, b. April 20, 1925; ch.: Judith Spencer, b. Dec. 19, 1945; Linda Susan, b. Feb. 28, 1950. (3) Gerald Ray Hamner, b. Aug. 4, 1930.

89 6. Latitia Hight. Geals[31] Lawrence[6] James, Sr. m. William Sidney Camden, March 29, 1866, (Nelson Co. M. L.).

Issue :(1) Mettie, m. — Cunningham; (2) Nellie, m. Nob Coffee; (3) Cora, m. Audrey Davidson, res. Schuyler, Va.; (4) Nannie, m. Nathan Campbell, res. Lowesville, Va.; (5) Hight, m. Victoria Mann; (6) Bettie, m. Kin Coates, res. Newport News; (7) Mattie, m. Luther Sparrow, res. Eastern Shore; (8) Ethel, m. Jackson Mays; (9) Harry, m. Nina R. Massie, (see No.[102], this sec.); (10) Wm. Carrington (Carrie), twin to Harry, b. Sept. Sept. 13, 1888, m. Jan. 1918, Lena Gray Wright, dau. of Chas. and Josephine Wright of Woodson, Va. Lena b. Sept. 27, 1887, d. Oct. 24, 1924. Carrie is a retired Building Contractor; res. Newport News, Va. Active member of First Baptist Ch. Their ch. of same denom. Son, Theodore operates the business, "Camden & Camden, Builders."

Issue: (A) Lylburn Arlene, b. Dec. 10, 1910, killed in auto accident Oct. 22, 1935 at Waynesboro, Va.; (B) Cas. Eaton, b. Jan. 5, 1911; (C) Eleanor Carrie, b. Jan. 31, 1915, d. Feb.4 , 1940, survived by husband, W. L. Steele, two sons and one dau.; (D) Theodore Wilson, b. March 5, 1917; (E) Joe Taylor, b. March 30, 1920; (F & G) twins, Harold Belle and Hazel Gray Camden, b. May 28, 1921.

[90] 7. Lucinda W. Hight. Geals[31] Lawrence[6] James, Sr. m. James S. Wood, April 21, 1866, (Nelson Co.M.L.)

Issue:

1. Annie, m. Lee Smith; 2. Eueene, m. Ella White; 3. Billups, m. Olivia Stinnett; 4. Lipscomb, m. Ella Mays; *5. Odelia Somers, (see further); *6. Simon Andrew; 7. Raleigh, m. Kate Norvel; *8. Hortense; 9. Henry, m. Annie Massie; 10. Tille (son), m. Annie Powell.

*5. Odelia Somers Wood, dau. of James and Lucinda (Hight) Wood, No.[90]. b. in Nelson Co., Nov. 11, 1872; d. Jan. 9, 1957; bur. in Harwood Cem., Roseland, Va.; mem of Piney River Baptist Ch. m. Arnold Douglas Massie; parents of 13 ch., (Somers obituary gives following survivors); sons, Ira D. of Monroe, Va.; Hume W., Victoria. Va.; H. Clyde, Norfolk, Va.; Magellan T., and Earston F., Richmond, Va.; dau's., Mrs Clarence Godsey, Wash.; Mrs Odessa Lewke, Fort Worth, Texas; Mrs E. F. Jones, Dry Fork, Va.; and Mrs Joe Elges, St. Louis; a sister, Hortense (see further); bro., Tillie, Lynchburg, Va.; 24 gr.-ch., and 25 gt.-gr.-ch.

*6 Simon Andrew Wood, son of James & Lucinda (Hight) Wood Wood, No.[90]. b. in Nelson Co., Nov. 28, 1880; d. Aug. 30, 1935. m. May 25, 1907, Covington, Va. to Mary Ella

O'Rourke, b. April 17, 1887, Fulton Co., Pa. Ch: (1) Margaret Gertrude, b. April 30, 1908, m. Jake E. Fairburn, May 25, 1929; (2) Sarah Louise, b. July 11, 1911, m. Guy Cargill, Jan. 19, 1935; (3) Mildred Wills, b. Feb. 15, 1914, m. Ray A. Kelley, March 7, 1931; (4) Chas. Richard, b. Jan. 23, 1917, m. Frances Huffman, March 22, 1940. (All ch. born in Covington, Va.).

*8. Hortense Wood, dau. of James & Lucinda (Hight) Wood, No.^{90}. b. July 31, 1882. m. May 14, 1902 to Luther Powell Harvey, b. Dec. 16, 1875, d. Sept. 17, 1952. Ch.: 1. Gleason H., b. April 12, 1903, m. Viola Creasey, Jan. 24, 1931; 2. Louis A. b. Oct. 8, 1904; 3. Wm. Wiley, b. Mar. 1, 1906, m. Vernie Mays, Nov. 28, 1928; 4. James Riley, (twin to to Wm.) d. Dec. 31, 1952, m. Ruth Mantiply, Sept. 1932; Mary Louise, b. Feb. 25, 1908, m. Goade Campbell, Jan. 4, 1929; 6. Florric Odelia, b. June 14, 1910, m. Morris Higginbotham, April 16, 1938; 7. Luther Arnold b, Aug. 4, 1912, m. Louise Coffey, Dec. 1949; 8. Henry Edward, b. Mar. 16, 1915, d. Nov. 8, 1956, m. Martha Mays, Oct. 25, 1944; 9. Cecil Vernell, b. May 10, 1917, m. Peyton D. Brockman, June 16, 1945; 10. Emma Corinne, b. April 15, 1919, m. James Wm. Bethel, Nov. 19, 1938; 11. Shirley Frances, b. May 3, 1925, m. Robert Lloyd Campbell, Mar. 27, 1949; 12. Jean Kelly, b. Aug. 7, 1928, m. James Edward Brockman.

^{92}Eudora Roselle Hight. Geals^{31} Lawrence^{6} James, Sr.
b. March 31, 1858, d. May 27, 1933; m. Floyd A. Massie of Amherst Co., Va. at her Fleetwood home, Roseland, Nelson Co., Va. March 14, 1877, by Rev. Sam P. Massie of Lowesville, Va. Floyd b. April 1, 1852; d. March 29, 1904, son of Jefferies Massie, a descendant of the famous Wm. Massie of Amherst Co., (now Nelson).

Issue:
*94-1. Eva Robinson Massie, m. Oral Braydish Wood.
95-2. Effie G. Massie, b. Jan. 3, 1880, d. in childhood.
*96-3. Leland J. Massie, m. Rosa Geneva Wood.
*97-4. Elizabeth G. Massie, m. Henry Thompson.
98-5. Okra W. Massie, b. Oct. 28, 1885; d. Feb. 4, 1914, from effects of a broken back received while working in West Virginia.
*99-6. Alonza Clinton Massie, m. Mary Campbell.
*100-7. Margie L. Massie, m. Edward Harvey.
101-8. Herbert A. Massie, b. June 8, 1891; m. Kate Cash. Issue: Layton; Rachel; Erma; Ceylon; Hilda; Herbert, Jr.; Irene; Harold; Malcolm; James, and Virginia d. in infancy.

102-9. Nina R. Massie, b. Dec. 7, 1893; m. Harry Camden, Dec. 24, 1912, (see No.[62]; res. near Lowesville, Va.; Issue: (1) Vernon, m. Magdalene Campbell; (2) Massie, m. Erma Cash; (3) Evaline, m. James Moore; (4) Hunter, dec'd.; (5) Harry Jr., m. Lena Tamlen; (6) Thelma, m. Herbert Adellotte; three ch. d. in infancy.

103-10. Zula C. Massie, b. Jan. 25, 1896; m. Edward Campbell who died leaving nine young ch. Zula d. Oct. 1949. Issue: (1) Alpha, m. Richard Dillard; (2) Isabelle, m. Jack Patterson; (3) James, m. Jean Tyrie; (4) Eudora, m. Chas. Smith; (5) Howard; (6) Evangeline, m. James Galloway; (7) Inez; (8) Wendell; (9) Loriel.

104-11. Manila H. Massie, b. April 25 ,1898; m. 1st, Valley Roys, killed in car accident in Tenn; m. 2nd, Charles Franks, no issue; res. Lynchburg, Va. Issue of Valley & Manila Roys: (1) Helen; (2) Jean; (3) Valley, Jr.; (4) Lois.

105-12. Hebron G. Massie, b. April 12, 1900; owns and operates a grocery store at Lowesville; m. 1st, Callie Campbell, issue: (1) Edith, m. Herman Cash; Hebron m. 2nd, Effie Harvey, issue: (2) Harold, m. Laurene Mays; ch: Harold Massie, Jr.; Deborah; Gregory.

[04]Eva Robinson Massie. Eudora[92] Geals[31] Lawrence[6] James, Sr. b. Dec. 27, 1877, Nelson Co., Va.; d. April 13, 1949; m. Oral Braddish Wood, Jan. 21, 1894 at Pelham, N. C. Oral b. Nov. 18, 1873, Nelson Co.; d. Sept. 11, 1923, son of Simon, Sr. and Susie (Wood) Wood, and gr. son of Henry Wood who is bur. near Woodson, Va. Susie was sister to Wash. Wood, No.[57]; she died at birth of Oral B. and left four other ch., viz. Lilly; Joseph; Emmett; and Willie, (a dau.) who was 83, year 1955. Simon later m. Fannie E. Hight, No.[91].

Issue: (All ch. born in Amherst Co., Va.)

1. Golar Geneva Wood, b. Nov. 18, 1894; m. Ernest Nelson Adams, Dec. 27, 1911; s. of John Quincy and Callie Shelton (Hudson) Adams, (see Ann Eliza (Giles) Adams, No.[15], Giles sec.).

   Issue:

   (1) Woodroe Adams, m. Myrtle Purvis; ch: Shelvia; Franklin.

   (2) Meredith Estelle Adams, m. James Dickie Wood. (see record under J. Beauregard, s. of Henrietta (Hight) Wood, No.[87].

   (3) Doris Adams, m. Floyd Massie; ch: Joan Massie; Floyd Massie, Jr.; (see Alonza Clinton Massie, No.[99], this sec.).

(4) Earnestine Adams, m. Al Rainey; (latter b. in Iowa).
(5) Dale Adams, m. Merle Viola Cross.

2. Ruby Massie Wood, b. Aug. 15, 1897; d. June 15, 1898.
3. Kate Roselle Wood, b. March 17, 1899; m. Wm. Campbell, July 14, 1919; res. Woodson, Va.

Issue of Wm. & Kate Roselle (Wood) Campbell:
(1) Zella Campbell, m. Jefferson Massie; res. Woodson, Va.; ch. Patricia; Janet; Thomas; Charles.
(2) Elton C. Campbell, m. Evelyn Regan; ch: (three).
(3) Oral B. Campbell, m. Margaret Regan, (sister to Evelyn); ch: Wm.; Diane. Res. Alexandria, Va.
(4) Wm. Campbell, m. Catherine Campbell; ch: Catherine; Janice; Pagie? Res. Woodson, Va.
(5) Vernell Campbell, m. Deric Garison; ch: Larry Wayne; Dean.
(6) Caudell Campbell, m. Virginia Campbell; ch: Rebecca Campbell.
(7) Juen Campbell, m. Shirley Cash.
(8) Gloria Campbell, m. Leon Campbell; (two ch.).
(9) Faye Campbell, grad. of Madison College, summer of 1957. Teaching in Fairfax Co.
(10) Payton Campbell. (11) Brodas Campbell. (12) Nancy Campbell.

4. Colelda Earl Wood, b. March 8. 1902. Attended Averett Baptist College. School Teacher. m. Herman Payne Mays, Dec. 27, 1926. Herman b. Jan. 24, 1899, Sandidge, Va.; has B. S. degree, Lynchburg College; taught school 15 yrs. Own and operate a farm in Sandidge community, Amherst County.

Issue of Herman Payne & Colelda Earl (Wood) Mays:
(1) Marshall Anderson Mays, b. Oct. 22, 1927; B. S. degree, Lynchburg College. Mgr. Southern States Feed & Seed Store, Amherst, Va. m. Arlene Bradley, June 22, 1951.
Issue:
1. Mary Marlene, b. Nov. 9, 1953. 2. Doris Colelda, b. Feb. 23, 1955.
(2) Wenonah Ruth Mays, b. Nov. 15, 1928. Attended Lynchburg, Va. Comm. College and Phillips Business Col. m. John Clarence Gilliam, Sept. 1, 1950; grad. of Phillips Comm. Col. in Business Admin.; Bookkeeper, Pittsburg Plate & Glass Co., Lynchburg, Va.
Issue: 1. Jaquline Faye Gilliam, b. May 16, 1952.
(3) Nada Ola Mays, b. Nov. 12, 1932. Grad., B. S. degree, Home Economics, Madison College. m. Wm. M. Sweeney, Sept. 5, 1953. Grad. B. S. degree V. M. I., also L.L.D. from Univ. of Va. Attorney, Lynchburg, Va.

Issue: 1. Debra Ann Sweeney, b. June 17, 1955.

(4) Barbara Blanche Mays, b. July 6, 1934. Grad. B. S. degree, Madison Col. Past Librarian, Nelson Co., Consol. School; at present employed in Wash. Lee High School, Arlington, Va.

5. Thurman Odell Wood, b. Aug. 7, 1904; m. Mary Mays, Aug. 18, 1927; d. March 15, 1947.
Issue: (1) Eva Jane, m. Haden Mays, (nephew of H. P. No. 4 this record); ch: Thos., Edward, Jeffrie. (2) Wilma Wood, m. Aurey Willis Faber, killed in auto accident, Easter Sun., 1956; ch: Randy. (3) Donald Wood.

6. Eva Grace Wood, b. Aug. 22, 1910; m. Roy Campbell, Aug. 10, 1926.
Issue:
(1) Keith Campbell, b. March 17, 1927; served in the Air Corps; m. Adell Messic.; ch: Roy, Sherrie, Gale. Res. Buckroe Beach, Va.
(2) Raphael Carlton Campbell, b. Nov. 6, 1928; served in Air Corps, Boweling Field, Wash., D. C.; m. Isabell Hall.
(3) Autrey Campbell, b. Feb. 20, 1938.
(4) George Emery Campbell, b. Dec. 20, 1940.
(5) Gale Campbell, b. June 7, 1944.
(6) Tarvernia Campbell, b. July 15, 1949.

7. Lourene Wood, b. April 13, 1918; m. Ronald Coffield, Feb. 22, 1936.
Issue: (1) Alice; (2) Ronald, Jr.; (3) Timothy.

^{96}Leland J. Massie. Eudora^{92} Geals^{31} Lawrence^{6} James, Sr. b. Feb. 8, 1882; d. Dec. 28, 1948. m. Rosa Geneva Wood, dau. of Simon and Fannie Wood, No.^{91}, on Jan. 1, 1906, Wash. D. C. Res. in Newport News until retirement when they built a beautiful home on York River near Newport News.

Issue:

1. George A. Massie, b. Dec. 10, 1906; m. Manon? F. Reagan, March 30, 1935, Gloucester Co., Va. Issue: 1. Roberta Iris Massie, b. Oct. 8, 1938.
2. Cecelia A. Massie, b. Nov. 5, 1907; m. Herman O. Blake, May 16, 1942, Langley Field, Va.
3. Peyton L. Massie, b. March 8, 1910; m. Betsy L. Barclay, Oct. 21, 1938, Hilton Village, Va. Issue: 1. Geneva Ann Massie, b. Oct. 13, 1941.
4. Francis K. Massie, b. June 19, —; m. Edith Eacho, April 1, 1938, Newport News, Va. Issue: 1. Dennis W. Massie, b. Nov. 7, 1941; 2. Kenneth L. Massie, July 11, 1944.
5. Norris S. Massie, b. Oct. 9, 1915.

6. Dorothy L. Massie, b. Feb. 6, 1917; m. Wm. K. Hunt, Jr., May 1, 1943, Newport News, Va. Issue: 1. Roslyn J. Hunt, b. Jan. 8, 1947; 2. Janice C. Hunt, b. Mar. 30, 1949.
7. James G. Massie, b. Sept. 30, 1921; m. Arline R. Seay, Oct. 28, 1944, South Mills, N. C. Issue: 1. Carolyn J. Massie, b. Oct. 13, 1946; 2. James J. Massie, b. Aug. 4, 1949.

^{97}Elizabeth G. Massie. Eudora^{92} Geals^{31} Lawrence^{6} James, Sr. b. Nov. 14, 1883. m. Henry Thompson, June 17, 1903. Res. near Lowesville, Va. Address, Tyeriver, Va. Issue 1. Claris Thompson, m. —Campbell; 2. Wm. Thompson, m. Irene Wood; 3. Massie Thompson, m. Leafie Campbell; 4. Elizabeth Thompson, m. Harry Osburn; Lowell Thompson, m. Sadie Campbell; 6. Ruby Thompson, m. Florence Campbell; 7. Margaret Thompson, m. James Wood; 8. McDowell Thompson, m. Evelyn Leebrick; 9. Effie Thompson, m. Geo. Whitehead; 10. Virginia Thompson, m. Geo. Campbell.

^{99}Alonza Clinton Massie. Eudora^{92} Geals^{31} Lawrence^{6} James, Sr. b. Dec. 11, 1887; m. Mary Campbell; res. near Lowesville, Va. Issue: (1) Menden, m. Cam Campbell; ch: Harold E., Thomas Clinton, and Donald Sanford Campbell. (2) Margaret, m. Clemen Campbell; ch: Geneva, Elizabeth, Olanth, Twilla Margaret, Dorcus Dora & Wendel. (3) Floyd Massie, m. Doris Adams; ch: Geneva Joan, and Floyd A. Jr. (4) Okra Massie, d. in childhood. (5) Ryland S. Massie, m. Lillian McCuien; ch: Deborah Ann, Margaret Mary, Velma Dolores. (6) Nelline Massey, m. Chas. Jansky. (7) Raymon Massie, m. Thresa Bolser; ch: Raymon, Jr., Patricia, Linda. (8) Eva Massie, m. Nelson Searles; ch: Mary Alice. (9) Carlyle Massie, m. 1st, Janet Nichols; m. 2nd, Lourne Wood; ch: Margaret Agnes, Casandra Lee. (10) Isephine Massie, m. Chas. W. Pritner, ch: Celia Phine, Dora Kay, Geo. Willard. (11) Velma Massie, m. —Andrews, ch :Patricia Ann. (12) Calvin Massie, m. Phyllis Christian, ch: Calvin Clemen, Caroline Jean.

^{100}Margie L. Massie. Eudora^{92} Geals^{31} Lawrence^{6} James, Sr. b. June 4, 1889; m. Edward Harvey, July 1, 1906; res. Lowesville, Va.

Issue:

1. Bertha Lucille Harvey, dec'd. July 1956; m. James Oliver Phillips. Ch: (9), James Edward; Estelle Lucille; Mae Ione; Robert Austin; Gail; Wylema; Shirley; Thomas William; and June.
2. Massie Ernest Harvey, unm.
3. Fulcher Edwin Harvey, dec'd.

4. Julian Pierce Harvey, dec'd.; ch: Derek; Ted; Neal, m. Myra Cash.
5. Mary Roselle Harvey, m. Fred Mays; ch: Mary Ann; Frederick Wayne; Cheryl Lou.
6. William Sunday Harvey, unm.
7. Tessie Magnolia Harvey, m. Olen Leonard Mays, (Jack; ch: Jack Edwin; Harvey O'Neil.
8. Marjorie Lillian Harvey, m. Warren Boyd Jessee; ch: Rebecca Jane; Warren Boyd, Jr.
9. Ruth Maxine Harvey, m. John C. Jones, Jr.; no issue.
10. Herbert Dickie Harvey, m. Mary Lewis Tucker; ch: Herbert Dickie, Jr.
11. Sumpter Harvey, m. Jean Sales; ch: Brenda Fay; Floyd Sumpter, Jr.
12. Manilla Frances Harvey, m. Guy Reynolds; ch: Nancy Carol; Janet Kaye; Deborah Anne.
13. Garnett Hoskins Harvey, unm.; grad. of Virginia Polytechnic Institute; position with Ford Foundation, Detroit, Mich.

---

[32]Lucinda G. Wills. Lawrence[6] James, Sr.

d. in Appomattox Co., Va. Jan. 1910. m. Abraham P. Nowlin, March 6, 1842, Nelson Co., Va. He d. yr. 1893. Res. at the "Old Nowlin Home" near Oakville, Appomattox, Co. Brothers of Abraham were—Jonathan, Bryant and Walker. The latter is ancestor of Miss Lilith Nowlin of Lynchburg, Va. to whom the writer is indebted for help with this record. Mrs Bessie (Nowlin) Daniel (Wm. Lyle) has also given assistance. Sisters of Abraham were—Patsey, who m. Jack Sears, and Bessie, who m. Charles Patterson (Patteson?), veteran of the War between the States. Father of Abraham, etc., was Perkins Nowlin.

Issue of Abraham & Lucinda (Wills) Nowlin:

1. Minnie Nowlin, m. Robert Totty. Res. Richmond, Va.
   Issue:
   (1) Minnie, m.—Richardson. (2) Ruth m. —Perkinson. (3) Harry, m. —Wingfield. (4) Terry Totty, unm.

2. Bettie, m. John H. Patteson, farmer, Appomattox, Co.
   Issue:
   (1) Henry Patteson, unm.
   (2) Chas. Patteson m. Bonnie Smith. Res. Lynchburg, Va.
      Issue: 1. Ashby Smith Patteson, m. Margurite Coty.
   (3) Bessie Patteson, m. Alvin Hamilton, farmer, Appomattox, Co.
      Issue: 11 children.
   (4) Halcion Patteson, m. Robert Hughes, merchant, Lynchburg, Va.

Issue: 7 children.
(5) Wm. Patteson, m. Edna Beall, farmer, Appomattox, Co.
(6) Mary Patteson, died in infancy.
(7) Lucy Patteson, m. Henry A. Drinkard, res. Lynchburg, Va.
(8) John Patteson, m. Lillian Crouch, res. Covington, Va.

3. Sarah C. Nowlin, m. Richard LeFew. No Issue.

4. William Nowlin, m. Nannie Woolridge.
Issue:
(1) Berlyr Nowlin. Res. in Kentucky.
(2) Charles Nowlin.
(3) Alton Nowlin, latter two of W. Virginia.

5. Peter Daniel Nowlin, b. Sept. 23, 1852, Appomattox, Co., Va. d. July 17, 1937. m. Rosa O'Rodgers, in Appomattox Co. Rosa b. May 21, 1858; d. Nov. 22, 1898 in Campbell Co., Va.
Issue:
(1) Terry Nowlin, m. Mary Terry?, of Stanford, Conn.
(2) Edgar W. Nowlin, m. Callie V. Miles.
(3) Lucy Annie Nowlin, m. Charles Burruss; res. Lynchburg, Va.
(4) Bessie Lee Nowlin, b. Nov. 24, 1890, Amherst Co., Va. m. William Lyle Daniel, Dec. 27, 1916. Res. in Va.
Issue:
(a) Wm. Lyle Daniel, Jr., m. Doris Mae Easter Jan. 31, 1942.
Issue: Phyllis June Daniel, b. Oct. 6, 1943.
(5) Lena Perkins Nowlin, m. James Frederick Brown, Nov. 4, 1914. Res., Lynchburg, Va.
Issue:
(a) L. Christine Brown, m. L. Warren Wright.
(b) James Nowlin Brown, m. Loraine Sandifer.
(6) John Nowlin, m. Mary McCrumb. Res., Akron, Ohio.
Issue: One son.

6. Albert Nowlin, m. Emma Woollridge. Farmer of Appomattox, Co., Va.
Issue:
(1) Mary Nowlin, m. Walker O'Brien.
(2) Mittie Nowlin, m. Walter Coleman
(3) Maude Nowlin, m. James N. Phelps.
(4) Bertha Nowlin, m. Ernest Austin.
(5) Gladys Nowlin, m. James H. Lucado.
(6) Aletha Nowlin, m. Chester Manley.
(7) Floyd Nowlin, died as a young man.

7. Charles Nowlin, died young.

^{23}John McDonald Wills. Lawrence^{6} James, Sr.
b. year 1821, Nelson Co., Va. d. June 20, 1862, Richmond, Va. John was son of Lawrence & Mary (Fortune) Wills m. March 5, 1857 in Lynchburg, Va. to—

Mary Elizabeth Jones, b. yr. 1837, d. Oct. 9, 1921 at Bruceville, Mclenan Co., Texas. Daughter of William Barbour and Jane Gray (Henderson) Jones of Lynchburg, Va. Mary's sister Josephine (Jones) Stephens was mother of Ralph H. Stephens, husband of Vernie Tinsley Stephens, daughter of Mary (Loving) Tinsley No.^{57} John was a consrtuction engineer, and after marriage took his bride to Knoxville, Tenn., where he had employment building a bridge. When Virginia seceded from the union, John being a member of the National Guard, his company was immediately pressed into service. Mary and small son, William returned to Virginia and lived with her parents at Lynchburg. John was wounded in the knee, May 30, 1862 at the Battle of Seven Pines, by gunshot, and was moved to a Richmond, Va. hospital. Mary's sister, Margaret, (Mrs Luther Irving) lived at Richmond, Va., and here Mary went immediately by stage, and tried to persuade the hospital authorities to allow her to take John to her sister's home, where he could have the individual attention of a nurse and doctor. They refused to release him and he died with gangrene. Mary had a younger sister, Sarah, who m. Henry Williams of Lynchburg Va. about 1857, and they, with a group of negro slaves went to Texas by covered wagon shortly before the Civil War. They were parents of Newton and Ludwell Williams, prominent lawyers of Waco, Texas. Year 1876 Mary went to Texas to visit this sister, (leaving her son with his uncle in Lynchburg, Va.), she remained and m. Col. J. W. Burwell of Williamsburg, Va., Mar. 12 1877 in Waco, Texas. He was son of Carter Burwell, who was son of Hon. Carter Burwell of "The Grove," James City, Co., Va., the latter was gr.-son of Col. Robert Carter, "King Carter," of "Crotoman," Lancaster Co., Va.; (see "Amer. Heritage Book of Great Historic Places," p. 184; also, "Colonial Families of the Southern States of Amer," by Stella Pickett Hardy for the Carter and Burwell families). Col. Burwell went to Texas after the Civil War, where he acquired many Texas interests. He died Nov. 4, 1885: no issue. Mary's son, Wm. also went to Texas, where he remained. The war record for John follows: "John McD. Wills, a private and Corporal of James E. Blankenship's Co. (Lynchburg Rifles), 11th Regiment Virginia Infantry, Confederate States Army, enlisted 19, April, 1861 at Lynchburg, age 42 years. He was wounded at Seven Pines, 31 May 1862 and died on that date in Richmond, Va."

(The latter statement is in error). His widow given as, "Mary E. Wills."

Issue of John McDonald & Mary (Jones) Wills:

*1. William F. Wills, b. December 31, 1858 in Knoxville, Tenn. (See further).

2. Emma McDonald Wills b. July 19, 1861 in Lynchburg, Va. Died of measles, Nov. 8, 1865.

*William Fatio Wills. John McD.[35] Lawrence[6] James, Sr. (Named for the family Dr.) b. Dec. 31, 1858, Knoxville, Tenn. d. Sept. 1940, Dallas, Texas; cause of death, stroke. m. Della Valliant, Nov. 24, 1891 at Bruceville, McLennan Co., Texas. b. March 8, 1869 at Falcon, Ark. Dau. of Dr. James Thompson & Mary Jane (Brandon)Valliant. Della was a strong supporter of the Meth. Church. Suffered a broken hip, due to a fall, Oct. 23, 1955; d. March 17, 1956. (Record submitted by Mrs. Wm. Wills).

Issue:

1. James Valliant Wills, b. at Bruceville, near Waco, Texas. m. Agnes White of Hamilton, Texas, July 3, 1931. Agnes writes children's stories for magazines. James, like his grandfather was a construction engineer; now retired on the old home ranch near Waco, Texas.
   Issue: (1) Rachel Wills, b. Nov. 1934, Waco, Texas. Grad. with high honors at Texas State Univ.; m. Patrick Murphy, June 5, 1955, (few days after graduation). Res., Waco, Texas.

2. Mary Burwell Wills, b. at Bruceville, Texas. m. Alanzo Nix, banker of Dallas, Texas, on Sept. 29, 1919.
   Issue: (1) Marilyn Nix, b. June 2, 1927, Dallas, Texas. Modeled two years for Conavar Modeling Agency in N. Y. Later, Airline Hostess, 2 yrs with Braniff ana 5 with Amer.; at present (1959), Skipper in the Admirals Club, Airport, Wash., D. C. (2) David Roger Nix, b. Jan. 14, 1932. Finished college at Southern Meth., Univ., Jan. 1958. Went into the Air Force as a Lieut. in July 1958.

3. Ralph Raymond Wills, b. at Bruceville, Texas. m. 1st, Nora Darsey of Bovine, Texas, Oct. 1934. Nora died and Ralph m. 2nd Imogene Whitehead. Ralph is physician and surgeon of Hereford and Panhandle, Texas.
   Issue of Ralph & Nora: (1) Joseph Wm. Wills, b. March 14 ,1936.

4. Edwin Barbour Wills, m. Bernice Parrott, Nov. 11, 1927 in Dallas, Texas. Dentist in Fort Worth, Texas. Issue: (1) Barbara Wills.

---

[34]Eloise M. Wills. Lawrence[6] James, Sr.

Married James William C. Meeks, Jan. 4, 1843, (M.L.) Nelson Co., Va. Security, John M. Wills, (her bro.). James and Eloise were parents of nine ch., six are mentioned in this record, bal. appear to have died young. James left a will, written year 1888, pro. March 27, 1900, Nelson Co. Mentions his wife, "Elowise M. Meeks, and gives her proceeds of my Snugpoint farm upon which I now live, during her life or widow-hood." Mentions two sons, John S. Meeks, and Wm. D. Meeks, also three daughters, Sallie E. Beard, Susan A. Hughes, and Juliette E. Zollman, and three grandchildren, "children of my deceased son, James P. Meeks, (Tillie, Bettie, and Jimmie)." Signed, James W. C. Meeks. Witnesses: R. W. Massie and Bland Massie.

Issue of James & Eloise (Wills) Meeks:

1. Sallie E. Meeks, wife of R. E. Beard.
2. Julia E. Meeks, wife of Chas. Zollman. Res., Lexington, Va.
3. Susan A. Meeks, was first wife of Addie Hughes of "Blue Rock," Nelson County. Addie Hughes descended from Col. James Higginbotham's only daughter, Judith, who married Joseph Dillard, son of Capt. James Dillard of Nelson County. Addie is cousin to Lenora Higginbotham Sweeny, the noted Historian. Susan Meeks Hughes is buried near the home at Blue Rock. Addie married second, Margaret Higginbotham, first cousin to Mrs Sweeny.

   Issue of Addie & Susan A. (Meeks) Hughes:
   (1) Susan Hughes, died as a young girl.
   (2) Frank Hughes, M. D. Educated at Wm. & Mary College, and Medical College, Baltimore, Md. Buried at Jonesboro Baptist Ch. Nelson Co.
   (3) Addie Hughes of Charlottesville, Va.
   (4) Craig Hughes of Nelson, Co., Va.
4. John S. Meeks, father of Annette, wife of Gilbert C. Jones of near Massies Mill, Nelson Co. Mr and Mrs Jones are parents of a large family, one of whom is Wm. Jones of Lovingston, Va.
5. William D. Meeks, M. D., b. Sept. 13, 1860, Nelson Co. Grad. of V.P.I., and Medical College, Baltimore, Md. Post grad. work in N. Y. At one time resident physician of Hollins Institute, Va. m. Amelia Dabney Clark, Sept. 1885. Dr. and Mrs Meeks were charter members of the Massies Mill Presbyterian Ch. They gave the land on which it was built. He served as Deacon and they were loyal workers in their ch. throughout their lifetime. Dr. Meeks d. March 25, 1928. Left a will in Nelson Co. in which he left considerable property to his son and only child, Wm. Edward Meeks, and his wife, Amelia.

Issue of Wm. D. & Amelia D. (Clark) Meeks:

(1) William Edward Meeks, Judge. Educated at Cove Acadamy, Albemarle, Co., Va.; V.P.I. and Univ. of Virginia. m. Ella Myers Watts, Nov. 9, 1912, Amherst Co.; dau. of Samuel L. & Lenora (Higginbotham) Watts. Judge Edward Meeks was Judge of Nelson County Circuit Court, assuming his judicial duties in year 1935. Died Nov. 3, 1954 at Univ. of Va. Hosp., Charlottesville, Va. Resided in Amherst Va. where Mrs. Meeks continues to live. (Record submitted by the latter).

Issue of Judge Wm. Edward & Ella M. (Watts) Meeks:

[1]Mary Dabney Meeks, b. Nov. 26, 1913. m. James Madison Settle, son of Vincent and Leah J. (Willetts) Settle.

[2]Mildred Lee Meeks, b. Dec. 20, 1914, Amherst Co. m. John Franklin Hopkins, chemist, s. of Omar F. and Mattie H. (Gore) Hopkins, on Feb. 6, 1937.

[3]Jane Clarkson Meeks, b. March 12, 1918 m. year 1942 in S. C. to Wm. Dale Hudson. Res., Amherst, Va.

[4]William Edward Meeks, Jr., b. Jan. 1, 1920. Grad. of V.P.I. Served in World War II; held rank of Major at close of war. m. year 1942 in Georgia to Lucille Richeson. Resides in New York.

[5]Ella Watts Meeks, b. Oct. 3, 1922, Amherst Co. m. 1st Robert Marshall Babcock, year 1947; m. 2nd, J. P. Kilgore, year 1954.

[6]Elizabeth Clark Meeks, b. Feb. 26, 1926; m. in Amherst Co. June 25, 1945 to Victor Horton Hanger, s. of Henry Lewis and Edith (Horton) Hanger. Engineer; res. in Fairfax, Va.

[7]Infant son died soon after birth, June 10, 1928.

---

[35]Lawrence Washington Wills. Lawrence[6] James, Sr.
b. yr. 1827, d. between June 29 and July 24, 1905, dates of of his will as written and probated in Nelson Co., Va. He spent the last six or seven years of his life in the home of Stewart F. and Hattie L. Stevens of "Stevens Cove" near Lovingston, Va. Bur. in Stevens family cem. He was a member of Mt. Cove Babtist Ch., also near Lovingston. Lawrence was a man of large stature, very erect, with dark eyes, fair skin and beautiful white hair in his declining years. He was a carpenter by trade and a Master Mason at time of death. m. Lucy Jane White, Feb. 16, 1850, (Nelson Co., Va. M.L.); Lucy b. year 1831, d. before year 1860 (as shown on U. S. Census record). Lawrence, the youngest child in the family, was three years old when his father died; he inherited land that adjoined his moth-

er's dower inheritance (in "Wills Cove"), and made his home, which included his family after marriage, with his mother, Mary (Fortune) Wills until her death, which was prior to 1870. (For location of the Coves refer to No.[58], this section). The U. S. Census, Nelson Co. Massie Mill Dist., visit 123, year 1870, gives following infn., quote: Wills, L. W., 43, carpenter; White, Margaret L., 42, Keeping house; Wills Amelia, 18; Senoria M. E., 16; *Mary Ella, 14, (all at home); Lawrence's son, Charles F., who was 2 years old year 1860, and Lawrence's mother are not listed, presumed dec'd. One of the two dau's., Amelia or Senoria did not live to adulthood, the other m. Pearce Bryant of Roseland, Va.

Mary Ella Wills, 3rd dau. of Lawrence & Lucy Jane (White) Wills. Born year 1856, d. March 12, 1883 at the home of her father-in-law, Wm. Nelson Adams of Roseland, Va., when her oldest child was seven years of age. Mary was a woman of sterling qualities and a devout Christian. She had dark hair and eyes, fair com., was 5 feet, 5 or 6 inches tall, and weighed 115-20 pounds. Bur. in Shelton family cemetery near Roseland. (See No. 1 under [15], "Ann Eliza (Giles) Adams" in "Giles" sec.).

* * *

[7]REBECCA WILLS, dau. of James Wills, Sr.

m. James Martin, Feb. 4, 1799, Amherst County. Consent of her parents. Witness, Lawrence Wills (her bro.). Min., Rev. Wm. Crawford. He was son of Henry Martin, Vestryman of Amherst Parish, and who left a will, pro. in Amherst Co., yr. 1798. (For further Martin infn. refer to James Wills Jr., No.[3] and Catlett Wills, No.[10]. James and Rebecca left issue, but attempts to identify their ch. were unsuccessful. They may have been parents of William and Nancy Martin, who were mentioned in one of their deeds. (A Wm. G. Martin, m. Nancy Davis, July 28, 1821. A Nancy Martin, m. Wm. Mathews, Nov. 8, 1824, all of Nelson Co.). The following deed shows location of Blizes Hollow, (mentioned in will of her father). ("Nelson Co., D. B. 9," p. 221, 1840), James Martin and wife, Rebecca sell to Samuel Stevens for $550., a tract of land on Rucker Run, adjoining land of Sam'l. Stevens, Wm. Harvie, James D. Brent, Rob't. H. Anderson, James Panock, and estate of Lawrence Wills, dec'd. containing 300 acres more or less, it being the same tract of land devised the said James Martin by the will of James Wills, dec'd. (Rebecca's father), and known as Blizes Hollow. Signed James Martin & Rebecca Martin." (Survey of

this tract made year 1821). ("Amherst Co., D. B. 1," yr. 1803), a deed of exchange of land on Dutch Creek is record-209½ acres, part of a 368 acre tract, bounded by land of Abraham Warwick, Hector Cabell, Sparks Martin, Joshua Willoughby, Geo. Martin, and Richard Pollard to James and Milly Wills." Year 1806, James and Milly deed this same tract (209½ acres on Dutch Creek) to Ann Phillips, their daughter. These tracts of land lie in the present county of Nelson. (Refer to the will of Rebecca's father, James Wills, Sr., for further infn.).

* * *

[8]WILLIS H. WILLS, son of James Wills, Sr.

b ca. 1783, m. Elizabeth H. Peters, Sept. 17, 1825, Nelson Co., Va. Surety, Elisha Peters. Year 1809, Nelson Co., a deed is recorded whereby Willis H. Wills purchased a tract of land from Eddie Fortune. Note:- in year 1795 a deed of trust is recorded in Amherst Co. between Willis Wills of first part & Parmenas Bryant, second part, and in year 1796 Amherst Co., Parmenas Bryant gives slaves into hands of Willis Wills for debt Bryant owes McClure, Brydie & Co Because of the absence of an initial in the name of Willis Wills in the transactions just mentioned, also the dates, it appears that this Willis was a contemporary of James Wills, Sr., and was the merchant for whom licenses were issued during those years. (Refer to James Wills, Sr.). Year 1826 under Merchants listed for personal taxes, Nelson Co., is —Willis H. Wills & Company, 1 tithe, 12 slaves and 5 horses. Willis died and on Oct. 7 1841, the Nelson County Court appointed Elizabeth's bro,, Fred G. Peters, guardian of her children, all under 14 years of age, with bond set at $60,000. Following is administration in the estate of Willis H. Wills; ("Nelson Co., Will Book, F.," p. 144, 1844), Frederick G. Peters, Wilson Peters, Catlett Wills, Mayo Cabell & C. T. Estes give bond of $75,000 for administrator, Frederick G. Peters. The inventory of Willis signed by Catlett Wills, Frederick G. Peters, Wilson Peters, & others, year 1844 lists 35 slaves valued at $14.250, 11 horses, 12,000 lbs. of tobacco in houses, weaving utensils, mahogany furniture, etc." Total inventory over $19,000. A teacher was employed and a schoolhouse built in the yard to educate the children. Elizabeth, wife of Willis was sister of Belinda, wife of Catlett Wills & sister to Frederick G. & Wilson Peters. It appears that Elisha Peters was their father. Elizabeth's age was 35, yr. 1850, which seems to be erroneous.

Issue of Willis & Elizabeth (Peters) Wills:

(Ages given as found in Nelson Co. U. S. Census, 1850).

1. Signora Wills. A marriage license in Nelson County for

Signora C. E. Wills & John H. McCue, March 11, 1845. Surety, James McDonald, Jr.
2. James L. Wills.
3. Alexander F. Wills, age 16.
4. Elisha E. Wills, age 15. A marriage license in Nelson Co. for Elisha E. Wills & A. E. Smiley, Jan. 15, 1856.
5. Henry W. Wills, age 12.
6. Narcissus Ann Wills, age 9.
7. Willis H. Wills, age 7.
(Hill Carter, teacher, age 33, listed with the Wills on the 1850 census record).

* * *

[9]LUCY N. WILLS, dau. of James Wills, Sr.
b. year 1784; d. Feb. 17, 1854, Bedford Co., Va. m. Joseph Cabell Higginbotham, Oct. 19, 1803, (Amherst Co., Va. M. .B); consent of her father. Witnesses: Lawrence Wills (bro.), Joseph Dillard and S. Garland. Joseph, b. Aug. 9, 1782; d, Nov. 18, 1842; both are bur. in the family cem. at "Fairy Dale," about three miles from the village of Montvale, Bedford Co., Va. and which was part of the 1884 acre estate purchased by Lucy's parents of Nathan Reid and wife ,Sophie; ("Bedford Co., Va., Deed Book M-13," p. 49, April 24, 1809). Joseph served as Col. in the War of 1812; received land in Bedford Co. for services in this war. He was son of Col. James and Rachel (Campbell) Higginbotham, and grandson of Henry and Charity Campbell, all of Amherst Co., Va. Lucy's mother, Mildred and Charity may have been related. A letter preserved by the family, dated Oct. 8, 1807, shows that James Wills, Jr., brother of Lucy, addressed Geo. Washington Higginbotham, grandson of Charity, as "Cousin Washington;" this relationship has not been established, but may mean that the two ladies were "Catletts';" Thos. Catlett, Sheriff of Essex Co., Va., 1716, may have been grandfather of Mildred and Charity. He later moved to Caroline Co., Va., where the early records were destroyed during the War between the States. Lawrence Campbell who married a Catlett was one of the executors in the will of Henry Campbell, Amherst Co., year 1772. Joseph and Lucy moved to Bedford Co., Va. prior to 1816 as shown by following deed of gift: "May 16, 1816, James Wills and Milly his wife, of Nelson Co. conveyed by deed to Joseph C. Higginbotham of Bedford Co., for the consideration of $1.00, 287 acres lying and being in Bedford Co. on both sides of the north Fork of Goose Creek, adjoining lands of James Wills, Edmund Burras and Michael Ewing. Witnesses: Catlett Wills (bro.), Caleb Williamson (son-in-law of

Mary, sister of Lucy) and James Higginbotham.'' Recorded in (''Bedford Co., Va. Deed Book O,'' p. 113) Nov. 25, 1816. Year 1821 Joseph and Lucy purchased 497 acres of her bro., Lawrence when he returned to Nelson Co. This land was the part of her parents estate which they gave by deed of gift to Lawrence and his wife, Polly, in May 1816, lying on both sides of the North Fork of Goose Creek and adjoined Joseph and Lucy's land. The original house, ''Fairy Dale'' was burned and a new home was built nearby.

Issue: (Following marriages copied from ''Bedford Co., Va. Marriage Records'').

106-1. Mary Higginbotham, m. Edmund Davidson, Oct. 24, 1822.
107-2. Rachel Higginbotham, m. Edwin W. Nevil, Dec. 22, 1828.
108-3. Eliza Higginbotham, m. Abner Pearcy, June 23, 1824.
109-4. Lucinda C. Higginbotham, m. Nat'l Webber, Feb. 9, 1836.
110-5. Joanna Higginbotham, m. Thomas J. Hill, Aug. 28, 1843. Thos. was cousin to Joanna, being son of Mary, sister of Lucy; (see Mary (Wills) Hill, No.[2]).
111-6. James W. Higgintotham, m. Nancy Ann DeWitt, June 23, 1845.
*112-7. Joseph Cabell Higginbotham, Jr. (See further).

(Transcribed from the family Bible of J. C. Higginbotham, Jr.)

[112]Joseph Cabell Higginbothaam, Jr. b. ca. 1821; d. March 30, 1894. m. 1st., Malinda Barnes, Oct. 24, 1844; she d. Dec. 26, 1845; Joseph m. 2nd, Angelina Elizabeth Plunkett, Feb. 7 1849, at ''Aspen Hall,'' Nelson Co., Va., home of her father, Willis Rucker Plunkett. She d. Nov. 28, 1898.

Issue of Joseph & Malinda (Barnes) Higginbotham:

113-1. Clarinda Saberth Higginbotham, b. Dec. 19, 1845; d. Dec. 30, 1845.

Issue of Joseph & Angelina (Plunkett) Higginbotham:

114-2. Willis Marion Higginbotham, b. Sept. 7, 1850; d. Aug. 1855.
*115-3. Althea Jane Higginbotham, b. Oct. 7, 1852. (See further).
116-4. William Kent Higginbotham, b. Jan. 8, 1857.
*117-5. Mary Virginia Higginbotham, b. Dec. 2, 1859. (See further).
118-6. Joseph Thomas Cabell Higginbotham, b. April 20, 1861; d. June 17, 1862.

(Transcribed from the family Bible of Cyrus A. and Althea (Higginbotham) Higginbotham).

[115]Althea Jane Higginbotham, b. Oct. 7, 1852; d. Oct. 13, 1921, at her home, near her birth place. m. at home of her parents, Bedford Co., Va., by Rev. Geo. P. Luck, Oct. 21,

1874 to Cyrus Aaron Higginbotham, son of Alexander Brown Higginbotham; d. April 15, 1896, at his home, Bedford Co., Va. Both he and Althea are bur. in a new cem. on the same estate owned by her parents, and grandparents, Joseph & Lucy Higginbotham. Althea was educ. at Hollins College, Va.

Issue: (Ch. b. at "Fairy Dale" unless noted otherwise).

*119-1. Lillian Brown Higginbotham, b. April 27, 1876.
120-2. Lucy May Higginbotham, b. Jan. 15, 1878; d. Jan. 23, 1879.
*121-3. Minnie Rosamund Higginbotham, b. March 14, 1880.
*122 4. Lenora Elizabeth Higginbotham, b. Dec. 9, 1882.
*123-5. Annie Cabell Higginbotham, b. June 22, 1887.
*124-6. Raymond Clyde Higginbotham, b. Jan. 3, 1889.
125-7. Ida Rice Higginbotham, b. Mar. 2, 1894; d. Mar. 19. 1894.
126-8. Jane (Janie) Corinne Higginbotham, b. April 14, 1895. Educ. at Montvale, Bedford Co., Va. H. S. m. 1st, Clarence E. Berger, Dec. 27, 1920, by Rev. Vines in Roanoke, Va. m. 2nd, Raymond E. Bernhardt. Res. Conyers, Ga. Mem. N.S.D.A.R.

[119]Lillian Brown Higginbotham, b. April 27, 1876, d. April, 1945; bur. in Rockcreek Cem., Wash., D. C. m. Leo. Wm. Kasehagen, Oct. 1, 1900, Bedford Co., Va.; dec'd., bur. at Arlington Va. Lillian taught school before marriage; mem. Baptist Ch.; O. F. F. of Va.; Daughters of Amer. Colonists; Huguenot Society; N. S. D. A. R.; United Dau's. of 1812; U. D. of the Confed'y, and Order of the Eastern Star. (The "Social Record of Virginia," edited by Helena Lefroy Caperton, Richmond, Va, 1937, page 129, contains pertinent information relative to Mr and Mrs L. W. Kasehagen). Res., Wash., D. C.

Issue:

1. Leona Marie Elizabeth Kasehagen, b. Jan. 28, 1902; d. Jan. 21, 1905.
2. Leo Wm. Kasehagen, III, Dr., b. Aug. 18, 1909, Manassas, Va. Grad. of Central H. S., Wash., D. C. Grad. of Carnegie Tech., 1930; rated highest in scholastic standing of more than 300 students in the Freshman class of the College of Engineering and Industries, for which proficiency he was given a Founders scholarship, now head of the Research Dept., Atlas Co. Wilmington, Del. (For additional infn. relative to his early life refer to "The Rucker Family Genealogy," by Sadie Rucker Wood, pages 510-11).

[121]Minnie Rosamund Higginbotham, b. March 14, 1880 at Brockman Hall," Nelson Co., Va. m. 1st, Royston St. Noble

of Ivy Towers, Barcelona, Spain, Nov. 25, 1912, by Dr. McKim, Epithany Ch., Wash., D. C. m. 2nd, in England, Nov. 6, 1935 Major Frederick Stanley Carpenter-Holland-Griffith of Biddenham Close, Bedford, England and Carreglwyd, Anglesey, Wales. Rosamund taught school before marriage, and while teaching in Norfolk, Va. was one of the teachers selected to visit Eng., Scotland and Wales to observe their teaching methods; on board ship she met her first husband, who had been visiting his mother's relatives in N. Y. City. Artist, mem. of Music & Art Club, Bedfordshire, Eng.; director Walter Hines Page Chap. D. A. R. in Eng.; mem., Dau's. Col. Wars in Va.; Burgess for O. F. F. of Virginia in England; a competent speaker, is in demand, both in Eng. and the U. S. A. for the British Youth Movement & Missionary Work abroad. Is a frequent visitor to the U. S. A. (For further infn. relative to her many accomplishments refer to "Social Record of Virginia," Richmond, Va., 1951, p. 51, by Helena Lefroy Caperton).

122Lenora Elizabeth Higginbotham, b. Dec. 9, 1882. m. 1st, James Morgan MacFarlane of Norfolk, Va., by Rev. F. D. Henderson, on April 27, 1905 at "Fairy Dale," home of her parents; he d. Dec. 1917; Lenora m. 2nd, Oct. 25, 1928, in Elbert Co., Ga., William Montgomery Sweeny, youngest son of Brig. General, Thomas W. Sweeny; Wm. d. May 30, 1945. He was a noted historian, known for his historical research and publications, among them—"Marriage Bonds and other Marriage Records of Amherst Co., Va., 1763-1800." Mrs Sweeny is also widely known in the genealogical and historical research field, author of a number of publications, among them—"Amherst County, Virginia In the Revolution. Including Extracts from the "Lost Order Book," 1773-1782," and "Captain Alexander Fleming and Joyce, His Wife." Member of Baptist Ch.; the O.F.F. of Va.; Col. Dames of the XVII Century; Daughters of the Colonial Wars, in the Commonwealth of Va; A.P.V.A., and N.S.D.A.R. Res, Long Island City, N. Y. (The writer is indebted to Mrs Sweeny for her family record).

123Annie Cabell Higginbotham, b. June 22, 1887. m. Howard Wise Johnson, by Rev. Cawley, on Dec. 27, 1908 at "Fairy Dale, home of her parents. Taught school before her marriage. Res. Roanoke, Va.

Issue:

1. Shields Johnson, b. Aug. 6, 1911; educ. at Roanoke College. Vice Pres. and General Manager of Roanoke World News

& Corp.; Pres. Rotary Club; mem. of Roanoke Country Club, and O. F. F. of Va.; Pres. of the Diamond Jubilee of Roanoke, Va., 1957.

2. Althea Rosalie Johnson, b. Dec. 23, 1913; grad. of Teachers College, Wash., D. C.; m. Stanley Walters in Wash., D. C. Ch: Michael Walters, b. Feb. 1943. Student at St. Johns Academy, Wash., D. C.
3. Frances Margaret Johnson, b. Jan. 14, 1916, Portsmouth, Ohio. Grad. of Teachers College, Wash., D. C.; m. Vincent Lansdale Buckley.
   Issue: Patricia, Maureen, Neil, Brian and Carrol.

[124]Raymond Clyde Higginbotham, b. Jan. 3, 1889, d. April 26, 1936, Astoria, Long Island, N. Y. m. Katie Lee Wright, Dec. 18, 1918 at home of bride, Nelson Co., Va. She d July 19, 1923, Roanoke, Va. Both are bur. in the cem. in Va., where his parents are bur., near his birthplace.

Issue:

1. Cabell Lee Higginbotham, attending Univ. of Georgia when called into service. Trained in the Air Corps at Lynchburg College and High Point College as Corporal and Sergeant. Served overseas in the Infantry. m. in Ga. to Catherine Norton, Mem. of O. F. F. of Va. Ch: Debra, Vickey.
2. Virginia Pettice Higginbotham, b. July 12, 1923. m. Frank Daniell in Ga. Ch: Rebecca.

[117]Mary Virginia Higginbotham, b. Dec. 2, 1859, dau. of Joseph C. and Angelina E. Higginbotham. m. Robert T. Lyle, Nov. 1, 1879, at home of bride's parents, Bedford Co., Va. She d. at the birth of her first born, Mary Robert Lyle, Aug. 16, 1880. Bur. in old Higginbotham cem., Bedford Co. Robert was uncle to the late Dr. Lyle of Bedford, Va.

Issue:

1. Mary Robert Lyle, reared by her grandparents and her aunt, Althea Higginbotham. Later, visited her father in Okla., where he had settled in Marlow Indian Territory; he became wealthy and influential there, remarried and had issue. Mary remained and m. yr. 1902, Prof. John Burrough Randle of Texas. She d. Dec. 25, 1910, Fort Worth, Texas. Ch., John Burrough Randle, Jr. Both parents died when he was a small child. John, Jr. was killed while training as an air pilot over Missouri in World War II, leaving no issue.

* * *

[10]CATLETT WILLS, son of James Wills, Sr.

Born ca. 1792; d. in Nelson Co., Va., between yrs. 1845-47. m. 1st, Jan. 6, 1812, Nelson County, Lucinda B. Warwick, dau. of Beverly and Elizabeth (Martin) Warwick and granddau. of Abraham Warwick, whose will dated year 1796, Amherst Co., shows Lucinda's father, Beverly dec'd. Beverly was brother to Elizabeth (Warwick) Wills, wife of Catlett's bro., James, Jr. Elizabeth (Martin) Warwick was sister to James Martin, husband of Rebecca Wills, No.[7]. Also refer to James Wills, Jr,. No.[3]. Beverly Warwick m. Feb. 26, 1781, Elizabeth, dau. of Henry Martin, whose will was proved in Amherst Co., year 1798 leaving shares of a large estate to the children of his dau. Elizabeth Warwick who died year 1798, Amherst County. Lucinda also shared in the property of her grandfather, Abraham Warwick. Brother and sister of Lucinda were Nelson R. and Candacia G. Warwick. Catlett m. 2nd, March 27, 1825, Nelson County, Belinda Peters. Surety, Elisha Peters. (probably her father). Year 1830 Elisha Peters of Bedford County conveyed by deed of gift to Catlett and Belinda, a tract of land containing 323 acres in County of Nelson adjoining lands of James Martin, Daniel Warwick, estate of Elisha Estes, dec'd., James Johnson and the lands of Elisha Peters, aforesaid. In year 1842 Catlett deeded 755 acres of land, (where he resided) to Frederick G. and Wilson Peters, (bro's. of Belinda) & a large number of slaves, all in trust, to be used for the support of Belinda and their children. This estate adjoined the lands of John Wills and Lawrence Wills estate, brothers of Catlett, and lay in and near Wills Cove. At death of Belinda this land passed to her children, Jane and Elisha Wills. ("Nelson Co., Va., D. B. 12," p. 206, 1848); "Indenture made between Jane P. Wills and Elisha F. Wills of the first part whereby they convey by deed of gift to James Wills, trustee of the second part and Laura I., James C., Elvira A., Charles W., and Lucinda E., Wills (children of the said James B. Wills) of the third part being nephews and nieces of Jane and Elisha Wills who release and confirm to the said trustee 323 acres of land in Nelson Co., being the same land deeded by Elisha Peters, to Catlett Wills and Belinda his wife in year 1830, also two old negroes." (Nelson Co. D. Bk. 13), "Charles A. Calhoon and Jane P. his wife, sell to Samuel Stevens for $6500, all that parcel of land at one time owned by Catlett Wills, dec'd., and by him conveyed in 1842 to Wilson and Frederick G. Peters in trust for certain purposes, containing 755 acres, reserving half an acre of said land, drawn and enclosing the burial ground, with right to them and their heirs of ingress and

egress thereto." A plat of Catlett's estate is found in (Nelson Co., D. B. 35," p. 392).

Issue of Catlett & Lucinda (Warwick) Wills:

*1. James Beverly Wills, b. year 1815. (See further).

Issue of Catlett & Belinda (Peters) Wills:

2. Jane P. Wills, m. Charles A. Calhoon (Calhoun?), Jan. 12, 1848, Nelson Co., Va. Surety, Walter S. Peters.
3. Elisha F. Wills.

1. James Beverly Wills, son of Catlett & Lucinda (Warwick) Wills. b. yr. 1815, Nelson Co. Va., m. 1st, Amanda E. Wingfield, Dec. 20, 1837, Nelson Co.

Surety, James W. Wingfield. Min., E. S. Warren.

Issue of James & Amanda: (As found in the U. S. Census record of Nelson Co., yr. 1850). James' age given as 35, occupation, farmer. Amanda's age, 34.

(1) Laura I. Wills, age 11. (2) James C. Wills, age 9.
(3)Elvira A. Wills, age 7. (4) Chas. W. Wills, age 5.
(5)Lucinda E. Wills, age 3. (6) Geo. W. Wills, 4 mo's.

James m. 2nd., Mary M. Eubank, (niece of Emily (Eubank) Wills, wife of Elias J. Wills, son of John Wills, No.^{5}, on Nov. 5, 1853; surety, Thos. W. Roberts. To this marriage 16 ch. were born, 6 died in infancy. Four of the remaining are:

(7) Robert Wills.
(8) Walter H. Wills, widow, Marian Wills, res. 312 Indiana Avenue, Wash., D. C.
(9) Theodoria Wills.
(10) Rosa B. Wills, m. —Koehler, res. 201 E. St. N. W. Wash., D. C. Rosa is James' last living child.

* * *

A EUBANK FAMILY OF VIRGINIA

The origin of the Eubanks, the maternal side of this Fortune Loving family, is given in "History of Albemarle Co., Va." by Rev. Edgar Woods. Thomas Fortune of this sketch, lived in Albemarle County, where he married Elizabeth, daughter of John and Hannah Eubank, who lived on a branch of the Hardware River in the same county. John Eubank died year, 1789, leaving sons, John, James and William; dau's., Nancy, Elizabeth, Sarah and Frances.

Thomas and Elizabeth (Eubank) Fortune moved to Amherst County, Virginia, where his will was probated year, 1804, and mentioned his children as follows: Sons, Zachariah, John, Jesse, Eddy, and Thomas Eubank Fortune, (latter known as Capt. Thos. E. Fortune of the War of 1812 and lived in Amherst County, (now Nelson); Dau's., Elizabeth, who m. William Loving and were parents of John I. Loving, etc., (John's line carried down in the "Wills" sec., No.[28]; also see the Loving sec.); Frankey and Lucey Fortune. This early Amherst and Nelson County Fortune family owned land on Davis Creek, and in or near Wills Cove, (now Freshwater), all in the present county of Nelson. Year 1799, Amherst Co. Land Tax, lists Thomas with 1098 acres of land; Personal Tax, (ibid.) lists 7 slaves. At least two Eubanks, John and Ambrose, lived in Amherst Co. prior to year 1800.

* * *

Following is a Nuckols-Eubank family of Rockbridge Co., Va.; originally of Albemarle Co., Va., and who have a number of connections to the "Wills" of this genealogy. (Refer to Elias J. Wills, pp. 104 & 105, No.[12], also James Beverly Wills No. 1 under Catlett Wills, No.[10]).

Richard Henry Nuckols of Albemarle Co., Va., moved to Amherst County prior to the War between the States. He was too old for service in this war. Died age 97 years, active until two months before death, which was in early part of 1900. He m. 1st, Sarah Eubank, believed to have been sister to Emily A. Eubank, wife of Elias J. Wills, (Wills sec., p. 105). It is recalled by members of the family that his son, Fleming Spottswood Nuckols often spoke of his uncle, "Elias Wills," and of "Spott" Wills (Fleming Spottswood Wills, son of Elias), for whom he is said to have been named. Richard m. 2nd, Ida Roberts. Res. near Lexington, Va.

Issue of Richard H. & Sarah (Eubank) Nuckols:

*1. Silas Henry Nuckols, b. Nov. 10, 1842. (See further).

2. Sarah (Sallie) Nuckols. m. John Lamb (Lam).
    Issue: One ch. d. in infancy.

3. Signora Nuckols. m. Erastus Colon Root, (see Theresa M. Wills, No.[14], p. 107, Wills sec.).

4. Ann Nuckols, m. John Beeton, issue 11 ch. Res. in Lexington, Va. Were parents of Wm. R. Beeton; (see Ardenia C. Loving, No.[43] Wills sec.).

*5. Fleming Spottswood Nuckols, b. Oct. 17, 1854. See (further).

6. Mary Ellen Nuckols.

7. William Nuckols.

---

1. Silas Henry Nuckols, b. Nov. 10, 1842, d. April 5, 1915; m. Dec. 18, 1866 to Elizabeth C. Roberts of Roanoke, Co. She was b. Jan. 20, 1841, d. March 30, 1915. Silas served in the war between the States in which he was wounded. Res. near Lexington, Va.

    Issue:

    *(1) Willetta Nuckols. (See further).

    (2) Dora Lee Nuckols, b. Sept. 5, 1870; m. George Hinty, d. in her early married life.

    (3) Mary Sue Nuckols, b. Nov. 8, 1872; m. R. Franklin Slaughter of Hampton, Va.

    *(4) Ernest Spottswood Nuckols. (See further).

    (5) Rinnora Nuckols, b. Sept. 19, 1877; m. James J. O'Connell, res. Greensburg, Penna. (Living as of March 1959).

    (6) Bessie Jane Nuckols, b. April 19, 1880; m. 1st., Graham Moore; m. 2nd, McDowell (Mack) Falls; res. in Rockbridge Co., Va.

(1) Willetta Nuckols, b. Jan. 19, 1868; m. David Rivercomb Pultz; resided near Lexington, Va.

    Issue: (Living as of Feb. 1959).

    1. Lillian Pultz, b. Dec. 18, 1886; m. Benton C. Tolley, dec'd.

        Issue:

        (1) Benton C. Pultz, Jr. (2) Helen Elizabeth Pultz. (Both married).

    2. Bertha Helena Pultz, m. Wilson Baker Harrison; he d. July 12, 1933.

        Issue: One son, Kenneth Baker Harrison, b. Oct. 1, 1915, unm.; manager of the W. B. Harrison Mortuary firm, owned and operated by his father for a number of years. The interment of Gen. Robert E. Lee in the

Lee Chapel, Lexington, Va. was made by this firm, which has been established for over 80 years.
3. Mary Katherine Pultz, m. Elmer F. Hamilton; res. Lexington, Va..
4. Claude Pultz, m. Mary Lamb; res. Lexington.
5. Carlyle Pultz, m. Vera Watson; res. Lexington.
6. Byron D. Pultz, m. Arline Cutshall; res. Roanoke, Va.
7. Plummer Pultz, m. Alva Lamb; res. Millboro Springs, Va. (Alva is sister to Mary, wife of Claude).

(4) Ernest Spottswood Nuckols, b. March 7, 1875, d. Oct. 21, 1958; m. on Nov. 10, 1898 to Sallie Esther Gillock, b. May 13, 1877. Resided on their farm, known as "Bigfoot Wallce Farm" near Lexington, Va.

Issue:
1. Henry Raymond Nuckols, m. Elizabeth Whitesell. Res. Scottsville, Va.
   Issue: (1) Ruth Elizabeth (Nuckols) Vine.
2. Albert Roy Nuckols, d. about 8 mo's of age.
3. Ernest Franklin Nuckols, m. Helen Hottinger. Res., Lexington, Va.
   Issue: (1) Doris Ann (Nuckols) May. (2) Helen Patricia Nuckols.
4. Aliea Virginia Nuckols, b. Nov. 9, 1907; m. Harry James Tardy, Aug. 6, 1931. Virginia teaches Home Economics in Lexington H. S. Res. in Lexington, Va.
   Issue: (1) James Spottswood Tardy, b. Aug. 17, 1933; grad. of U. of Va.; 1st Lt., U. S. Marine Corps. (2) Theresa Ann Tardy, b. Aug. 2, 1932: dec'd. in infancy.
5. Opal Elizabeth Nuckols, m. Albert Stuart Angor; res. Lexington, Va.
   Issue: (1) Albert Stuart Angor, II; 1st. Lt. in the Air Force. (2) Betty Louise Angor, m. Gene Borne of Henrico Co. His mother was a Nuckols.
6. Richard Spottswood Nuckels, b. Nov. 13, 1918; m. Frances Virginia Murray, on Dec. 31, 1937, b. Feb. 11 1920, dau. of Walter Eugene & Nell Graham (Arthur) Murray. Res. on the farm formerly owned by his father, now known as "Maple Grove."
   Issue: (1) Richard Spottswood Nuckols, Jr., b. April 4, 1940. (2) Vicki Sharon Nuckols, b. Sept. 12,, 1944. (3) Walter Lawrence Nuckols, b. Nov. 18, 1949.

---

5. Fleming Spottswood Nuckols, son of Richard Henry, and bro. to Silas Henry Nuchols, b. Oct. 17, 1854, d. June 10, 1937, m. Laura Ann Pultz, Dec. 1876, Rockbridge Co., b.

Oct .19, 1856, d. Feb. 3, 1939, dau. of Charles & Mary Elizabeth (Woodward)Pultz. Laura was first cousin to David R. Pultz. Res. in Lexington, Va.

Issue:

(1) Walter Wesley Nuckols, m. Minnie McNeer. (Both dec'd) No issue. Res., W. Va.

(2) Myrtle Virginia Nuckols, b. Oct. 23, 1879, m. 1st, Henry Thompson Wright, Oct. 10, 1898. m. 2nd, Wm. Thomas Robey, Oct. 20, 1914. Latter dec'd. in 1943. Mrs. Robey res. in Buena Vista, Va.

Issue of Henry T. & Myrtle V. (Nuchols) Wright:

1. Mildred Virginia Wright, m. Alfred Hundley Griffith, res. Buena Vista, Va.

(3) Lottie Lewis Nuckols, m. Homer Paul Flaherty, res. Rockbridge Co. No issue.. (Both dec'd., 1959).

(4) Yaida Woodward Nuckols, m. Carl Thurston. (Both dec'd). Issue: 6 ch. Res., Buena Vista, Va.

(5) Percy Spottswood Nuckols, m. Lena Wilhelm, res., Roanoke, Va. No. issue.

(6) Jessie Winifred Nuckols, m. Lelia Whitten, Amherst Va. Issue: 8 ch.

(7) Ruth Alma Nuckols, m. 1st, Walter Lerory, Clifton Forge, Va. m. 2nd, Gordon Fauchee? of Covington, Va.. Ruth's issue, two.

(8) Margaret Ethel Nuckols, unm. Died in 1944.

* * *

A FORTUNE FAMILY OF VIRGINIA

Following is fragmentary family record of Thomas and Elizabeth (Eubank) Fortune, of the foregoing Eubank-Fortune family. Ch. not in order of birth).

Issue:

1. John Fortune, b. year 1763; m. Nancy Henderson, Nov. 1, 1785, Albemarle County, Va. Had a son Zachariah T. Fortune. John and Nancy were parents of Polly (Mary) Fortune, wife of Lawrence Wills, who was bro. to Sarah Jane (Wills) Loving and Mary Belinda (Wills) Giles, etc. John served in the Revolutionary War from Amherst Co., Va. Ref., "Amherst Co., Va. in the Rev.," by L. H. Sweeny. Also "Rev. War Records, Virginia." by G. M. Brumbaugh. No records are found for him in Rockbridge Co., apparently living there only the last few years of his life; his son. Zachariah also lived there. John's years of residence in Amherst and Nelson counties can be traced through the Personal and Land Taxes of these counties. A number of Fortunes lived in Rockbridge Co., Va. Earliest records noted were for John Fortune, (M.B.) to marry Sarah Fortune, yr. 1806. Robert Fortune, to marry Rachel Fuller, yr. 1809. Elizabeth Fortune married Thos. Thompson, Oct. 8, 1807. Timothy Fortune m. Jinney Garvin, 1816. John A. Fortune, son of Winston & Betty Fortune, born in Amherst Co., married Aramenta V. Hickman, Jan. 1, 1867.
2. Zachariah Fortune, born ca. 1766; m. Betsy Barnett, Jan. 5, 1789; father, John Barnett, Amherst Co.; John Fortune, surety.
3. Jesse Fortune, born ca. 1768; m. Betsy Lavender, July 22, 1793, Amherst Co., by Rev. Wm. Dawson, (M.R.). Consent of his parents, Thos. and Elizabeth Fortune. Consent of her mother, Milley Walton.
4. Eddy Fortune, born ca. 1769; m. Becky Ponton. Dec. 21, 1791; John Fortune, surety; consent of Thomas Fortune. Eddy died 1817-18. His ch. were: Eddy F. Fortune, Jr., Benjamin, Zachariah and Rebecca.
5. Thomas Eubank Fortune, (see Eubank family), m. 1st, Cynthia R. A. Loving, May 28, 1803, Amherst Co., Va. (Refer to the Loving family section). Cynthia d. before yr. 1810. The Nelson Co. U. S. c. r., yr. 1810 lists Thomas as being 26 to 45, with a son under 10 yrs., and yr. 1818 Thos., Jr. is listed with one tithe. Thos., Senior's first appearance in the Amherst Co. Personal Taxes was yr. 1803 with 1

tithe, & 1 horse. Thos. m. 2nd, yr. 1810, Jane McAlexander of Nelson County. Thos. E. Fortune also had ch.: 1. Mary Fortune, m. Buck Stevens. 2. Frances Fortune, m. Stan Evers. 3. Lucinda Fortune, m. Thomas Ryan (some records give his name as George Ryan); they were parents of Thomas Fortune Ryan, b. Oct. 15, 1851, Lovingston, Va., d. Nov. 23, 1928, multi-millionaire and financer of N. Y. City and grandfather of Jas. J. Ryan, owner of the palatial home, "Oak Ridge" in Nelson County, formerly owned and developed by his grandfather, T. F. Ryan. (Ref., "Nelson County Virginia," 1925, by J. G. Claiborne). 4. George W., only son of Thomas E. and Jane Fortune, b. March 25, 1812, d. Jan. 19, 1893; highly educated by private tutors. Resided on his farm near Lovingston, Va. m. Nancy H. Stewart who died March 28, 1889. Issue of George & Nancy (1) Molly, m. Emmet Gleason; (2) Cora Fortune, m. Wm. Henry Loving, son of John I. and Sarah Jane (Wills) Loving. (Refer to Wm. H. Loving, No.[52], Wills sec.). (3) Susan; (4) Nannie; (5) Connie, spinsters; (6) Margaret; (7) George W. Fortune, Jr., married twice and had ch: Lilburne Fortune, m. Hattie Seay; (refer to No. 2 under [36], Wills sec.). Nora; Loretta; Virginia; Dewey; Connie; Susan; Cecil; Mamie and George Thomas Fortune, b. Nov. 16, 1880, m. Anna Virginia Mays, dau of Wm. Dillard Mays; refer to No. 31 under [16], Giles sec.).

6. Elizabeth Fortune, m. William Loving and were parents of John I. Loving, etc. (Refer to the Loving sec. & No.[28] Wills sec.). Wm. d. yr. 1850, age 74. Bur. in Lovings' Gap graveyard, Lovingston, Va.; stone marks his grave.
7. Frankey Fortune, m. John Seay, June 20, 1797, Amherst Co., Va.; consent of her father, Thomas Fortune.
8. Lucey Fortune, m. Wm. Henderson, July 17, 1796, Amherst Co., Va. surety, Eddie Fortune; consent of her father, Thos. Fortune.

* * *

A LOVING FAMILY OF VIRGINIA

(This Loving family information is included for the benefit of the many members of the family who have intermarried with members of the foregoing genealogies, or the paternal lines of the writer's family).

The following is a fragmentary family record of William and Elizabeth (Fortune) Loving, parents of John I. Loving, etc. (Refer to No.[28], Wills sec., also Eubank and Fortune sections).

The Lovings of Virginia descend from an ancient English family. References: "First Families of Virginia," (Lneage of George Tully Vaugh~~a~~n), p. 459, and early records for the Loving family in England, acquired by Mr Harry Wallace Loving, to whom the writer is indebted for the greater part of this record, and who is at present compiling the Loving family history.

"Thomas Loving, b. in England, (ca. 1610-1665), Surveyor General and mem. of Virginia House of Burgesses; m. 1639, Elizabeh Kingston; Thos. was father of Charles, (b. ca. 1640); father of James, (b. ca. 1675); father of John, b. 1705, d. 1769, m. Susanne Lomax, (b. ca. 1709); m. Elizabeth, dau. of Ralph Wormeley; m. Katherine, dau. of Sir Thomas Lunsford, president of the Council of Va.; father of John Loving, Jr., b. 1738, d. 1804, Amherst Co., Va. and William, b. 1740, d. 1792. These two brothers were captains in the Rev. War from Amherst county, and were sons of John & Susanna (Lomax) Loving. John Loving, Jr. was Capt. of Va. Militia in Amherst Co. Rev.; helped secure wagons and supplies for the army. Deputy Sheriff of Amherst Co., 1781. He m. Naomi Seay; Issue: George, John I., James, Lunsford, William (of this sketch), Mary, Sarah, Elizabeth, Cynthia, Lucinda and Nancy.

William, bro. of John, Jr. left a will in Amherst Co., yr. 1792 in which he men. his wife, Betsy; sons, Wm., John, Joseph, Samuel and James; dau's: Milly, Lucy Loving Taliaferro, Betsy, wife of John Taliaferro, Mary, wife of Joseph Staples, Sukey, Sally and Peggy. Wm. men. in his will, pro. 1792, son James who m. Nancy Peyton Loving, and John, Jr., bro. of Wm., men. in his will pro. 1804, dau. Nancy who m. James Loving. A Marriage Return, yr. 1799, Amherst Co., is for James Loving and another Nancy Loving, (probably another James), Nancy was a spinster, dau. of John Loving; surety, Richard C. Pollard. The old home, "White Plains," built in the latter part of the 18th century, by the Capt. Wm Loving family, now owned

by Mr and Mrs J. B. Whitehead, and previously owned by a direct descendant, Mrs Helen Loving Carpenter, is practically the same as when built. A beautiful structure, attractive as some of the famous, old homes along the lower James River. (Refer to "Amherst Co., Va. in the Revolution," under Preface, by Lenora Higginbotham Sweeny for infn. relative to the elder John Loving).

Ref. for the following: "Wellsprings of Democracy In Virginia," No. 20, by Elwood Street. "By an act of the General Assembly, Dec. 25, 1807, commissioners were appointed to select the permanent seat of justice for each of the newly separated counties (Amherst & Nelson). Their first selection for Nelson Co. was not acceptable. Consequently, a new act of Dec. 31, 1808, established the permanent seat of justice for Nelson County at a place near the spring of James Loving on the south side of Loving's Gap, and required the county court of the county to proceed with the erection of the necessary public buildings. The courthouse built in 1809 was on a lot, 100 yards square, donated in July, 1809, by James Loving, Jr., for whom Lovingston was named." (Note the absence of Junior in one instance of this article for James). Under "Historical Facts of Interest," in "Nelson County Day Program," June 25, 1948, it is stated: "William, Joseph and James Loving were among the 37 justices present at the opening of the first Nelson County Court held year 1808 at Cabellsville near Colleen, the old Amherst Court House." (Refer to "The Colemans, Fitzpatricks and Their Kin," pp. 200 & 202, by Reba Fitzpatrick Lea, for further Loving family infn.).

William Loving, son of John Loving, Jr., was b. 1776, d. 1850, Nelson Co. Va. m. Elizabeth (Betsy) Fortune of the foregoing Fortune and Eubank families. Wm. is buried in the Lovings Gap Cemetery near Lovingston; a stone marks his grave. This old cemetery, which is surrounded by a stone wall, is of late years falling into disrepair. Have the infn. that Mr. L. G. Tucker resides on the site of the first Loving settlement in this section. It is on the west side of Lovingston, nearly opposite the cemetery. In the early days it was a trading post. A modern residence occupies the site of the original building. Mr. Tucker does not own the cemetery.

Issue of William & Elizabeth (Fortune) Loving:
(Not in order of birth).

1. Megginson Loving, eldest son. (Said to have served in the War of 1812). The following record for Megginson was compiled by the late, Maj. Royal Shepherd Loving, U. S. Army of Fort Worth, Texas and grandson of Oliver Loving, the famous range cattleman, fatally wounded by the

Comanche Indians in 1867 at Lovings Bend on the Pecos River in New Mexico. The Major's relationship to Megginson was not established. Maj. Loving d. yr. 1936; bur. at Fort Lewis near Seattle, Wash. (Record acquired by H. W. Loving from G. P. Ferrell, Beaumont, Kan.). Megginson was born Aug. 3, 1797, Amherst Co., Va. Died yr. 1867 in Texas. Married in Alabama to Nancy Ann Phillips, b. Dec. 19, 1805 in Virginia. Resided in Madison and Jackson Counties, Alabama. Moved with the entire family, about 1846 or 1851 to Texas; settled at a place later called Daingerfield, Morris County, Texas. Their grandson, *Joe Loving was "Long Joe" of the famous "Goodnight-Loving" cattle drive. Ref., "Cattle Kings of Texas," by Douglas, in a Chapter entitled, "Odyssey of Oliver Loving," the death of Oliver and injury of Long Joe are narrated.

Issue:

(1) Ann Elizabeth Loving, b. Oct. 19, 1823, Madison Co., Ala.

(2) Solon Addison Loving, b. July 2, 1825. Madison Co., Ala. m. Catherine Anne Stevens, d. May 14, 1909, Nocona, Texas.
  Issue:
  1. Melissa Loving.
  2. *Joseph M. Loving, b. Dec. 2, 1848 in Mississippi. d. Aug. 29, 1927 in Texas. "Long Joe" of the famous "Goodnight-Loving" cattle drive. (Prev. men'd.).
  3. William C. Loving. 4. Martha Jane Loving.
  5. Frances Virginia Loving. 6. Chapman D. Loving.

(3) William C. Loving, b. July 28, 1827 in Alabama. d. 1878 in Texas; res. Sulphur Springs ,Texas. m. Mary Bailey of Jackson, Miss.
  Issue:
  1. Orville Loving, 1856, m. Nancy Davis.
  2. Emma Loving, 1858, m.—Nichols.
  3. Wilbur Loving, 1860. of Sulphur Springs, Texas.
  4. Dona Loving, b. 1862, m. Joe Johnson of Miss. b. in Texas.
  5. Mattie Loving. b. 1865. m. Ed Gardner.

(4) Margaret Sarah Loving, July 2. 1829, Madison Co., Ala.

(5) Angeline Frances Loving, b. March 23, 1831, Madison Co., Ala. m. —Crowder. (The remaining five ch. b. in Jackson Co., Ala.).

(7) Reuben Chapman Loving, b. June 30, 1835, m. Nancy Wilder, Jan. 17, 1858.
  Issue: (Rumors gathered by Maj. R. S. Loving).
  1. Guy Loving.
  2. S. M. Loving, Mt. Vernon, Texas.

3. S. O. Loving's father?
(Three daughters).

(8) Lucy Jane Jordan Loving, b. June 25, 1837; m. Dr. Forsythe.

(9) Virginia Loving, b. June 29, 1839, m. Billy Strickland. Issue: Two daughters.

(10) John Granville Loving, b. Sept. 27, 1841.

(11) John Polk Dallas Loving, b. Oct. 21, 1844. Resided at Denison, Texas.
Issue:
1. Richard Loving, Dallas, Texas.
2. James Loving, Los Angeles, Calif.
3. Lem Loving, Corpus Christi, Texas.
4. Stella M. Loving, m. —Burk of Oklahoma.
5. Another married daughter.

(Continuing with issue of Wm. & Eliz. (Fortune) Loving)

2. Betsy Loving m. John Hamlett, Sept. 22, 1817, Nelson Co., Va. John was brother to William Burgess Hamlett of Nelson county, ancestor of the Iowa Hamletts. John and Betsy went to Texas. (See Hamlett sec., No.[8]).

3. John I. Loving, b. Feb. 25, 1803, Nelson Co., Va. m. Sarah Jane Wills, March 27, 1828, Nelson Co. Sarah born March 7, 1811; died Aug. 22, 1901, Lovingston, Va. (See record of John and Sarah in the "WILLS" sec. No.[28]).

4. Meriwether Nicholas Loving, youngest son, b. Sept. 26, 1812; Nelson County. d. Dec. 4, 1887; married Melvina Dunreath Hight, Dec. 25, 1838. Melvina b. Feb. 9, 1816 near Roseland, Nelson Co., Va.; d. in Bath Co., Va., Aug. 15, 1908; dau. of John and Elizabeth (Camden) Hight who were m. in Nelson County, March 11, 1812, (M.L.); Elizabeth was dau. of John and Meonie (Wright) Camden, early settlers on Piney River. Melvina was sister to Eliza Hight, first wife of Wm. Giles ,No.[10], Giles sec.) and whose 2nd wife was Mary B. Wills, sister to Sarah Jane Wills, wife of John I. Loving. (Also see Geals Wills, No.[31], Wills sec.). Meriwether with his family, moved to Bath Co., Va., near Warm Springs, year 1869. Another Loving who settled early in Bath Co., about ten miles east of Hot Springs, Va. was John H. Loving, who owned considerable property near Millboro. He was first cousin to James K. P. Loving (of whom further). The father of John H. was not learned; his ch. were: (1) Malah Loving, m. Col. Carrington, of the Civil War, and one time Mayor of Richmond, Va. (2) Carrie Loving. (3) Donna Loving.

Issue of Meriweather Nicholas & Melvina Dunreath (Hight) Loving:

(1) Beatrice Ann Loving, b. Jan. 8, 1840; m. Merritt Steele. She d. age 82.
(2) Sarah Elizabeth Loving, b. Sept. 3, 1841; m. John Witt.
(3) Mary Neomi Loving, b. Nov. 23, 1843; d. June 1921; m. Chas. Pulaski Patterson.

(4) James Knox Polk Loving, b. Dec. 29, 1845; d. March 23, 1912. Went to Bath Co., Va. with his parents. m. 1st, Sarah Cornelia Adams in Nelson Co. Sarah was b. in Lynchburg, Va., dau. of James Wm. & Elvira J. (Fultz) Adams. She died at Williamsville when her youngest son was two years old. James m. 2nd, Nannie Elizabeth Marshall who died year 1921.
Issue of James & Sarah Cornelia (Adams) Loving:
1. Beatrice Lillian Loving, b. at Roseland, Nelson Co.; m. Joseph Moody.
2. James Meriwether Loving. 3. Henry Maston Loving.
4. Lawrence Alphonso Loving. 5. Leonard Calvert Loving.
Issue of James & Nannie Elizabeth (Marshall) Loving:
6. Charles Nicholas Loving, b. April 30, 1890.
7. Hugh Brown Loving. 8. Forrest Loving, d. age 5 months.
9. Dunreath Obedience Loving, (Reatie). 10. Robert Marshall Loving.
11. Margaret Isabel Loving.
12. Dewey Campbell Loving, Episcopal Minister; Supt. of the Blue Ridge School, St. George, Greene County, Virginia.
13. Blanche Nannie Loving. 14. Lee Lyman Loving.
15. Ruth Emma Loving.

(5) Robert Cass Loving, d. age 5 years.
(6) Wm. Henry (Hal) Loving. b. Dec. 4, 1850; d. April 18, 1891; m. twice.
(7) Katherine Eliza Loving, b. May 12, 1853; m. Robert Payne.
(8) Emma Scott Loving, b. Oct. 3, 1855; d. Jan. 17, 1929; m. Osborne Wilson.
(9) Eugenia Nicholas Loving, b. April 27, 1858; d. May 5, 1895; m. Dallas Massie.
(10) Laura Virginia Loving, b. Nov. 16, 1860; m. Leland Johnson; lived in Colo.; she d. in Arizona, March 20, 1932. One dau., Laura Leonards of San Francisco.
(11) Burke Eldridge Loving, b. March 7, 1863; d. Feb. 4, 1938; m. Nancy Kelly, she d. May 6, 1937.

(Continuing with issue of Wm. & Elizabeth (Fortune) Loving):
5. Melinda Loving, m. —Joblin.

6. Cynthia Loving, m. Coleman W. Kidd, Dec. 22, 1817 (Nelson Co., M. L.).
7. Mary A. B .Loving, m. Dr. Spotswood Garland Perrow, Dec. 16, 1847, (M.L.).
8. Nancy Loving, m. —Bohauwon?
9. Cordelia Loving, m. Beverly B. Nash, May 29, 1823, (Nelson Co., M. L.).
10. Neomy S. Loving (Amy), m. Charles M. Ryan, Nov. 8, 1827, (Nelson Co., M. L.) (Named possibly for her grandmother, Naomi (Seay) Loving).
11. Lucy Fortune Loving, b. Sept. 14, 1806, d. Jan. 4, 1861; m. Robert Kidwell Adams, May 6, 1824, Nelson Co. Married by James Boyd. sec. C. W. Kidd. Robert b. Dec. 10, 1804, d. March 26, 1838; he was s. of John Adams.

Issue of Robert Kidwell & Lucy Fortune (Loving) Adams: (8 sons).

(1) William Nelson Adams, (see Ann Eliza Giles, No.[15]. "Giles" sec.) (2) George Varnum Adams, b. Sept. 4, 1826 went to Texas, is said to have married and had issue. (3) Robert Kidwell Adams, Jr., b. Sept. 14, 1829, (see Ardenia C. Loving, No.[43], this sec.). (4) Lewis Fortune Adams, b. Oct. 20, 183—, d. Aug. 7, 1861. (5) Charles Thomas Adams, b. Oct. 19, 183—, d. Nov. 28, 1904, Nelson Co.; he was Justice of the Peace and Jail Keeper at Lovingston for a number of years; m. 1st, Ann M. Vest, ch: Harlow Wm.; Mary Lewis; Joseph Lee; Charles Sutton; Robert Kidwell; George Varnum and Alonza I.: m. 2nd, Margaret Pollard Kidd, Dec. 11, 1872 ch: Nellie Arlington (Adams) Stevens, b. April 20, 1874. m. John F. Stevens, Oct. 26, 1892, res. Lovingston, Va. Their ch.: Lewis Marshal Stevens; Merrion Frances Stevens and Nellie Louisa Tunstall Stevens. Continuing with ch. of Chas. Thos. and Margaret (Kidd) Adams: Marion Russell Adams and Meville P. Adams. Con't. with issue of Rob't. and Lucy (Loving) Adams: (6) John Henry Adams ,d. 1837; (7) Joseph Lee Adams, d. 1838; (8) Harlow Heath Adams, d. June 13, 1845. (This record is a transcript from the family Bible of Chas. Thos. Adams, late of Lovingston, Va., and now in the possession of his dau., Mrs. Nellie Stevens of Lovingston. (Some of the dates are not discernable).

* * *

A MULLENIX FAMILY

Of

Virginia - Kentucky - Indiana - and Iowa

The principal part of this record has been compiled from family records, with some information obtained through research of various county records. Have given first, the Mullenix family, followed by the maternal lines, the Lynchard and Talbot families.

Origin

For information of the origin of the name, the early English and Irish families, and Coat of Arms, refer to—"History of the Molyneux Families," by Nellie Zada Rice Molyneux. The name Mullenix (Molyneux), originated in France. Members of the family settled in England, and evetually some of them went to Ireland. Our Mullenix ancestors came to America by way of Ireland prior to 1740. In that year John Mulllinax, wife, Mary lived in Goochland Co., Va., where they were referred to as Scotch-Irish. An inventory is recorded in this county for John in 1754.

Attention is called here to another family who spelled their name "Mullinix" and lived in Indiana and Iowa. In the Indiana Archives it is on record that they were of Scotch-Irish ancestry. Greenberry Mullinax, b. yr. 1771 in Maryland, where his parents are said to have moved from Penna. They moved in 1780 to Rowan Co., N. C. In year 1789 he married Christiana Morgan, who was born in Rowan County, yr. 1771. They left N. C. with their family between yrs. 1810 and 1815 and settled in Washington Co., Ind., where they remained until 1824 when they moved to Putnam Co., Ind. Greenberry died in 1851; Christiana died in 1857. Their children were: Elsiha, b. May 22, 1790, Rowan Co., N. C.; Mary, m. Jeremiah Skeleton, Oct. 9, 1822; Unity m. Wm. Stanley 1831; Jonathan, b. yr. 1803, m. Cinthia Wright, Sept. 26, 1828; David b. 1804; Elizabeth, m. Giles Whitaker, 1830; Silas, b. yr. 1807; Sarah m. Hepler Darrell, Jan. 13, 1830; Greenberry Mullinax, Jr., b. 1811; Prementer Mullinax, b. 1793, Rowan Co. N. C. Died Feb. 14, 1834, Greenwood, Ind. m. Charity Lowe dau. of Thos. & Eleanor Lowe, in yr. 1819, and moved to Johnson Co., Ind. yr. 1820. Their sons were: Lindsey John, Greenberry, David and Thos.

Lindsey John settled at Winterset, Iowa and David near Sigourney, Keokuk, Iowa. Prementer's bro., David had sons, Charner Preston and Prementer Mullinix who were doctors, practicing in Monroe Co., Iowa and at Leon, Iowa. Other members of this family also came to Iowa.

Early Mullenix records of Virginia

The spelling of the name is given as generally recorded for the individual. John Mullinax and wife, Mary, came to America from North Ireland prior to 1740. In year 1745 John's inentorvy was recorded in Goochland, Co., Va. They had at least three children, William (whose record is carried down), John and Mary Mullinax.

William Mullinax, b. in Ireland; d. year 1780, Augusta Co., Va. m. Rachel Powell, year 1755 in Va. Rachel b. in Va. d. year 1787, Augusta Co., Va.

Issue:

*I. Archibald Mullinax, b. Nov. 10, 1756, Goochland Co., Va.
II. Mary Mullinax, b. year 1762, Augusta, Co.,Va.
III. Rachel Mullinax, b. year 1764, Augusta, Co., Va.
IV. Samuel Mullinax, b. year 1770, Augusta, Co., Va.
V. John Mullinax, b. year 1771, Augusta Co., Va.

Archibald Mullinax, son of William, son of John. Born Nov. 10, 1756, Goochland Co., Va. Died Jan. 1, 1820, Campbell Co., Kentucky. Married Mary Powell Feb. 5, 1786, Augusta Co., Va. Security for this marriage was John Mullinax (Mulnix). Consent of her father, Thomas Powell. Marriage license recorded in Augusta Co., Va. Mary was b. Sept. 30, 1766, Augusta Co., Va. Died March 5, 1827, Cincinnati, Ohio. Archibald Mullinax served in the Revolutionary War as a soldier of the Infantry. Received a bounty land warrant. As late as 1794 Archibald was on the Muster Roll list of Pendleton County Va., (now W. Va.) under Capt. Wm. James Company, Militia. Several spellings of the Mullenix name are found on Archilbald's war records, - Mollineux, Mullineax, Mulleneux and Mulinx. Mulnix on his marriage license. The name spelled various ways in the old family records. "Moulenix" found on Indiana records. A number of Archibald's Mullinax relatives also served in the Rev. War. They lived in Lower Crab Bottom, Allegeny Valley, which was first, Augusta County, later Pendleton and now Highland Co., Va. The Mullenix family was Methodist at an early date. Archibald is proven up in the National Society of the Daughters of the American Revolution, under national number, 403073.

Issue of Archibald & Mary (Powell) Mullenix:

The oldest children of Archibald and Mary (Powell)) Mullinax were: Archibald, b. March 1, 1787, Augusta Co., Va., d. March 13, 1787. Nancy, b. April 11, 1788, Augusta Co., Va. d. unwed. Rachel, b. Sept. 19, 1791, Pendleton Co., Va., d. June 21, 1794. Following are their five sons that grew to adulthood.

¹John Wesley Mullinax, b. Aug. 10, 1795, Pendleton Co., Va. The U. S. Census record for Adams Co., Ia., yr. 1870 shows John as living on a farm with his nephew, David Mullenix, wife, Rhoda and family. John was evidently a bachelor as no records for a family have been found.

*²Thomas Mullenix b. July 18, 1800, Pendleton Co., Va. (See further).

*³William Mullenix, b. May 19, 1808, Lincoln Co., Ky. (See further).

*⁴Benjamin Mullenix, b. Dec. 1, 1809, Mitchellsburg, Ky. (See further).

⁵Jesse Mullenix, b. Aug. 12, 1811, Michellsburg, Ky. Jesse is known to have married and lived about five miles s. of Greensburg, Decatur Co. Ind., in or near the old Mullenix neighborhood. Year 1924 members of the Iowa Mullenix family visited the old Mullenix homestead, which was still known by that name, and related that a dau. of Jesse's was living near there. A number of unplaced "Mullenix" marriage records are recorded in Decatur Co. and some may be for the issue of Jesse. Others, possibly, for his bro.,, John Wesley's issue. However, it is not known that John ever married. This is also true of several cemetery records found for Mullenix in the South Park Cem. of Greensburg. No Mullenix markers were found in the Antioch Cemetery, which is near the old Mullenix home place.

* * *

THOMAS AND MARY (LUNCHARD) MULLENIX
And Descendants

²THOMAS MULLENIX, born July 18, 1800, Pendleton Co., Va. Died year 1871-72 at his home near Prescott, Adams Co., Ia. Buried near Inconium, but in Monroe Co., Ia., beside his daughter, Mary (Mullenix) Brooks in a cemetery, which is now uncared for. The exact location of this burying ground is not known to the writer; there are at least a dozen family cemeteries near Inconium in Monroe County. The likely location of their place of burial is on the farm, which Mary's husband, Anderson Brooks purchased just prior to their settlement in Monroe County. Thomas married Dec. 18, 1825 at Covington, Kentucky to—

MARY LYNCHARD, dau. of Thomas and Prudence (Talbot) Lynchard. (Of whom further). Born Feb. 15, 1802, Bourbon Co., Ky. Died Jan. 23, 1881 at her home near Prescott, Adams Co., Ia. Bur. in Cromwell Cemetery, lot 69, Union

Co., Ia.; stone marks her grave. A U. S. Census record for Indiana, year 1850, Decatur Co., Marion Twp., taken Oct. 24, 1850 shows Thos. and Mary born in Virginia. An Iowa U. S. Census record, year 1860 gives their birth place as Kentucky. Family records state that Mary was born in Bourbon Co., Ky. and Thos. in Pendleton Co., Va. Records show that the ancestors of our Mulenix family migrated. from Augusta County, Virginia (now Highland County) to Kentucky soon after year 1800. Possibly by the Wilderness Trail as was the natural course to follow at that time. There were five brothers and a sister that grew to adulthood. Nancy, the sister died unwed in Indiana. Mary went from Bourbon Co., Ky. to Kenton Co., Ky. with her mother, Prudence (Talbot) Lynchhard Bowman and her stepfather, William Bowman, where she met Thomas. They were married in Covington, Ky, and went to Cincinnati just across the river in Ohio to live. Thomas followed the occupation of a stone mason. Their first three children were born in Cincinnati. In 1835 or 1836 the family moved to a farm southeast of Greensburg, Marion Twp., Decatur Co., Ind., about two and a half miles from Napoleon, Ind., and where the balance of the children were born. They farmed here for 21-22 years before moving to Iowa in the latter part of year 1856. (Harry Sammons, son of Mary, and grandson of Thos. and Mary Mullenix is the possessor of a photograph taken of the old Mullenix residence on this farm). Decatur County figured in the setting for "The Hoosier Schoolmaster," by Edward Eggleston, yr. 1871, and which was written from his boyhood memories of twenty years earlier. Our family was there among the stern and pious. Intemperance was unknown among our Mullenix'. In Virginia, before going to Kentucky they were in sympathy, or affiliated with the Methodist Church. Year 1795 they gave the name, "John Wesley" to a son. Tall statures and dark complexions were characteristic of our Mullenix family. Tradition gives Mary (Lynchard) Mullenix' nationality as Scotch. Thomas moved his entire family to Iowa. This included his two married daughters, Rachel and husband, Josiah Jones and small daughter, Nancy Ellen; Mary and her husband, Anderson Brooks, and Peter Sammons who later married Prudence. They made the trip with four covered wagons, crossed the Mississippi River at Burlington, Iowa and stopped on the hills south of Ottumwa, Iowa in Wapello County until Anderson Brooks and other members of the party could rent farms of a man by the name of Brohard. They lived here for a while, but Anderson soon went to Monroe Co., near Iconium in Appanoose Co., Ia. where he bought a 40 acre farm and

resided until the death of his wife, Mary (Mullenix) Brooks, in year 1869. They buried her in a nearby country cemetery, about one half mile from their residence; cemetery now uncared for. Anderson soon returned with his four children to Indiana near Napoleon in Ripley County where he lived with his mother until her death. He then married Harriet McBride and later returned to Iowa bringing his new wife and three of his children, having left Charles in Ripley County, Indiana where he spent the remainder of his life. Anderson went to the farm of Mary Mullenix, mother of his first wife (her husband, Thomas, being dec'd at this time). This farm was near Prescott in Adams County, Iowa and on it were two houses. James McClain, son of Thomas and Mary Mullenix and his family lived with his mother in one of the houses, and Anderson and family occupied the other house. Anderson later moved to a farm near Ottumwa, Ia., and eventually to Ottumwa. In the meantime, Thomas and Mary (Lynchard) Mullenix and balance of the family remained near Ottumwa, but eventually they too went to Monroe County, near Iconium, where they spent one year, after which Thomas moved his family to Highland Twp., Wapello Co., about ten miles north of Ottumwa, Ia. Here some of the children married; Rachel, (second marriage) year 1860; Thos., Jr., 1862; David, Archibald and Elizabeth, year 1867. In year 1870, Thomas and Mary in partnership with their son, David, bought a 160 acre farm in Adams County, three miles east of Prescott, Ia. David's share of this farm being paid for with his pension money from the War Dept. Thomas passed away year 1871-72 soon after establishing his home here and the family took the remains back to Monroe County for interment in the cemetery near Iconium, Iowa beside his daughter, Mary. Mary, wife of Thomas lived with her son, James (Mac) and family at the home place near Prescott until her death, year 1881. She was buried in Cromwell, Iowa, Cem., Lot 69. Monument marks her grave. James married soon after or just begore his father's death, and David sold his share of the farm to James prior to their mother's death. About three years after Thomas and Mary settled in Adams County, Peter and Prudence (Mullenix) Sammons moved to a farm southeast of Cromwell in Union County. Wm. & Rachel (Mullenix) Henry also came, living a while on the parental home farm, but moved eventually to Creston, Ia. David moved his family to the home place the second time, later returned to Ottumwa, Ia. Archibald & family also lived on this home place. Thos., Jr. remained in Wapello Co., Ia., where he purchased a farm north of Ottumwa and resided until

death. The David & Elizabeth (Mullenix) Lowe family moved to Harrison Co., Mo., where Elizabeth died, yr. 1895. David and some members of his family returned to Ottumwa, others went to Washington state.

For the 'Legend' refer to the Giles family section, page 62.

Issue of Thomas & Mary (Lynchard) Mullenix:

6-1. William Mullemnix, b. Jan. 15, 1827; d Oct. 20, 1829. (Note the spelling, as given in the family Bible).
*7-2. Rachel Ann Mullenix, b. Oct. 9, 1830.
*8-3. Mary Mullenix, b. year 1835.
*9-4 Prudence Mullenix, b. Sept. 26, 1836.
*10-5. Thomas Mullenix, b. Aug. 2, 1839.
*11-6. David Mullenix, b. March 2, 1843.
*12-7. James McClain Mullenix, b. Apr. 18, 1844.
*13-8. Archibald Mullenix, .b March 20, 1846.
*14-9. Elizabeth Henrietta Mullenix, b. 1852.

---

[7]RACHEL ANN MULLENIX. Thomas, Sr.[2].

b. Oct. 9, 1830, Cincinnati, Ohio. d. year 1913 at home of her son Edward in Osceola, Mo. m. 1st, Josiah Jones, Nov 19, 1854 in Decatur Co., Ind. Issue: one child, Nancy E. Jones, b. year 1856, d. age 4 yrs. but living year 1860 according to U.S. Census record of Wapello Co., Ia. Rachel m. 2nd, Wm. Henry, b. year 1820, Uniontown, Pa.; d year 1890 Creston Iowa. Bur. at Creston, Iowa.

Issue of William & Rachel (Mullenix) Henry:

1. Mary Ellen Henry, d. Sept. 8, 1861, age about one year. Bur. at Highland Center, Wapello Co., Ia.
*15-2. Rebecca Henry, b. Oct. 26, 1865. Eddyville, Iowa.
*16-3. Edward Henry, b. Oct. 24, 1867, Eddyville, Iowa.

[15]Rebecca Henry Rachel[7] Thomas, Sr.[2]

b. Oct. 26, 1865, Eddyville, Ia. d. Feb. 17. 1942, Green Forest, Ark. Bur. in Shannon City, Iowa Cem. m. 1st, Wm. Scott, b. in Phila., Pa.; d. at Shannon City, Ia. Rebecca m. 2nd, Chas. Wood. After his death she m. Peter Clauson of Chicago, Ill.

Issue of William & Rebecca (Henry) Scott:

17-1. John Scott, b. in Creston, Ia.,; d. in infancy.
18-2. George Thomas Scott, b. Nov. 19, 1882, Creston. Ia. m. and res. in Chicago, Ill. No issue.
19-3. Colonel Ellsworth Scott, b. July 19, 1885, Platt Twp., Union Co., Ia.; d. Oct. 24, 1948, Peoria, Ill. Bur. in

Shannon City by side of his parents. m. Gladys Grace. Ch: (1) Torence Scott, has dau., Carol Jean. (2) Robert Scott. (Two ch. of Colonel and Gladys dec'd).

20-4. Lilly Scott, b. in Platt Twp., d. in infancy.

21-5. Mabel Scott, b. Nov. 1888 near Shannon City, Ia. m. Bert Snyder. Res. Detroit, Mich. Issue: ([1]) Earl, m. has ch. Jerry and Judy. (2) Vesta, m. Ralph Tobey; ch: Dennis, Chas. and a dau. (3) Roy, m. and has ch: Maureen, Nancy and Thomas. (4) Dorothy, m. Robert Henry; issue: Twins, dec'd.

22-6. Laura Scott, b. 1894 near Shannon City. m. Earl Grace; issue: (1) Clark, m. Catherine Snyder; ch: James and Jill. (2) Aileen, m. Louis Albano. Ch: Terry and Jovney.

[16]Edward Henry. Rachel[7] Thomas, Sr.[2]

b. Oct. 21, 1866 at Eddyville, Ia. d. June 23, 1923 in Mo. Bur. in Mo. m. March 10, 1891 at Prescott, Iowa to Ona Staley, b. Oct. 21, 1866 at Pleasant Valley, Ill. Res. Osceola, Mo.

Issue:

1. Walter Henry, b. Mar. 23, 1892 near Creston, Ia. m. Edith Palmer.
2. Olive Katherine Henry, b. Nov. 26, 1893. m. Otto Durnell.
3. Edward (Ted) Henry, Jr. b, Aug. 19, 1895 near Creston, Ia. Veteran of World War I. Married, had issue: one son died in World War II; there are two daughters.
4. Lila Rachel Henry b. May 1, 1897, Creston, Iowa. m. Lucius Woodall.
5. Georgia Rhea Henry, b. Feb. 14, 1899, Creston, Iowa. m. Jimmy Smith.
6. Frank Henry. b. May 20, 1901 Blackwell, Okla. m. Lucia Ryan .
7. Clifford Henry. b. Feb. 20, 1903, Blackwell, Okla. m. Ruth Wilkins.

---

[5]MARY MULLENIX. Thomas, Sr.[2]

b. year 1833 in Cincinnati, Ohio. d. year 1869 near Iconium, Monroe Co., Ia. Bur near Iconium, Ia. Cem. now uncared for. m. Jan. 28, 1856 in Decatur Co., Ind. to—

Anderson Brooks, b. in Ind. d. at Ottumwa, Ia. Bur. in Dahlonega Cem. After Mary died Anderson returned to Indiana with his four children where his mother cared for them. Later he and the three younger ch. returned to Iowa. (Refer to Mary's father, Thomas, No.[2]).

Issue:

[23]-1. Charles Brooks, b. year 1856 in Iowa. d. May 15, 1934 Napoleon, Ind. Bur. near Napoleon, Ripley Co., Ind. Chas. did not return to Iowa with his father, remained in Ind., m. Lottie Garmer of Napoleon, b. Aug. 18, 1852 in W. Va.; d. Dec. 25, 1922 near Napoleon. No issue.

*[24]-2. Mary Margaret Brooks, b. Feb. 24, 1859, near Iconium, Ia.

*[25]-3. James Thomas Brooks, b. Feb. 3, 1863, near Iconium, Ia.

*[26]-4. Robert Brooks, b. Aug. 18, 1868, near Iconium, Monroe Co., Ia.

[24]Mary Margaret Brooks. Mary[8] Thomas, Sr.[2]

b. Feb. 24, 1859 near Iconium, Ia.; d. Jan. 31, 1905, Atkinson, Ill. Bur. in Grandview Cem. near Atkinson. m. A. Jackson Sammons, bro. of Peter Sammons who was husband of Prudence Mullenix, No.[9].

Issue:

(1) Daughter, b. Jan. 29, 1888, d. Jan. 30, 1888.

(2) Harry Sammons, b. April 29 1889. Res. Atkinson, Ill.

(3) Grant Sammons, b. July 21, 1890. Accidently killed by rifle shot when 16 years of age.

(4) Nellie Lenora Sammons, b. May 2, 1893, d. Aug. 18, 1893.

[25]James Thomas Brooks. Mary[8] Thomas, Sr.[2]

b. Feb. 3, 1863, near Iconium, Monroe Co., Ia.; d. Jan. 6, 1941, Ottumwa, Ia.; bur. in Shaul Cem.; m. 1st., Mattie Looney; m. 2nd, Jennie Welch, bur. beside her infant dau. in Dahlonega Cem. north of Ottumwa, Ia. James T. m. 3rd, Belle Earhardt of Ottumwa, Ia.; d. and is bur. in Shaul Cem. Ottumwa, Ia.; no issue. m. 4th Mary Halloway of Ottumwa, Ia., bur. in Shaul Cem.; no issue.

Issue of James Thomas & Mattie (Looney) Brooks:

(1) Lee Brooks, m. Rosa Wright. Ch: 1, Marvel Brooks. 2. Russell Brooks. 3, Effie Brooks, m. George Clark; ch: Margaret, Raymond, Bette and Max. Effie res. at The Dalles, Ore.

Issue of James Thomas & Jennie (Welch) Brooks:

(2) Clarence Robert Brooks. Minister of the Christian Ch., Horton, Kansas. m. 1st, Chloe Cross of Ottumwa, Ia.; m. 2nd, Ina Beck.

Issue of Clarence R. & Chloe (Cross) Brooks:

1. Ernest; 2. Max, d. in infancy; 3. Beverly; 4. Clarence Dean, all of Kingsville, Texas.

(3) Daughter, d. in infancy.

[26]Robert Brooks. Mary[8] Thomas, Sr.[2]

b. Aug. 18, 1868, near Iconium, Ia.; d. March 22, 1954 at his home in Ottumwa, Ia., bur. in Shaul Cem. Mem. of Baptist Ch. Robert was a retired R. R. employee, having worked for the Milwaukee and Burlington R. R. for 32 years. m. 1st, Mary Prinz, Aug. 16, 1891, Ottumwa, Ia.; m. 2nd, Sadie Jacobson. m. 3rd, Aug. 20, 1901, Ottumwa, Ia.;to Eva Craft; d. April 30 1913; bur. in Shaul Cem. Robert m. 4th, Ella Mary Botts of Dalton, Mo. on Aug. 18, 1914. (Eva (Craft) Brooks was sister to Ella (Botts) Brooks). The latter is a gifted composer of verse which she writes as a hobby under the pen name of Tabitha Allen Brooks. Her sister, Belle Botts resides with her at the home place in Ottumwa, Ia. (Robert had but one child).

The following infn., recently received from Mr and Mrs Richard A. Mullenix pertains to Thomas Mullenix, 1st, pp. 771-to 174 and to Mary (Mullenix) Brooks, p. 175. The cemetery where Thomas 1st, and his dau., Mary were buried has been recently identified. The exact location of the graves is not known, only the approximate place. It is known as the Derby cemetery, the family to whom the latest monuments belong. The dates are in the 1860's, the last interment about 40 years ago. This cemetery lies some distance from the road, (a new one), hidden in brush and timber. Approx. direction is 4½-5 miles north of Iconium, Iowa and 2 miles south of Tyrone, Ia. Mr and Mrs Fred Argo are the present owners of the old Mullenix and Brooks farm near this cem. His father, A. J. Argo, who died in 1927, had previously directed the Brooks Bros. to these graves, that of their mother and grandfather. (A picture of same was taken at that time). The Monroe County records disclose that Thomas Mullenix 1st purchased 40 acres in Franklin Twp., sec. 27, N. W. Quar. of N. E. Quar.; bought in 1856, recorded in 1857. This is believed to be the same farm bought later by Anderson Brooks, and which disproves a former statement made in this record, page 172. It appears that Thos. bought this land soon after coming to Iowa, then moved back to Wapello Co., near Farson. The Lowe & Liggett families lived near Farson, & it is believed that the Mullenix family settled near them because of the later intermarriages between these families. The Monroe County records show that another Mullenix owned land in that county near the farm of Thomas and is presumed to be John, bro. to him.

Issue of Robert & Mary (Prinz) Brooks:

^{27}-1. Kanoma Laura Brooks, m. 1st, George Stone of Kenosha, Wis. George, a switchman on the Northwestern R. R. was killed Dec. 9, 1927 in Kenosha. Laura m. 2nd., Alfred Eichler, Oct. 4, 1929, Kenosha, Wis.

Issue of George & Kanoma Laura (Brooks) Stone:

^{28}-1. Son, d. at birth.

^{29}-2. Robert Franklin Stone, m. Adeline Lauter of Port Washington, Wis. Ch: (1) Patricia Helen. (2) Roberta. (3) Geraldine. (4) Carol Kay. (5) Kathleen Laura.

^{30}-3. George Brooks Stone, m. Helen Gilmore of Kenosha, Wis. Ch: (1) Patricia Stone. (2) Ronald Stone.

^{31}-4. Kanoma Laura Stone, d. year 1818, age 10 mos.

^{32}-5. Helen Marie Stone, m. Henry Wesenfeldt, Jr. of Melrose Park, Ill.

^{33}-6. Daniel Clune Stone, m. Carol Perrine of Kenosha. Ch: (1) Laura May.

Issue of Alfred & Kanoma (Brooks-Stone) Eichler:

^{34}-7. Son d. at birth.

^{35}-8. Bernice June Eichler, m. Wm. W. Meyer of Winthrop Harbor, Ill. Ch: 1, Esther Darlene. 2, Shirley May. 3, Wm. W., Jr. 4, Wendy Jean. 5, Pamela Ruth.

---

^{9}PRUDENCE MULLENIX. Thos., Sr.^{2} Arch^{1} Wm. John b. Sept. 26, 1836 near Greensburg, Decatur Co., Ind. d. June 7, 1908. Bur. in Cromwell, Ia., Cem. m. Feb. 25, 1857 to Peter Sammons, b. Sept. 11 1833 Decatur Co., Ind. d. Sept. 21, 1921; bur. in Cromwell, Ia. Cem. Bro. to A. Jackson Sammons, No.^{24}.

Issue:

1. and 2. (Two ch. died in infancy).

*36-3. Marion Sammons, b. Jan. 18, 1863, Wapello Co., Ia.

37-4. Siggle Sammons, b. Nov. 28, 1865, Wapello Co., Ia. d. June 8, 1931. Bur. in Cromwell, Ia. Cem. m. Nada Mateer, March 22, 1893. No issue. Nada died Aug. 21, 1949.

*38-5. Grant Sammons, b. Nov. 30, 1868, Wapello Co., Ia.

*39-6. Luther Sammons, b. June 23, 1877, Union Co., Ia.

^{36}Marion Sammons. Prudence^{9} Thomas Sr.^{2}

b. Jan. 18, 1863, Ottumwa, Wapello Co., Ia. d. Jan. 20, 1955 at his home in Creston, Ia. Bur in Cromwell Cem. A well known and retired farmer of near Kent, Ia. and resident of Union Co. for over 80 years. m. Mary Susan

Scott, Feb. 18, 1885 at Ottumwa, Ia.; b. Feb. 25, 1866 near Ottumwa. Affiliated with the Methodist Ch.

Issue:

*40-1. Blanche Evelyn Sammons, b. Nov. 26, 1885, Creston, Ia.

*41-2. Ernest Ira Sammons, b. Jan. 4, 1888, Cromwell, Ia.

*42-3. Mabel Helen Sammons, b. Aug. 18, 1889, Cromwell, Ia.

43-4. Ethel Prudence Sammons, b. April 20, 1892, Cromwell, Ia. m. Arvin E. Fryslie of Salem, Ore., Oct. 29, 1921; no issue.

44-5. Roy Marion Sammons, b. Aug. 29, 1894, Creston, Ia., m. March 12, 1919 to Nellie Johnson, b. Dec. 26, 1898. Ch: (1) Leone Lucille, b. Dec. 21, 1924, m. Clifford Purdum of Creston, Ia., June 15, 1946. (2) Edwin Keith, b. Jan. 27, 1930, Creston. (3) Shirley Eilene, b. July 27, 1931, Creston, Ia. Roy res. at Creston, Ia.

45-6. Viola May Sammons, b. July 24, 1898, near Creston. d. March 24, 1953 in Mankato, Minn., bur. in Mankato Cem. m. Dec. 30, 1926 to R. F. Johnson of Mankato, b. Sept. 18, 1898. Ch: (1) Robert Johnson, b. Feb. 6, 1935, Mankato, Minn.

46-7. Opal Ferne Sammons, b. Aug. 18, 1904, Creston, Ia. m. D. G. Lundy of Creston, Dec. 29, 1923. Ch: (1) Virgil Keith, b. April 23, 1926, Creston. (2) Maxine Opal, b. Aug. 20, 1928. m. May 30, 1948 at Creston to Chas. A. Prescott of Des Moines, Ia. (3) Doris Marie, b. March 5, 1932.

^{40}Blanche E. Sammons. Marion^{36} Prudence^{9} Thomas, Sr.^{2} b. Nov. 26. 1885, Creston, Ia. d. April 15, 1948, bur. in Lorimor, Ia., Cem. Attended I.S.T.C. Cedar Falls, Ia. Taught rural school before marriage. m. Victor Erickson of Lorimor, Ia., March 20, 1907.

Issue:

1. Vera Larene Erickson, b. Nov. 28, 1909, Lorimor. m. June 13, 1930 to Fred Edmondson of Des Moines, Ia. Ch: 1. Norma Lee, b. Aug. 13, 1932; 2. Billie F., b. Jan. 7, 1936, both ch. b. at Des Moines.
2. Wayne J. Erickson, b. May 18, 1915; m. Aug. 19, 1941 to Alma Marie Lilly of Van Meter, Ia. Res., Lorimor, Ia. Ch: 1. Kathleen Marie, b. April 3, 1943, 2. John Wm., b. Oct. 4, 1945, 3. Timothy Wayne, b. April 25, 1948; all ch. b. at Lorimor, Ia.

^{41}Ernest Ira Sammons. Marion^{36}. Prudence^{9} Thos., Sr.^{2}
b. Jan. 4, 1888, Cromwell, Ia. m. Feb. 18, 1914 to Etha Monatrey of Cromwell, b. July 31, 1894, Cromwell. Res. Cromwell, Ia.

Issue:
1. Clarence Lyle Sammons, b. Jan. 28, 1923. m. May 26, 1946 to Thelma Thomas of Kent, Ia. Ch: 1. Gayle Lee, b. Jan. 29, 1945, 2. Carol Irene, b. May 19, 1948. Res. Creston, Ia.
2. Rex Earl Sammons, b. Jan. 4, 1926. m. May 26, 1946 to Thelma Dix of Cromwell. Ch: 1. Ronald, b. Feb. 15, 1947. 2. Janet Kay, b. July 8, 1949. Res. Cromwell, Ia.

^{42}Mabel H. Sammons. Marion^{36} Prudence^{9} Thos., Sr.^{2}
b. Aug. 18, 1889 near Cromwell. Ia. Attended I.S.T.C., Cedar Falls, a., taught school near Creston before marriage June 8, 1910 to Lloyd Drorbaugh of Salem, Ore., b. Aug. 19, 1888. Res. Salem, Ore.

Issue:
1. Marjorie Drorbaugh, b. Oct. 10, 1913. m. Gerald Carpenter of Camas, Wash. Ch: 1. Donald Bruce, b. Feb. 28, 1944.
2. Lois Maxene, b. April 13, 1921. m. June 8, 1941 to Edward Shulz of Salem, Ore. Ch: 1. Judy Marie, b. Sept. 13, 1943.
3. Darell Wendell, b. Dec. 19, 1924. m. Sept. 21, 1945 to Myrtle Miers of Portland, Ore. Res. Portland.

^{38}Grant Sammons Prudence^{9} Thomas, Sr.^{2}
b. Nov. 30, 1868, Wapello Co., Ia.: d. Nov. 28, 1944; m. March 21, 1893 to Laura D. Howell; d. Aug. 2 1918. Both are bur. in Cromwell, Ia. Cem.

Issue: (1) Howard Wayne Sammons, m. Minnie Edna Recknor, July 25, 1923 at Creston, Ia.; ch: Laura Fayrene, b. Feb. 4, 1925 m. Peter Robert Farley, July 25, 1949 at Denton, Texas. Mana Marilyn Sammons, b. Nov. 9, 1928. (2) Vessie Sammons, b. March 26, 1897; d. June 29, 1916. (3) Laura Irene Sammons, m. Edgar Ballard Bradley, Sept. 30, 1928, Lakeland, Florida; ch: Edgar, Jr., b. Sept. 30, 1930. (4) Halcyon Claire Sammons m. Stanley Cedric Reese, July 28, 1936 at Lincoln, Nebr.; ch: Stanley Howell, b. Dec. 16, 1940, Halcyon Ann b. Sept. 3, 1948. Res. Raymondville, Texas.

^{39}Luther Sammons. Prudence^{9} Thomas, Sr.^{2}
b. June 23, 1877, Union Co., Ia.; m. Dec. 27, 1899 to Lura May Leggett, b. Nov. 25, 1879, Wapello Co. Retired on their farm, 9¼ miles n. of Ottumwa, Iowa on Hiway 63. Celebrated their Golden Wedding anniv., Dec. 27, 1949.

Issue:

1. Elsie Fern Sammons, b. Sept. 28, 1900, Union Co., Ia.; m. William Milton McGraw, Dec. 26, 1922. d. Nov. 25, 1953.
2. Glenn Emery Sammons, b. June 4, 1903, Wapello Co., Ia.; m. April 4, 1931 to Doris La Frances Hicks, b. March 29, 1910, Agency, Iowa. Ch: (1) Glenn Eugene Sammons, d. in infancy. Bur. in McCormick Cem., Highlad Center, Ia.

---

[10]THOMAS MULLENIX, JR. Thos., Sr.[2] Arch[1] Wm. John. b. Aug. 2, 1839 near Greensburg, Indiana. d. Dec. 1, 1898, Wapello, Co., Ia. Thomas spent his adult years in Wapello Co., where he owned and operated a farm. His fine and sturdious character is shown by a card of merit, presented to him by his Indiana Hoosier Schoolmaster, and preserved in the old family Bible which reads: "Reward of Merit; Thomas Moulenix for Diligence and good Behavior merits the approbation of his friends and Teacher Gibson Burke." m. Sept. 25, 1862, Wapello Co., by Esq., Mr. H. Sheaf at the Legett home to—

Lydia Sigourney Leggett, b. Feb. 3, 1841, Washington Co., Penna. d. Jan. 6, 1925, Highland Twp., Wapello Co., Ia. Thomas and Lydia farmed first near Highland Center, Ia. Later they moved to a hill farm near Fremont, Ia., on the Skunk River; remained a year and a half and in 1869 his mother-in-law, Mary Leggett, bought 80 acres adjoining her farm, which was ten miles north of Ottumwa. Thomas and Lydia moved to this place where they remained. Later, Judson owned and operated this farm which is at present owned and operated by the third and fourth generations, Wilber O. and Richard A. Mullenix.

Issue:

47-1. George McClellend Mullenix, b. Sept. 18, 1863, Wapello Co., Ia. d. Sept. 18, 1953. m. Feb. 19, 1896 at home of bride, near Hedrick, Iowa to Elnora Gardner. b. Oct. 19, 1879. d. May 27, 1957, Ottumwa, Ia. Farmed near Ottumwa before retiring to Ottumwa, Ia. Issue: (1) Otis Lee Mullenix, b. Feb. 19, 1905. Wapello Co. m. May 21, 1927, Ottumwa, to Elva Roxana Town, b. Feb. 17, 1908, West Des Moines, Ia. Ch: 1. Garnet Nadine, b. Aug. 10, 1928, Highland Twp. 2. James McClelland, b. Sept. 22, 1929. 3. Lola Maxine, b. April 11, 1943, later two b. in Ottumwa, Ia. hosp.

*48-2. Judson Ellsworth Mullenix, b. Sept. 22, 1865, Wapello Co., Ia.

49-3. Effie Bell Mullenix, b. Feb. 17, 1868, Highland Twp. d. Nov. 10, 1873, Wapello Co., Ia.

*50-4. Charles Coleman Mullenix, b. July 29, 1872.

51-5. Mary Ellen Mullenix, b. July 13, 1876 in Ottumwa, Ia.; d. Oct. 12, 1937, Mahaska Co., Ia.; m. Jan. 1, 1896, Wapello Co. to Elijah F. Russell, b. Nov. 19, 1874, Scott Twp., Mahaska Co.; d. Aug. 15, 1946, Wapello Co. Issue: (1) Judson Ray Russell, b. April 12, 1897, Scott Twp. Mahaska Co., m. Aug. 24, 1920, Ottumwa, Ia. to Goldie Martha Larson, b. Jan. 13, 1901, White Oak Twp. Mahaska Co. No issue. (2) Katie Faye Rusell, b. Dec. 25, 1902. Scott Twp.; m. Aug. 2, 1925 at Oskaloosa, Ia. to Kenneth F. Henderson, b. Aug. 22, 1898, Monroe Twp., Mahaska Co., Ia. No issue.

52-6. Willis Roy Mullenix, b. Dec. 8, 1878, in Ottumwa, Ia. m. Sept 4, 1899 at Chariton, Ia. to Ruby Loucretia Davis, b. Sept. 17, 1876, Davis Co., Ia. d. May 31, 1915 at Chariton. Issue: Two dau's., both b. in Highland Twp., Wapello Co., Ia. (1) Erma Elnora Mullenix, b. June 14, 1901: m. March 14, 1923, Ottumwa, Ia. to Earl McKibben. m. 2nd, Sept. 28, 1942, Harold Burch at Littleton, Colo. No issue. (2) Gladys Leona Mullenix, b. Aug. 22, 1903; m. Aug. 22, 1927 at Gary, Ind. to Arnold J. Swanson, Sept 26, 1903, Mahaska Co. Issue: 1. Chas. Edwin, b. July 4, 1929; 2. Harold Wm., b. June 4, 1931; 3. John Richard, b. Mar. 22, 1933: all ch. b. in Wapello Co., Ia.

[48]Judson Ellsworth Mullenix. Thomas, Jr.[10] Thomas, Sr.[2] b. Sept. 22, 1865, Highland Twp., Wapello, Co., Ia. d. Mar. 29, 1950, at his farm home on Cedar Cr., n. of Ottumwa and near Hedrick, Ia. This was also the home of his father, Thomas. Richard Mullenix, grandson of Judson is at present residing on this farm. Judson m. Dec. 22. 1898 at Creston, Ia., to Ada Moorehead, b. Nov. 16, 1871, Highland Twp.; d. July 3, 1940, in Highland Twp. Were of the Baptist faith.

Issue: (All ch. born in Highland Twp., Wapello, Co., Ia.).

1. Wilber Otis Mullenix, b. Jan. 25, 1901. m. Sept. 2, 1928 at home of bride in Mound City, Mo., to Almyra Tee Miller, b. June 23, 1899, Nodaway Co., Mo. Ch: (1) Judson Kyle, b. Feb. 10, 1931, Wapello Co. m. Alice Bernice Shaffer, Feb. 28, 1954 in Denver, Colo. after three yrs. of enlisted service in the U. S. Army. Ch: David Wm., b. Dec. 9, 1955, Denver, Colo. (2) Richard Arthur, b. May 8, 1934, Wapello Co., Ia. m. Faye Townsend of Blakesburg, Iowa on June 19, 1955. Ch: John Richard

b. Dec. 28, 1957. Res. on the ancestral home place. Judson K. res. in Denver, Colorado.

2. Edna Laurena Mullenix, b. Feb. 22, 1906. m. Dec. 1, 1937 at Eldon, Ia. in the home of the officiating minister, Rev. E. M. Gregson to Chas. Ludwig Nielsen, b. Oct. 23, 1891, Copenhagen, Denmark. Charles d. April 28, 1940, Corydon, Ia. No issue. Res. in Hedrick, Ia. Member of Baptist Ch.
3. Austin Thomas Mullenix, b. April 4, 1911; m. Feb. 10, 1931 at Ottumwa, Ia. to Olive Myrle Lanz, b. Feb. 10, 1913. Wapello Co. Res. near Hedrick, Ia. Ch: (1) June Ann, Feb. 27, 1947, St. Josephs Hosp. Ottumwa, Ia.

[10]Charles Coleman Mullenix. Thomas, Jr. [10] Thomas, Sr.[2]
b. July 29, 1872; d. Aug. 24, 1924, Ottumwa, Ia. m. Sept. 25, 1895 at home of bride, Richland Twp., Wapello Co. to Josie May Githens, b. Feb. 4, 1877, Richland Twp.; d. Dec. 15, 1932 in Ottumwa.

Issue:

1. Ernest Loren Mullenix, b. Feb. 22, 1897, Highland Twp. m. Feb. 22, 1923, Ottumwa, to Margaret McCoy, b April 28, 1896, Agency, Ia.
   Issue: Mary Louise, d. Oct. 30, 1925, infant.
2. Earl Everett Mullenix, b. Jan. 19, 1900, Wapello Co., m. 1st, Gretna Scott, Dec. 17, 1919; m. 2nd, Gladys Bowen Williams, May 8, 1945. Ch. of Earl & Gretna (Scott) Mullenix: (1) Clinton Earl b. Jan. 30, 1923, Richland Twp., Wapello County, Iowa. d. May 15, 1943 at Aberdeen Proving Grounds, Md.; m. Wilma Jaynes, March 9, 1943 at LaPlata, Mo. (2) Chas. Cameron, b. June 15, 1928, Ottumwa. m. Oct. 25, 1947 at Little Brown Ch., Nashua, Ia., to Helen Patricia Wilkinson, b. June 30, 1927, at Marwill, Ia. Ch: Chas. Cameron Mullenix. (3) Beverly Jean Mullenix, b. May 7, 1936, Ottumwa, Ia. m. Charles Van Alst. Ch: Danny Van Alst, b. Dec. 16, 1952. Christina Van Alst, b. Dec. 25, 1954.
3. Mabel Chloe Mullenix, b. Oct. 10, 1908, Highland Twp.; d. Aug. 14, 1941, St. Joseph Hosp., Ottumwa. m. Erwin E. McCoy, July 4, 1931, Ottumwa, Ia.

---

[11]DAVID MULLENIX. Thos., Sr. [2] Arch[4] Wm. John.

b. March 2, 1843 near Greensburg, Decatur Co., Ind. d. Dec. 23, 1918 in Ottumwa, Ia. Bur. in Ottumwa Cem., G. A. R. addition. Served in Civil War, Company C, Ninth Iowa Cavalry; enlisted Aug. 21, 1863, Wapello Co., Ia.,

mustered in Nov. 30, 1863, mustered out Feb. 28, 1866, Little Rock, Ark. m. April 11, 1867, Ottumwa, Ia. to—

Rhoda Jane Kight, b. April 12, 1845, Ottumwa, Ia.; d. Dec. 29, 1928, dau. of John and Mary (Johnson) Kight, pioneers of Wapello Co., Ia. Came to Monroe Co., Ia. from Highland Co., Ohio year 1844 and moved to Wapello Co. year 1845. They were m. March 1, 1844, Jackson Co., Ohio; (see John Kite, No.[10] in "Kight" section). David and Rhoda moved about considerably during their married life, having lived in Ia., Mo., Nebr., Wash. and Calif. Members of the United Brethren Ch. David taught Bible School most of his adult years.

Issue:

*53-1. John Wesley Mullenix, b. Mar. 2, 1868, Ottumwa, Ia.

54-2. Mary Jane Mullenix, b. Mar. 5, 1870, Ottumwa, Ia., d. June 25, 1885 at Osceola, St. Clair Co., Mo. Cause of death termed quick consumption. Bur. in Osceola Cem.

55-3. Martha Ellen Mullenix, b. April 11, 1873, Ottumwa, Ia. (See record for Martha under F. H. Hamlett No.[33] in the "Hamlett" section).

*56-4. Sarah Lauretta Mullenix, b. Feb. 28, 1876, Ottumwa, Ia.

57-5. Richard Newton Mullenix, b. Oct. 20, 1879 on the old Mullenix Home Place in Adams Co. near Prescott and Cromwell, Ia.; d. Oct. 15, 1921, unwed.

[53]John Wesley Mullenix. David[11] Thomas, Sr.[2]

b. March 2, 1868, Ottumwa, Wapello Co., Ia.; d. Dec. 24, 1900, Mt. Pleasant, Henry Co., Ia. m. Jan. 29, 1890, Ottumwa, Ia. to Mary Etta Owens, dau. of Russell and Hannah (Lowe) Owens. Hannah was sister of David, who m. Elizabeth Mullenix, No. [14], and sister of Nancy, who m. Archibald Mullenix, No.[13]. Mary Etta b. July 27, 1868, Glenwood, Mo., d. Aug. 12, 1926, Coatsville, Mo.

Issue:

58-1. Jesse Birdis Mullenix, b. June 29, 1892, Ottumwa, d. Dec. 11, 1949, St. Paul, Minn. Served in U. S. Marine Corps, World War I, saw action in France. m. year 1915, at St. Paul. No issue.

59-2. Lester Olean Mullenix, b. Oct. 26, 1896, Dahlonega, Wapello Co., Ia. Served in U. S. Marines, World War I from Aug. 14, 1915, to June 25, 1919. Served in France with the 66th Co., 5th Regt., U. S. Marine Corps, also served in 122nd Co., 9 Regt., Gutanamo Bay, Cuba. m. Martha Leeper Mitchell, b. Aug. 22, 1901, Coatsville, Mo.

Issue: (All ch. born in Coatsville, Mo.).

60-1. John Alfred Mullenix, b. May 2, 1923, m. Feb. 10, 1944 at Coatsville to Elizabeth Lorayne Cordon, b. Feb. 24, 1928 at Millford, Conn. John served on the U. S. Submarine, Pargo. Served 3 yrs. in this service, saw action in So. Pacific., World War II. Ch: (1) John Walter, b. May 7, 1946; (2) James Robert, b. May 7, 1947.

61-2. Elizabeth Mae Mullenix, b. Feb. 13, 1925. m. Aug. 9, 1943 at Lancaster, Mo. to Fred Leon Martin, b. July 17, 1917, Glenwood, Mo. Served 3 yrs. in U. S. Navy on the Battleship U. S. S. Iowa, saw service in Atlantic and So. Pacific, World War II. Issue: (1) Fred Eugene, b. Oct. 5, 1945, Coatsville.

62-3. Tilman Eugene Mullenix, b. Dec. 10, 1926.

63-4. Owen Howard Mullenix, b. Sept. 13, 1935.

64-5. Wanda Lee Mullenix, b. July 1, 1939.

[56]Sarah Lauretta Mullenix. David[11] Thomas, Sr.[2]
b. Feb. 28, 1876, Ottumwa, Ia.; d. July 31, 1955, Walla Walla, Wash. m. Dec. 21, 1899 to George H. Krausher of Walla Walla, b. Nov. 19, 1872. d. April 25, 1936, Walla Walla. Sarah (Sadie) went to Walla Walla with her parents and bro., Newton in April 1894 from Hay Springs, Nebr.

Issue:

1. George Bertrand Krausher, b. Oct. 19, 1902, Walla Walla, Wash. m. Oct. 24, 1926 to Mrs Nellie M. Perry of Walla Walla. Issue (1) Irene A. Perry, b. Jan. 14, 1919 in New York State. (Irene is dau. of Nellie by a former marriage, her father having met an accidental death). Irene m. George Huffman, Aug. 9, 1941. Ch: (1) Geo. Bertrand Huffman, b. Aug. 1, 1942. The George B. Kraushers' res. at Richland, Wash. where George has an office position with General Electric.

---

[12]JAMES McCLAIN MULLENIX. Thos., Sr.[2] Arch[1]. Wm. John.
b. April 18, 1844 near Greensburg, Ind. d. April 29, 1936, Shannon City, Ia. Bur. in Oakland Cem., Shannon City. m. Sept. 3, 1871 to—

Amanda Mahala Swetnam, b. Oct. 22, 1843; d. Feb. 9, 1894. Bur. in Oakland Cem. James McClain was named for a neighbor in Indiana. (Refer to his father's record for further infn.).

Issue:

1. Thomas Harvey Mullenix, b. Aug. 13, 1872. Res. in Shannon City after retirement from the farm near Shannon City. Unwed.

2. David Mullenix, b. Aug. 13, 1874; d. year 1875.
3. Mary Lillie Mullenix, b. Sept. 10, 1876. Mary and Tommy reside together in their home in Shannon City. She is a devout worker in the Methodist Ch.

---

[13]ARCHIBALD MULLENIX. Thos., Sr.[2] Arch[1] Wm. John

b. March 20, 1846 near Greensburg, Decatur Co., Ind. d. Oct. 7, 1916 at Webb Lake, Burnett Co., Wis. Bur. in northeast corner of Webb Lake Cem. Webb Lake Twp., Burnett Co., Wis. Archibald was reshingling his house, stepped on a rusty nail and died of blood poisoning three weeks later, age 69 years. Served in Civil War as private in Company E, 7th Ill. Infantry. Enlisted March 28, 1864 at Bethel, Ill. Honorably discharged July 9, 1865 at Louisville, Ky. m. Oct. 6, 1867 in Wapello Co., Iowa to—

Nancy Jane Lowe, b. June 28, 1847 in Ohio. d. Nov., 1924, Marshalltown, Ia.; dau. of Edon Elliot and Sarah (Godfrey) Lowe. (The following U. S. Census record of Highland Twp., Wapello Co., Ia. year 1856 gives some infn. for Nancy's family and also for her bro., David Lowe, who m. Elizabeth Mullenix, No.[14]). The Lowe family lived near the Mullenix family in Highland Twp. The record shows that the family had been in Iowa 5 yrs., and all of the ch. were b. in Ohio except Wm. H., who was b. Nov. 27, 1850 in Iowa, and Edon Jr., who was b. Nov. 11, 1854 in Iowa. "Sarah Lowe, a widow, age 43; Mary Shanks, a widow, age 24; John, 22; Lewis, 19; George, 18; (later lived in Harrison Co., Mo. Had ch. Oliver, Vinnie, Robert, Birdie); Lydia, 16; Hannah, 13 (was the mother of Mary Etta (Owens) Mullenix, No.[53]); David (of whom further, **No.[14]**; Nancy, 9 (of this sketch); Wm. H., 5 yrs, b. in Ia.; Edon, 1 yr, b. in Ia." (The U. S. Census record of Deer Creek Twp., Madison Co., Ohio, yr., 1850, lists the following ages for the family). "Edon Elliot Lowe, 41; Sarah, 32; Mary A., 17; John, 16; Lewis, 14; George, 12; Lydia, 9; Hannah 7; David, 5; Nancy, 3."

Issue: (The writer is indebted to Frank Mullenix of Sioux Falls, So. Dak. for this record which was transcribed from from the family Bible of his parents). (The first 11 ch. were b. in Wapello Co., Ia.).

73-1. Jasper Newton Mullenix, b. Aug. 1, 1868; d. July 20, 1870, Wapello Co., Ia.

74-2. Alice Ellen Mullenix, b. May 7, 1870. d. Dec. 23, 1899. Bur. in Crystal Lake, Minn. m. Edward Baker, Feb., 1890. Issue: Winnie Baker, b. Nov. 2, 1892.

75-3. William Elliott Mullenix, b. Feb. 25, 1872; d. same day.

76-4. Jennie Bell Mullenix, b. Aug. 5, 1873. m. August Arndt, Dec. 1890. Issue: 1. son, d. in the West; 2. Albert; 3. Louis; 4. John; 5. Bertha; 6. Mary (Arndt) Piesik of Portland, Ore.

77-5. Lyone Daisy Mullenix, b. Feb. 14, 1874, d. March 1878, bur. in Dahlonega, Cem. Wapello Co., Ia.

78-6. Sarah Margaret Mullenix, b. March 8, 1875, d. June 12, 1875 near Prescott, Adams Co., Ia. bur. at Stringtown in Adams Co.

*79-7. Mary Delany Mullenix, b. May 1, 1876.

*80-8. Albert Robert Mullenix, b. Sept. 30, 1879.

81-9. George Washington Mullenix, b. July 5, 1881, m. 1st, Nellie Rector. Issue: 1. Susan Mullenix, died Nov. 1929. m. August Johnson, Lawyer of Crystal Lake, Minn. 2. Pearl Mullenix, m. Muriel Heath of Minneapolis ,Minn. Res. Kansas City, Mo. 3rd child d. age 4 yrs. George remarried and had issue: 4. George Mullenix of Wrenshall, Minn. (Nellie later m. Lennie bro. of Geo., Sr.).

82-10. Hattie Jane Mullenix, b. March 21, 1883. m. Benjamin Baker. Res. St. Paul, Minn. Issue: James; Archibald; Theodore; Clifford; Grace; Phillip.

83-11. Archibald David Mullenix, b. Dec. 25, 1884, d. Jan. 7, 1885 in Wapello Co.,Ia.

(Year 1885 the family moved to Lancaster Co., Nebr., year 1893 they were living in Cass County, Nebraska and several years later the family moved near Spooner, Washburn Co., Wisc.).

*84-12. Clarence Franklin Mullenix, b. Dec. 25, 1885, Waverly, Nebr.

85-13. Grace Anna Mullenix, b. Aug. 25, 1890, Waverly, Nebr. d. year 1893, bur. at Greenwood, Cass Co., Nebr.

86-14. August Edward Mullenix, b. May 4, 1891, Waverly, Nebr. d. May 5, 1891. Bur. at Waverly.

87-15. Lennie Vivian Mullenix, b. April 12, 1893, Greenwood, Cass Co., Nebr. m. Nellie Rector Mullenix, May 17, 1915; no issue. Res. Kansas City, Mo. (Nellie was 1st wife of G. W. Mullenix, No. 81, (bro of. Lennie).

^{79}Mary Delany Mullenix. Archibald^{13} Thomas, Sr.^{2}

b. May 1, 1876, Wapello Co., Ia. m. 1st, Henry J. Skinner, year 1899, he d. Sept. 4, 1930, res. Minong, Wis. m. 2nd, Aug. 29, 1933 to William Charles Beckman of Minong, Wis.

Issue of Henry J. & Mary D. (Mullenix) Skinner:

*88-1. Alice Skinner, b. Aug. 8, 1901, Crystal Lake, Minn.

89-2. Evelyn Skinner, b. Dec. 14, 1907 Chicog Twp., Washburn Co., Wis. m. July 16, 1935 at Lake Mills, Wis. to

Clinton Setz, b. Jan. 28, 1908, Lake Mills. Issue: 1. Clinton, Jr., b. Sept. 8, 1938. 2. Kenneth, b. Sept. 21, 1940, both b. at Watertown, Wis.

90-3. James Skinner, b. Nov. 17, 1909, Chicog Twp. Res. Point Reyes, Marin Co. Calif.

91-4. Clayton Skinner, b. June 16, 1911, Chicog Twp. m. Viola McKee. Res. Point Reyes Calif. Issue: (1) John. (2) Richard.

^{88}Alice Skinner. Mary^{79} Archibald^{13} Thomas, Sr.^{2}
b. Aug. 8. 1901, Crystal Lake, Wis. m. Raymond Randall.
Issue:

1. Julia Beatrice, b. May 12, 1924, Minneapolis, Minn. m. 1st, Melvin Lund; Issue: Georgia Lee. m. 2nd Forrest Hewitt, issue: David, b. Feb. 19, 1953. Res Petaluma, Calif.
2. Francis Benjamin, b. March 13. 1926, Minong, Wis.
3. Myrtle Marie b. November 15, 1927, Webb Lake, Burnette Co., Wis. m. Alexander H. Schraufnagel. Issue: Geraldine Linda. b. Oct. 31, 1947. Res. Fall Rover. Wis.
4. Daniel Lincoln, b. Nov. 25, 1929. Minong Twp. Washburn Co., Wis. Served in U. S. Navy.
5. Nina Leah b. Nov. 20, 1932, Trego, Washburn Co., Wis.
6. Elmer James, b. Sept. 28, 1934, Trego, Wis.
7. David Theodore, b. April 3, 1936, Minong, Wis.
8. Meda Marion, b. June 9, 1939, Minong, Wis.
9. Carol Loretta, b. Jan. 28, 1941, Chittamo, Wis.
10. Raymond Aaron, b. Mar. 28, 1943 Chippewa Falls, Wis.

^{80}Albert Robert Mullenix. Archibald ^{13} Thomas, Sr.^{2}
b. Sept. 30, 1879, Wapello Co., Ia. m. Caroline Nutt. Res. Lampson, Wis.
Issue:

1. George Mullenix, m. Esther Mack. Res. Lampson, Wisc. Issue: 1. Vera Mullenix.
2. Archibald Mullenix, m. Lila Christenson. Res. Lampson. Issue: Ronald, Arthur, Kathleen, Charles, Carol, Leslie; one ch. dec'd.
3. Grace Mullenix, m. Jack Shony. Res. Mapleton, Minn. Issue: June, m. Geo. DeCaigny of Wrenshall, Minn., Sept. 18. 1948; Mary Belle; Albert; Carolyn; Harold; Marion; Margaret; Donald; Russell.

^{84}Clarence Franklin Mullenix. Archibald^{13} Thomas, Sr.^{2}
b. Dec. 25, 1885, Waverly, Nebr. m. Aug. 23, 1918 to Mary Anna Bell, b. May 2, 1890, dau. of Geo. Washington and Margaret (Duggen) Bell. Res. Sioux Fall, So. Dak.
Issue:

1. Francis Arthur Mullenix, b. July 19, 1919. Served in 271st Inf., 1st Regt. Hq., Co. F. World War II. Killed in action in Germany Feb. 27, 1945.
2. Robert Anderson Mullenix, b. Dec. 11, 1920. m. Virginia Butler, Nov. 9, 1946.
3.. Rosie May, b. Nov. 9, 1922. m. Edward Higgins, Dec. 21, 1937. Issue: Edward Frank, Annie Bernice; Lennie Ladell, dec'd.
4. Walter, b. Aug. 9, 1924. m. Jan. 5, 1946 to June Starnes. Issue: Lennie Ross Mullenix.
5. Dea Dottie Doloris, b. Oct. 29, 1926. m. Palmer Atwood. Issue: Bertha Audrey Atwood.
6. Joyce Patricia Mullenix, b. May 21, 1931.

---

[14]ELIZABETH HENRIETTA MULLENIX. Thos. Sr.[2] Arch[1] Etc b. year 1852 on the old Home Place so. of Greensburg. Decatur Co., Ind. d. Jan. 28, 1895 at her home in Harrison Co. near and west of Mt. Moriah, Mo. Bur. in Wheeler cem. near Ridgeway, Mo. m. Mar. 5, 1867 to—

David Lowe, s. of Edon Elliot and Sarah Belle (Godfrey) Lowe. Edon b. Aug. 6, 1808, Merlin, Virginia; d. Aug. 25, 1854 in Iowa, Sarah was b. ca. 1818 in Va. (Refer to Archibald Mullenix, No.[13]. David was b. Jan. 11, 1844 in Ohio; d. Nov. 7, 1927, Ottumwa, Ia. He m. Etta M. Finnegan, Nov. 19, 1903, adopted dau. of his sister Mary (Lowe) Shanks Day No issue. Etta d. in 1926, bur. in Ottumwa, Ia. cem. David enlisted in the Union Army, Jan. 31, 1864, member of Co. H, 36th Iowa Inf. Discharged Aug. 24, 1865. Mem. of the G. & M. Tuttle Post. No. 497 of the G.A.R. Bur. in Shoul cem. Ottumwa, Ia.

Issue of David & Elizabeth H. (Mullenix) Lowe:

(First 7 ch. b. at Dahlonega, Wapello Co., Ia. Latter 4 b. near Mt. Moriah, Harrison Co., Mo.).

92-1. Arthur Leighton Lowe, b. Aug. 3, 1868. m. 1891, Glenwood, Ia. to Della Harris, b. 1871. Issue: (1) David Arthur Lowe, b. 1901, Carthage, Mo. m. Thelma Mountain, b 1903 Sunnyside, Wash. Ch: David Arthur, Jr.., b. 1920. Served in Navy, World War II. m. Alice Sawyer of Turner, Ore. Ch. Diane, b. 1943, Seattle, Wash.

*93-2. Mary Ann Lowe, b. Jan. 29, 1870, Dahlonega, Ia.

94-3. Thomas Gideon Lowe, b. March 5, 1872. Killed digging a well at Randolph, Nebr. Bur. at Randolph. m. Cora Reafling. Res. near Tabor, Ia. Issue: Henry David, b. 26, 1900. Margaret LaValle.

*95-4. Sarah Belle Lowe, b. Sept. 18, 1874, Dahlonega, Ia.

96-5. Adelia Levina Lowe, b. Jan. 13, 1876, d. March 20, 1951, Sunnyside, Wash. m Fred Allen of Ridgeway, Mo. Res. Sunnyside. Issue: (1) Fred. (2) Lola. (3) John. (4) Russell. (5) Gladys. (6) Marjorie. (7) Belle. (8) Franklin. (9) Stanley. (10) Thelma.

97-6. Frances Louisa Lowe, b. June 19, 1878, m. Harvey Clark of Sunnyside, Wash. Res. Toledo, Wash. Issue: (1) Mary. (2) Harvey, Jr. (3) Elgin. (4) Evelyn. (5) Elmer. (6) Arthur.

98-7. Rosa May Lowe, b. May 1, 1880. d. young. Bur. in Cromwell, Ia. cem. by side of her grandmother, Mary (Lynchard) Mullenix.

99-8. Nellie Pearl Mullenix, b. Nov. 6, 1883, soon after the family moved to a farm near Mt. Moriah, Harrison Co., Mo. Bur. beside her mother in Wheeler, near Ridgeway, Mo.

*100-9. Evalena Lowe, b. Oct. 14, 1888, Mt. Moriah, Mo.

101-10. Benjamin Harrison Lowe, b. Oct. 14, 1889. m. Ollie Vittetoe of near Queen City, Mo. Res. Carlisle St., Ottumwa, Ia. Issue: (1) Lloyd. (2) Patricia. (3) Elizabeth Jane. (4) William, Chief Pharmacist Mate World War II. Stat. San Diego, Calif.

102-11. Francis Marion Lowe, b. July 28, 1893. d. Aug. 20, 1957. m. 1st Acyda Hall, dau. of Chas. Hall of Moulton, Ia., and niece of Wm. Hall of Lancaster, Mo. known as "Diamond Bill." No issue. m., 2nd Ammo Davis of Grandview, Wash. Issue: (1) Robert b. 1929. (2) Andrew, b. 1930. (3) David b. 1935-36.

[93]Mary Ann Lowe. Elizabeth[14] Thomas, Sr.[1]
b. Jan. 29, 1870, Dahlonega, Wapello Co., Ia. m.

James Franklin Houpt of Mt. Moriah, M. Res. there until 1893 when they moved to Kan. and settled near Palco where they lived until 1898 when they went to Castle Rock and Toledo, Lewis Co., Wash. James b. Sept. 9, 1865 Sullivan Co,. Ind. d. March 10, 1935, Toledo, Wash. Bur. in Layton cem.

Issue:

103-1. Thomas Clinton Houpt, b. June, 1891, Mt. Moriah, Mo. Served in World War I. m. March 4, 1921 at Yakama, Wash. to Constance H. Cyphert dau of Wm. H. Cyphert. Res. Sheldon, Wash. No issue.

104-2. Lela Henrietta Houpe, b. June 10, 1893 near Palco, Kan.

*105-3. Ruby Glennola Houpt, b. March 21, 1895, near Palco.

*106-4. Etta Lorena Houpt, b. Feb. 29, 1904, Knaf, Wash.

107-5. Edrie Pearl, b. Oct. 24, 1906, Knaf, Wash. m. June 14, 1929 in Ellensburg, Wash. to Fredrick Lyon of Toledo, Wash. Res.. Kelso, Wash. Issue: (1) Betty Jane, b. Aug. 10, 1931, Toledo. m. June 11, 1947, Longview,

Wash. to Rodney Phillips. Ch: Rex Allen, b. Jan. 28, 1948, Longview.

108-6. James Frankln, b. May 19, 1908, Knaf, Wash. m. Aug. 17, 1932 to Madge Carlson, dau. of Arthur and Lilly Carlson of Easton, Wash.

109-7. Leslie Roy Houpt, twin, b. May 19, 1908, d. May 1908.

^{105}Ruby Glennola Houpt. Mary Ann^{93} Ellizabeth^{14} Thos.^{2}
b. March 21, 1895, near Palco, Kan. m. March 30, 1915 to Ludwig Finkas of Knaf, Wash. Issue: (All ch. b. at Toutle, Wash.) (1) Ruby Pearl, b. Jan. 17, 1917. m. July 3, 1938 at Castle Rock to Harry Bond of Toutle; Ch: Fay, b. May 1939; Dee, b. July 1940; Neva Ann, b. July 1942; James Harry, b. Aug. 1944, all b. near Toutle, Wash. (2) Willis A., b. Sept. 23, 1919, m. Dorothy Gower of Burbank, Calif., June 15, 1940. Ch: Mary Glennola, b. Jan. 10, 1943; Janet b. July 1945. (3) Theodore F., b. June 2, 1920. m. Dec. 1944 to Lenora Johnson, dau. of Mr and Mrs G. O. Johnson of Thompson Falls, Mont. Ch: Vickey Ray, b. Dec. 30, 1946, Seattle, Wash. (4) Mary Florence, b. Aug. 17, 1921. m. Sgt. James E. Latham of Fort Worth, Texas, May 13, 1944. Res. Longview Wash. Ch: Carolyn Kay, b. Dec. 17, 1946; Sandra, b. Feb. 17, 1948; Patrick, b. March 17, 1949. All ch. b. at Longview. (5) Leroy David, b. Aug. 22, 1923. m. Jannease Fiest, dau. of Otto Fiest of Toutle, Wash. Res. near Castle Rock. Ch: Susan Jane, b. Aug. 12, 1947; David Gerry, b. Sept. 8, 1948, both ch. b. at Castle Rock, Wash.

^{106}Etta Lorena Houpt. Mary^{93} Elizabeth^{14} Thos^{2}
b. Feb. 29, 1904, Knaf, Wash. m. Pedro Y. Campo, Oct. 4, 1919. Issue: (1) Pedro Y., Jr., b. Nov. 14, 1920. (2) Mary Rufina, b. Nov. 1, 1921, m. Martin Novall year 1949 at at Tacoma, Wash.; both dec'd. Ch: David, b. Oct. 13, 1949. (3) Lorena Juanita, b. Nov. 1, 1923; m. Christopher Paul Gonzales year 1941 in Merced, Calif Ch: Marena Paulette, b. Jan. 15, 1943; Pedro Paul, b. July 2, 1946. Res. in Auburn, Wash. Are rearing 2 adopted dau's., Delorous and Barbara and caring for the dec'd. sister, Mary's son, David Novell until he is of age.

^{95}Sarah Belle Lowe. Elizabeth^{14} Thomas, Sr.^{2}
b Sept. 18, 1874, Dahlonega, Wapello, Co., Ia. d. Dec. 27, 1957. m. John Edward Ruff of near Ridgeway, Mo. b. 1872; d. June 8, 1948, Sunnyside, Wash.

Issue:

(1) Bessie Leone, b. 1900, d. age 19 yrs., Sunnyside, Wash.

(2) Raymond Ruff, b. 1904; m. 1st. Aurille Turnidge, Issue: Chas. Ruff. m. 2nd, Alice Cartright; issue: Ardon Ruff.

(3) Ernest, b. 1909. m. Gladys Mitchell Caller; issue: Charlene; Edwin Duane.
(4) Elizabeth Annie, b. 1911; m. Philip Wendell Wilmarth of Sunnyside, Wash. Issue: Philip, b. 1933; Clifford, b. 1936.

[100]Evalena Lowe. Elizabeth[14] Thomas, Sr.[2]
b. Oct. 14, 1888, near Mt. Moriah, Mo. m. Nov. 22, 1913, at St. Paul's Ch., Seattle, Wash. to
Ellsworth Comstock Power, b. 1867. d. 1944. Evalena has served as State president of the League of Western Writers, Inc. She writes poetry, stories, plays, articles and songs under the name of "Eve Mollyneaux Power" and is listed in "Who's Who Among American Poets." m. 2nd, Harvey Ruff, June 30, 1953. Harvey is bro. to the late John E. Ruff, husband of Sarah B. Lowe, No.[95]. Res., Tacoma, Wash.

Issue of Ellsworth C. & Evanlena (Lowe) Power:

1. Ellsworth, Jr., b. June 20, 1915, d. Dec. 11, 1943. m. Nov. 6, 1942 at Thorndike Hilton Chapel, Univ of Chicago, Ill., to Elma Grace Stauffer, b. 1915. No issue. Ellsworth was a grad. of Univ. of Chicago and Northwestern Law School, with degrees of B. A. and Dr. of Law. Member of the Order of the Phi Delta Phi. Frat. of law school. Legal honorary and Order of the Coif-the Phi Beta Cappa of law school. Served as Lt. Bombadier in World War II. On Dec. 11, 1948 the bomber B-17 in which he was serving went down in the North Sea in Battle over Emden, Germany in which 60 planes were lost in combat. Attached to 8th A.A.A.F. operating from England to Germany. Elma m. 2nd, Dec. 14, 1947 Fred Austin, Jr. of Chicago, Ill.

* * *

WILLIAM MULLENIX, BROTHER OF THOMAS, NO. 2

[3]WILLIAM MULLENIX, born May 19, 1808, Lincoln Co., Ky. m. Jan. 24, 1839, Greensburg, Ind. to Margaret Meredith. Wm. and Margaret purchased land in 1850 and sold same 1856-59 in Marion Twp., Decatur Co., Ind. (D. B., R., p. 430). The U. S. Census record for Marion Twp., Decatur Co. Oct. 24, 1850, gives Wm's occupation as a stone mason, res. on a farm. Wm. Jr., was 7 or 9, John 3 and Elizabeth 1, ch. b. in Ind. Wm. moved his family to Wapello Co., Ia. yrs. 1859-62. Not known where he died. Margaret (Peggy) lived with her s. Wm. and dau.-in-law, Sally in northern Mo. yr. 1888, Nodaway or Gentry Co.

Issue:

1. William Mullenix, Jr., b. 1841-43 in Ind. m. Sally—, lived with his mother in northern Mo. yr. 1888. It is said that he served in the War between the States and was engaged to marry Nancy Lowe who later m. his cousin, Archibald Mullenix.
2. John Mullenix, b. year 1847 in Ind. Went with his parents to Iowa and served in Civil War. Enlisted March 28, 1864 as private in Co. E, 7th, Ill. Infantry. Mustered out July 9, 1865 at Louisville, Ky. John and his cousin, Archibald Mullenix, No.[13] had identical war records. They gave their place of residence as Bethel, Ill. Reason not known unless they were working there, their parents were living in Wapello Co., Ia. John died April 27, 1866, age 19 years. Buried in McCormack Cem., Highland Twp., Wapello Co., Ia.
3. Elizabeth Mullenix, b. year 1849 in Ind.
4. Andrew J. Mullenix, b. year 1858. Died Dec. 25, 1862, age 4 years, 9 months, 8 days. Buried in McCormick cemetery beside his brother, John. (Spelling on cemetery marker is Mullennix, this spelling also found in the old family Bible).

* * *

BENJAMIN MULLENIX, BROTHER OF THOMAS, NO.[2]

[4]BENJAMIN MULLENIX, b. Dec. 1, 1809, Mitchellsburg, Ky. m. Sarah Lawson, Sept. 21, 1842, Decatur Co., Ind. by Jacob Martin, Min. of the gospel. d. in Decatur Co., Ind.

Issue:

1. John T. Mullenix, b. yr. 1846. Served in the Civil War from Oct. 13, 1864 to July 21, 1865. (Deed Bk. 10, p. 112) Aug. 20, 1866, John bought 10 ac. of land for 275 dollars in Decatur Co. m. Lucinda Lawson, Oct. 5, 1868, Decatur Co.
   Issue:

   (1) Dolly, m. Wm. Kent. Ch: Reba (Kent) Condon; Wm.; Walter.

   (2) Sarah, m. Augustus Kramer. No issue.

   (3) Brighty, m. Wm. Zellers. Ch: Wm; Reba; Norman; Joseph; Mais.

   (4) Ruth, m.— Parks, no issue.

   (5) Thomas, m. Dorothy—. Ch: Thomas; Clifford.

   (6) Lena, m. Chas. Early. Ch: Oma; Edgar.

(7) Pearl, unwed.
(8) Ida, unwed.
(9) George, unwed.
(10) John, m. and had issue of Margaret.
(11) Wm., m. Leona—. Ch: Bessie; Nina; Carl.
(12) Harry, unwed.
(13) Ray, m. Ruth—. Ch: Elma; Harry; Howard.

2. Diamy Mullenix. (Her name given as Mary D. on marriage record). m. Christian Dannacher, March 22, 1865, Decatur Co. Christian d. Jan. 1, 1899, bur in Lot 118, Monfort's Addition, Greensburg, Ind. Diamy d. previous. Admin. of estate of Christian was filed in spring of 1900, and show that he had granddau., Mary Connors, dau. of his dec'd. dau., Sally Ann Connors.

Issue:
(1) Magdelena, m. Granville Duke. Res. Indianapolis, Ind. Living as of 1952.
(2) Charles, res. in Indianapolis, Ind.
(3) Belle, married and resided at Shelbyville, Ill., where she was killed at a railroad crossing.
(4) Matilda (Mattie) Dannacher.
(5) Maggie, unwed; d. quite young.
(6) Theresa, d. young.
(7) Sally Ann, m. Connors. Dec'd. at time of her father's death.

3. Nemrod Mullenix, m. and had as least one child, Sally Mullenix.
4. Marybelle Mullenix, m. Wm. Henry Heath, Decatur Co., Jan. 28, 1876.
5. Jenny; (A marriage bond for Surilda Mullenix and J. Wm. Ricketts, Sept. 4, 1884, Decatur Co. may be for Jenny; her issue was Iva Ricketts).
6. George Mullenix, unwed.
7. Joseph Mullenix, son of Benjamin is said to be half brother to these ch. Born yr. 1858, d. April 24, 1911. Bur. in South Park cem., Greensburg. m. Lizzie Shane, June 1, 1897, Decatur Co. Sarah Elizabeth later m. Augustus Ryse of Greensburg on April 20, 1912. She is bur. beside her 1st husband, Joseph.

* * *

A LYNCHARD FAMILY
of Virginia, Kentucky and Iowa

THOMAS LYNCHARD, b. in Virginia. Served in the War of 1812. (See biography of Henry Clay Lynchard which follows). Died year 1822 in Bourbon Co., Ky. from effects of this war. He is found on tax lists of Bourbon Co. yr. 1812 but not thereafter, presumed to have been exempt because of his war service. Married—.

PRUDENCE TALBOT (Talbert), b. Jan. 5, 1780, Loudoun Co., Va.; d. year 1834, Cincinnati, Ohio, dau. of Henry and Hannah (King) Talbot. Prudence m. 1st, Thomas Lychard. May 15, 1806 in Ky. After death of Thomas she m. 2nd, William Bowman, yr. 1822, Bourbon Co., Ky. Year 1823 they moved to Covington, Ky. and later to Cincinnati, Ohio where she resided until her death, yr. 1834. Prudence was a faithful member of the Christian Ch. (See further for Prudence under "A Talbot Family of Va., and Ky.;" also, under her son Henry Clay Lynchard, No. 4.).

Issue of Thomas & Prudence (Talbot) Lynchard:

1. Mary Lynchard, b. Feb. 15, 1802, Bourbon Co., Ky. (See record for Mary under Thomas Mullenix, No.^{2}, Mullenix section).
2. Nancy Lynchard, b. in Bourbon Co., Ky. m. James Burris, veteran of Civil War. Res. in Cincinati, Ohio and later in Virginia, Ill. Living yr. 1888.
3. Cenia Lynchard, b. in Bourbon Co., Res. in Cincinnati, Ohio. m. —Burton.

*4. Henry Clay Lynchard, b. May 8, 1817, Bourbon Co., Ky. (See further).

*5. Sarah Lynchard, b. yr. 1819, Bourbon Co,. Ky. (See Taylor family, which follows).

Issue of William & Prudence (Talbot - Lynchard) Bowman:

6. Jacob H. Bowman. In Bloomington, Ill., year 1854-55, the first City Directory gave his res. as "Corner of Hunter St. and Springfield Rd." He lived in Ind. year 1888.

4. Henry Clay Lynchard, son of Thomas and Prudence (Talbot) Lynchard, b. May 8, 1817, Bourbon Co., Ky.. Died after yr. 1888. Res. Mt. Pleasant, Henry Co., Iowa. m. 1st, June 5, 1837 to Elizabeth Hill, of Knox, Tenn., d. May 9, 1860. Henry m. 2nd July 28, 1862 to Fannie Allen, widow of Matthew Syhard. (See history for Henry Clay Lynchard in "Portrait and Biographical Album of Henry Co., Ia." (A transcription of this article follows the family record).

Issue of Henry Clay & Elizabeth (Hill) Lynchard: No issue by Fannie).
(1) Isabel, b. May 15, 1838.
(2) Thomas Henry, b. July 3, 1840; d. May 8, 1841.
(3) Caroline Sophia, b. April 2, 1842.
(4) Melissa Elizabeth, b. Sept. 1, 1844; d. Jan. 4, 1867.
(5) Margaretta Prudence, b. March 4, 1847.
(6) Charles Edward, b. Dec. 23, 1849; d. March 8, 1921.
(7) William H., b. Jan. 4, 1852; d. Dec. 15, 1938. Res. at Council Bluffs, Iowa, yr. 1888 where he was editor of The Herald newspaper.
(8) Alice Emma, b. March 7, 1856. d. Jan. 25, 1888.

5. Sarah Lynchard, dau. of Thomas and Prudence (Talbot) Lynchard, b. yr. 1819, Bourbon Co., Ky. Died Aug. 28, 1879, bur. in Westview cem., Kirksville, Ia. m. Thomas Taylor, b. yr. 1807 in Maryland. d. May 5, 1890. Bur. in Westview cem., Kirksville, Wapello, Co., Ia.

Issue: 1. Sara Taylor, b. yr. 1840 in Ohio.
2. William Taylor, b. yr. 1855 in Iowa.
3. Thomas C. Taylor, b. Jan. 21, 1859, Wapello Co, Ia.

HISTORY OF THE TAYLOR FAMILY

Ref: "History of Wapello County, Iowa." Page 208

"Thomas C. Taylor (son of Thos. and Sarah (Lynchard) Taylor, No. 5.), a farmer and stockgrower on Section 13, Richland, Twp. Wapello Co., Iowa. He was born Jan. 21, 1859, and is a son of Thomas and Sarah (Lencher) Taylor, the former a native of Maryland and the latter of Kentucky. By trade the father was a blacksmith, and followed that trade for many years, at times connected with farming.

In 1846 Thomas, (husband of Sarah Lynchard) moved from Cincinnati, Ohio to Illinois, where he remaned until 1850, and then went to Washington Co., thence to Wapello Co., Ia.; he now (1887) is living a retired life. His wife, the mother of our subject, died Aug. 28, 1879.

Thomas C. and Emma Hayden, dau. of Samuel and Fanny (Forsythe) Hayden, were united in marriage in 1879. Mrs Taylor was born in Mo. Aug. 20, 1862, and of her marriage with our subject two children have been born, Harlan and Charles Tayor. Mr and Mrs Taylor are members of the Methodist Episcopal Ch. He is a Republican in politics."

HISTORY OF THE LYNCHARD FAMILY

Year 1888

Reprinted from 'Portrait & Biographical Album, Henry Co, Ia.'

"Henry Clay Lynchard of Mount Pleasant, Iowa was born on the 8th of May, 1817, in Bourbon County, Kentucky. He is the son of Thomas and Prudence (Talbert) Lynchard, who were both natives of Virginia, but at an early age their parents emigrated to Kentucky, where the young people became acquainted and were united in marriage. Their union was blessed with eight children, only two of them are now living; Nancy the wife of James Burris, now resides in Virginia, Illinois; her husband was a soldier in the Rebellion, and died after being discharged from disease contracted while in the army. The other child, now living, is the subject of this sketch. Mr Thomas Lynchard served his country faithfully as a soldier during the War of 1812, from the effects of exposure during his service, he died at his home in Kentucky. In 1822. His wife was again married to William Bowman, and they removed in 1823, to Covington, Kentucky and subsequently to Newport, in the same state, and then to Cincinnati, Ohio, where she resided until the time of her death, which occurred in 1834. Mrs Bowman was a faithful member of the Christan Church. She had one child by her second husband, Jacob, who now resides in Indiana.

Henry Clay Lynchard, the subject of this sketch, went with his mother to Cincinnati, Ohio, when about six years of age, and was compelled to work at such odd jobs as he could find until the age of 18 when he bound himself to Mr Wm. Abbott, for two and a half years, receiving his board and clothes, and was to have at the end of his apprenticeship a set of edged tools. He was married June 5, 1837, to Miss Elizabeth Hill, who was born near Knoxville, Tenn. By this union they had a family of eight children, six of whom are now living: Isabel is the wife of John A. Hughes, an ornamental painter of Chicago. Ill.; Caroline S. is the wife of John Beam of Springfield, Ill.: Chas. A. a resident of Henry County, Iowa; Maggie P. is the wife of Robert Boudy of Taylorville, Illinois; William H. resides at Council Bluffs, Iowa, and is the editor of the Herald; Alice married John Saunders of Harper County, Kansas, who is a real estate agent.

Mrs Henry Clay Lynchard was called to her final rest, May 9, 1860, and her husband was again married, July 28, 1862 to Fannie Allen, the widow of Matthew Syhard, who was a native of Virginia emigratng to Ohio, and from thence to Mount Pleasant, Ia., where he died Aug. 28, 1860, respected by all who knew him. Fannie Lynchard's parents were David and Elizabeth (Massey) Allen, and their union was blessed by three children, two of whom are now living: Mary Guysleman of Hillsboro, Ohio, and Mrs Lynchard. The mother of Fannie

and Mary, Elizabeth Allen, died in year 1827, and Mr Allen again married, Eliza Laird, by whom he had nine children, two of whom are now living: Amanda, the wife of George Litchfield, of Illinois and Nancy, wife of Henry Reed of Highland County, Ohio, and at which place Mr. Allen died.

Mr and Mrs Henry Clay Lynchard are members of the First Methodist Episcopal Church of Mount Pleasant, Iowa, and are earnest workers in their Master's vineyard. Mr Lynchard is entirely a selfmade man, having worked his way up over discouragements and difficulties until he is now independent. and has the respect and confidence of all. He has always been identified with the Republican party, and always ready to advance its interests.''

* * *

A TALBOT FAMILY

Of Virginia And Kentucky

The Talbot (Talbott - Talbert) family is one of the oldest, not only in America, but in England. The founders of the name in England crossed to that country from Normandy with William the Conqueror, nearly one thousand years ago. The immediate ancestor of our Bourbon County, Kentucky family, came from England to Virginia, about year 1758. The Virginia Patents show that many Talbotts came from England, to the Colonies in the Colonial days, especially Virginia and Maryland. ''Family Memoirs'' of James McClain Mullenix, now in the possession of Miss Mary L. Mullenix, his dau., state that ''James'' great grandfather, Talbot was kidnaped in England, brought to America and bound out to a Virginia planter.'' The records of Bourbon Co., Ky. give a somewhat different version of our ancestor's arrival in Virginia, but that could well be, tradition often varies. The Kentucky record states: ''Henry Talbot, according to tradition ran away from England when he was about 13 years of age and came to Virginia about year 1758.'' It is recorded in the Bourbon Co., Ky. records (given the writer by Mrs Wm Breckenridge Ardery genealogist) that Lt Isham Talbott of Bourbon Co., Ky, son of Matthew Talbott (Talbot) of Virginia, was grandson of Lord Talbot, Earl of Shrewsbury of England. If there was a relationship between these Bourbon Co., Ky. Talbots' the connection was not established.

The ancient Coat of Arms and the original Crest for Talbot were:

Arms: Bendy Argent and Gules. Crest: A Talbot.

Arms and Crest attributed to the family at a later date.

Arms: Three Talbots pasant azure: Open face sallet helmet gules and argent.

The original English dog, or hound of early days was the Talbot. It is now extinct, progenitor of the blood hound.

Ref :''Complete Guide to Heraldry,'' by A. C. Fox-Davies. And ''Burke's General Armory, (1884).''

HENRY TALBOT

Henry Talbot, born in England about 1745, died in Bourbon, Co., Ky. year 1819. His early manhood was spent in Loudoun County, Virginia. The tax report of Loudoun County, year 1782 shows Henry with 1 tithe (his wife being deceased and children under 16 years of age), 5 slaves - George, Minlie, Peter, Farish and James; also 7 horses and 22 cattle. Henry took oath of allegiance, Revolutionary War, in Montgomery County,

Maryland, (see Hodges list). In Public Claim Papers, Virginia State Archives, it is recorded that Henry gave a 400 pound beef for use in the Revolutionary War cause, dated Sept. 14, 1781. Married 1st Sept. 18, 1765, Hannah King, daughter of John and Mary (Osbourne) King of Loudoun Co., Va. John King died in Loudoun Co., year 1785, his wife Mary died year 1790. Hannah, 1st wife of Henry died young, 1781, and Henry married 2nd, Barbara Whaley, year 1782, daughter of James Whaley, who died year 1784 in Loudoun Co., Va. Barbara died year 1825, Bourdon Co., Ky. She had a sister, Elizabeth (Whaley) Sears. Henry is proven up in the N.S.D.A.R. under national number, 403073.

Issue of Henry & Hannah (King) Talbot:

(1) Hugh Talbot, b. about 1766, Loudoun Co. Va. Died about 1833, Bourbon Co.. Ky. m. Susanna Carter. Ch: Peggy; Betsy; Augustine; Polly; Lucinda; Henry; Mason; Pamelia; Amanda; Melvina.

(2) Joshua Talbot, b. year 1767, Loudoun Co., Va.

(3) Hannah Neale Talbot, m 1st, Thompson Hally; m. 2nd — Talbot.

(4) Augustine Talbot, d young in Virginia.

(5) Osborne Talbot, d in Virginia.

(6) Levin Talbot, d in Virginia.

*(7) Prudence Talbot b Jan 5, 1780, Loudoun Co., Va. (See record for Prudence under "A Lynchard Family of Virginia, and Kentucky.")

Issue of Henry & Barbara (Whaley) Talbot:

(8) Daniel Talbot, b 1782. m. 1st, Ann Whaley; 2nd Lydia—.

(9) Rezin Talbot, b. 1784. m. Jane Whaley. Daniel and Rezin helped appraise their mother's estate, yr. 1825, Bourbon County, Kentucky.

(10) George Talbot, b. 1785. m Unity Smith.

(11) Mary (Polly) Talbot, m. Leland Whaley. He was one of the appraisers in the administration of the estate of his wife's half brother, Hugh Talbot, Dec. 2, 1833, Bourbon Co., Ky.

(12) Henry Talbot, m. Mary Frazier. Henry's estate settled in Oct. 1861, Bourbon Co., Ky. Mary was living at this time. Those who signed the Agreement-Estate settlement were: James H.; Mary E.; Chas. and Alfred Talbot; Martha Thomas; H. C. Eales and Amanda Eales.

(13) Charles Talbot, b. 1791. m. Polly Saddler. Dec. 2, 1833, Charles gave security in Administration of estate of half-brother, Hugh.

(14) Nancy Talbot, b. 1796. m. Daniel McShane.

(15) Kitty Talbot, b. 1797. m. Leland Whaley.

* * *

201-202

A KIGHT FAMILY

A KIGHT FAMILY

of

Pennsylvania - Virginia - Ohio - and Iowa

Origin

Research and family records disclose that John Kite, who was born year 1780 in Virginia, and died year 1864 in Ottumwa, Wapello Co., Iowa, descended from James Kite, who came from England to Pennsylvania in year 1680. These early American Kites' were members of the Society of Friends, or Quakers ,and their names are found on the records of the "Radnor Meeting House" of Radnor, Pa., and "Merion Meeting House," Norbeth, Pa., now known as the "William Penn Meeting House." As time passed some members of this Quaker family left the Society The ancestors of the Kites' of Ottumwa, Iowa were among them. However, some of them may have been sympathetic to the organization, as the writer's mother recalls going with her mother, as a child, to Quaker Meetings.

Origin of the Kight, Keyt, Kite name was the English kite bird, and is traced to a Chieftain of an English Clan who served under King Alfred, according to ancient findings by genealogists. Have given the spelling of the name as generally recorded for the individual. The Coat of Arms which James Kite brought to America in 1680 is as follows:

Arms: Sable three kites passant, base erm per chevron sable.
Crest: Sable a kite with wings outstretched.
Reference: "The Kite Family," by Virginia Kite. A Fragmentary Sketch of the Family from its Orign in the 9th Century. to year 1910, for the Author's family. (This publication is recommended to those interested further in the Kight (Kite) family history. The State Dept. of History and Archives, Des Moines, Iowa, contains a copy).

ANCESTORS OF THE IOWA KIGHTS (KITES)

For the "Legend" refer to the Giles section, page 62.

[1]SIR GEORGE KITE. Our first known Kite ancestor of direct lineage begin with Sir George Kite, an admiral in the British navy under Cromwell and Charles II. He was second in command under Admiral Penn at the taking of Jamaica in 1655. Ref.: "The Kite Family," p. 33.

[2]JAMES KITE, son of Sir George Kite, came to America in 1680. He was a friend of William Penn's, no doubt through the association of their fathers while serving in the English navy. James married Mary, only daughter of William Warner, same year he came to America, and settled in West Philadelphia. She was born in 1660, died in 1686. He married 2nd, Hannah Medlicott and he died in 1713. William Warner was born in Blockley, Worcestershire, England, on July 8, 1627. He was a Captain in Cromwell's army. After Cromwell's death he came to America, possibly year 1658, year of Cromwell's death. Ref: "Watson Annals of Philadephia, edition 1845." He settled on the west bank of the Schuylkill River, where he made extensive purchases of land from the Indians. The titles of these lands were afterwards confirmed by the Upland Courts, and later by William Penn. In 1681 he was appointed a member of Deputy Governor Markham's council. Upon the reorganization of the Upland Court, he was appointed by the Governor as one of the nine justices. He was a member of the first assembly of Pennsylvania that convened at Philadelphia on 10th of March, 1683. He died in Oct. 1706, survived by his wife and four sons, Isaac, John, William and Robert. Left a will, dated 8th Sept. 1703 in which he bequeathed property to James Kite, husband of his dec'd dau., Mary. Wm. Warner's plantation on which he died was named for his birthplace, "Blockley." James Kite by his first wife, Mary Warner, had four ch., James, Jr., whose record of birth, Oct. 1682 was second on the Radnor records; he married Hannah Medlicott, his step-sister, and went to the western part of Virginia to live. The second son was *ABRAHAM, (see further). John died in 1701, and Grizzell married Samuel Lewis in 1706. (Refer to "The Kite Family" for further information).

[3]ABRAHAM KITE. son of James Kite, Sr., b. 1685, d. 1748, m. Mary Peters in 1708. They had children, Isaac, who m. Catherine Tunis in 1749. *JAMES, (see further); John, m. Mary, dau. of Dr. John Roberts in 1745. Thomas, m. Mary, dau. of Dr. John Brientnal in 1742. Elizabeth m. Thomas Bowell in 1737.

[4]JAMES KITE, son of Abraham Kite, married Martha Wynn in 1741, Martha b. 1708, d. 1774. Their children were: Mary,

b. 1742; Abraham, b. 1743; Sarah, b. 1744; Wm. b. 1748, m. Margaret Kyle, 1785; *JAMES, JR., (see further).

[5]JAMES KITE, Jr., b. Aug. 7, 1753. Lived in Augusta Co., Va. Married Harriett Hawkins, Dec. 1, 1774, and went to Ross Co., Ohio before yr. 1805. Issue: Sarah Kite, b. ca. 1775. Zachariah Kite, b. ca. 1777. Harriett Kite, b. ca. 1778. *JOHN KITE, b May 10, 1780, (see further).

---

[6]JOHN KITE. Jas.[5] Jas.[4] Abr'm.[3] Jas.[2] Geo.[1]

Born May 10, 1780 in Virginia. m. 1st, Catherine Van Gunday, May 4, 1805 in Ross Co., Ohio, by Justice of the Peace. Catherine was dau. of a Penna. miller, who had erected a grist mill in Ross County soon after year 1800. Here, no doubt, John met her when taking corn to be ground into meal. Catherine died and John married 2nd, Mary Meeks, July 31, 1843 in Jackson Co., Va. (Jackson Co. was formed from Ross Co., year 1816). Mary was born in Augusta Co., Va. John reared his family in Jackson Co. Many records are found for the family in Milton Township. Year 1844 John's younger children began moving to Iowa by covered wagon. They crossed the river at Burlington, Iowa and settled first in Monroe County, only to move on in a few months to Wapello County where they located permantly. It is believed that John's second wife died in Ohio and he being elderly, came to Iowa between years 1850 and 1859 to live with his children as census records show he was living with his wife, Mary, yr. 1850 in Milton Twp., Jackson Co., Ohio, and in 1859 he bought a large cemetery lot in Ottumwa, Iowa, (being Lot 57, Section C., John Kite owner), bought no doubt, when his young grandson, Milton Luther Kite died in Sept. 1859, as shown on cemetery plat. John's dau., Mary Russell was buried there in 1861, her young son in 1863 and John has a stone showing his death as April 26, 1864. Around year 1850 the younger Kites' changed the name to "Kight," but John's gravestone is marked "Kite."

Issue of John & Catherine (Gunday) van Gunday) Kite:

1. Harriet, m. David Savage, Oct. 29, 1827, Jackson Co., Ohio.

[7]-2. James, b. yr. 1809, Ross Co., Ohio. m. Dorothy Savage, Nov. 10, 1831, Jackson Co., Ohio. Their ch., all b. in Ohio, were: Electa, b. 1832; Annela, b. 1834; Delila, b. 1836; Cordelia, b. 1838; James W., b. 1843; Wm. M., b. 1848

[8]-3. Sarah, m. Robert Brown, May 19, 1834, Jackson Co.

[9]-4. Elizabeth, m. Duncan Cameron July 22, 1838, Jackson Co.

*[10]-5. JOHN, (see further).

[11]-6. Josiah, m. Lucinda Cooper, May 5, 1839, Jackson Co. Lucinda b. 1820. Came to Wapello Co., Iowa in 1844, where

Josiah and his bro. John were among the first settlers; (mentioned in "History of Wapello Co., Ia."). A Jacob Kite lived a short distance from John and Josiah Kite, Kite, who lived on farms adjoining the village of Ottumwa, Ia. Their relationship was not established.

*^{12}-7. Zachariah, b. yr. 1818 in Ohio. (See further).

*^{13}-8. Mary, b. yr. 1820 in Ohio. (See further).

^{14}-9. Samuel, b. yr. 1824 in Ohio. m. Bethiah—, prior to 1850 in Ohio. She was b. 1832 in Ohio.

^{15}-10. Rhoda, b. 1825 in Ohio. Came to Iowa and lived with her sisters, Mary and Rachel, near Ottumwa, Ia. until she married George Kunzerman, March 12, 1867. The "Marriage Record, No. 1," p. 58, Wapello Co., Ia., shows license issued on sworn testimony of J. S. Brown as to lawful age of said parties. Married at Dahlonega, by C. A. Lockwood, J. P.

*^{16}-11. Rachel, b. Jan. 18, 1828, in Ohio. (See further).

^{17}-12. Eliza J. Kite, b. 1836 in Ohio. Living with John Kite and his 2nd wife, yr. 1850 in Ohio. May have been dau. by his 2nd wife.

* * *

^{10}JOHN KIGHT. John^6 Jas.^{5} Jas.^{4} Abr'm.^{3} Jas.^{2} Geo.^{1}

Born May 30, 1813, Ross Co., Ohio. Died Sept. 12, 1885 at his farm home, adjoining Ottumwa, Ia. Bur. in Ottumwa, Ia. Cem., Lot 57, Section C. m. 1st, MARY JOHNSON, March 1, 1844 in Jackson Co., Ohio. Mary was sister to Nancy (Johnson) Kight, wife of Zachariah, No.^{12}. Mary died Dec. 12, 1845 at Ottumwa, Ia. when Rhoda, her first born, was six months old. (Not known where she was buried). John m. 2nd, MRS. MARY JANE ANDERSON, Sept. 15, 1849 in Ottumwa, Ia. Born July 12, 1825 in Ky. They were married at the home of Mrs. Mary Anderson, in the town of Dahlonega, Wapello County, Iowa, by J. W. Hedrick, J. P. Recorded in the old "Marriage Register," p. 145, Wapello Co., Ia. Mary's maiden name was Mary Jane Hook, as shown in the marriage record of their son Charles and Mary A. Mace. The Hook family came from Ohio to Wapello County, Iowa, along with the Kite, Meek, Goudy, Russell and other allied families. Mary J. Kight died Sept. 29, 1913 at the home of her dau. Mrs Clara (Kight) Farrington, which was the "John Kight Home" of Ottumwa, Iowa. Bur. beside her husband. John and his first wife came to Iowa soon after their marriage in 1844, accompanied by several bros. & sisters, settling first near Iconium, Appanoose Co., and a short time later moved near Agency, Wapello Co., Ia. They eventually settled near the town of Dahlonega, north of Ottumwa. Records show that John lived, year 1878, in Center Twp. near the Dahlonega-

Ottumwa road and in 1885 he owned two farms close together, one in Center Twp., the other in Dahlonega Twp. adjoining the city of Ottumwa, known as the "John Kight Homestead" and near the Ottumwa Cemetery. This farm where John specialized in fruit trees and berries, now lies in the suburbs of Ottumwa. He was of medium height, heavy set, had red hair, died of dropsy.

Issue of Mrs Mary Jane Anderson (Kight) by her first husband.

1. James T. Anderson, b. Jan. 9, 1845. d. as a young man from the effects of a fall during a trapeze act. James was bedfast for years and learned to write and paint with his mouth. Unwed.
2. Margaret Anderson, b. Aug. 10, 1847. m. 1st, Wm. Kitterman. Issue: Cora Kitterman. Wm. died & Margaret m. 2nd, James Anderson, no relation.

Issue of John & Mary (Johnson) Kight:

*18-1. Rhoda Jane Kight, b. April 12, 1845, Ottumwa, Ia. When Rhoda was six months of age her mother died and she was cared for in the home of Zachariah and Nancy (Johnson) Kight, bro. & sister to Rhoda's parents. When her father remarried she returned home and was reared with her half brothers and sisters. m. David Mullenix; (refer to David, No.11, Mullenix section, and Martha Ellen (Mullenix) Hamlett, No.33 page 15, Hamlett sec.).

Issue of John & Mary Jane (Hook-Anderson) Kight:

*19-2. John F. Kight, b. Nov. 23, 1850.
*20-3. Wm. W. Kight, b. June 26, 1852.
*21-4. Electa Ann Kight, b. Dec. 16, 1854.
22-5. Milton Luther Kight, b. April 3, 1857, Ottumwa, Ia. d. Sept. 6, 1859, Ottumwa, Ia. of typhoid fever. Bur. in Kite lot 57, Ottumwa, Ia. Cem.
*23-6. Charles H. Kight, b. Sept. 6, 1859.
*24-7. A. Lincoln Kight, b. Aug. 16, 1862.
25-8. Albert Kight, (twin to Lincoln), d. Aug. 16, 1862.
*26-9. Edward Seth Kight, b. July 18, 1865.
*27-10. Clara May Kight, b. May 25, 1871.

19JOHN F. KIGHT. John10 John6 Jas.5 Jas.4 Abr'm.3 Etc. Born Nov. 23, 1850, Dahlonega, Wapello Co., Ia. m. CORNELIA REED, March 4, 1878, Ottumwa, Ia. Cornelia (aunt Neal) lived to be 90 years old. No grandchildren.

Issue:

1. Milton Luther Kight, b. yr. 1879. Dec'd. without issue.
2. Nellie Kight, d. Sept. 13, 1883 as a small child. Bur. in Kite Lot 57, Ottumwa, Ia. Cem.
3. Nellie M. Kight, (adopted dau.), b. yr. 1888. Now a widow living in Spokane, Wash. No issue.

[20]WM. WASHINGTON KIGHT. John[10] John[6] Jas.[5] Jas.[4] Etc. Born June 26, 1852 near Ottumwa, Iowa. Died July 20, 1907 by accidental drowning while fishing in a boat on the Des Moines River above the dam at Ottumwa, Iowa. Following condensed from a lengthy article printed in the "Ottumwa Courier," Ottumwa, Ia. on July 22, 1907. "Remains of the late W. W. Kight were taken from the river below Vine Street, and near the Seymour Cooper Shop on Monday morning, having been in the water since Sat. An elderly fisherman, who claims he saw the whole accident, states that Mr Kight lost an oar and thereby lost control of the craft just as it reached the whirling waters in front of the apron of the dam. His funeral was held at his residence on Park Avenue the following day, conducted by Rev. L. H. Otto, pastor of The First Christian Ch. Bur. in Ottumwa Cem." Wm. m. LAVINA UTTERBACK, Oct. 28, 1877. Lavina was b. 1858, d. 1938, cousin to Melvina M. (Case) Kight, wife of Edward S. Kight, No.[26].

Issue:

1. William Carl Kight, b. Oct. 24, 1887, Ottumwa, Iowa. Died May 24, 1910, Ottumwa Ia. Left a wife.
2. Hazel Fay Kight, b. Dec 28, 1893, d. in fall of 1918. m. Ben Osterberg, 1915. Both bur. in Ottumwa Cem. No issue.
3. Harley Kight, reported to be living in Montana.

---

[21]ELECTA ANN KIGHT. John[10] John[6] Jas.[5] Jas.[4] Etc. Born Dec. 16, 1854, Dahlonega. Ia. (near Ottumwa). d. Jan. 15, 1909, Wapello Co., Ia. m. WILLIAM LUTHER COOPER, July 3, 1878, Wapello Co.

Issue: (One son).

1. William H. Cooper, b. Feb 29, 1880, Ottumwa, Ia. d. Jan 8, 1948 at his home in Hedrick, Ia. Married Mayme Lindsay of Hedrick, Iowa, Nov. 16, 1905. William (Billy) was a prominent stockman of Hedrick, Iowa. Raised Aberdeen Angus cattle and Poland China hogs, which business he followed for 40 years. Served as auctioneer for the International Livestock Exposition at Chicago for 20 years and conducted many sales of breeding stock in the United States and Canada. He was also a director of the National Aberdeen Angus Breeders Association for several years.

   Issue:
   - (1) Dorothy (Cooper) Miller, of Pittsburg, Pa.
   - (2) Jessie (Cooper) Campbell, d Jan 18, 1924. No issue.
   - (3) Bertha Cooper, m. Fred Carter of Ottumwa, Ia. Bertha d. May 31, 1956. Ch: Patricia Ann; Wm.
   - (4) Laura (Cooper) Movrecek of Chicago, Ill.

---

^{23}CHARLES HERMAN KIGHT. John^{10} John^{6} Jas.^{5}. Etc. Born Sept. 6, 1859, near Ottumwa, Wapello Co., Ia. m. MARY A MACE. Moved to Texas in their early married life.

Issue:
1. Estella (Kight) Faktor, of El Campo, Texas.
1. Linnie (Kight) Bartlett, of Louise, Texas.
3. Harry, 4. Floyd, and 5. Arthur, of El Campo.

---

^{24}ABRAHAM LINCOLN KIGHT. John ^{10} John^{6} Jas.^{5} Jas.^{4}. Etc. Born Aug. 16, 1862, near Ottumwa, Iowa. Christened Geo. 1st, MARY IDA HURLEY, Aug. 4, 1882, Wapello County, Lincoln Kight, and twin to Albert who died at birth. m. Ia. m. 2nd, ROZELLA CASE, year 1889. Rozella was sister to Melvina (Case) Kight, wife of Edward Seth Kight, No.^{26}. Lincoln & Rozella moved to Kansas City, Mo. when their dau. Bessie was quite young. Both d. and are buried there.

Issue of Lincoln & Mary:
1. Lee Kight. Deceased.
2. Zackie Lincoln Kight, b. July, 1884, died April 27, 1885, age 9 mo's. Bur. in Kite Lot 57, Sec. C. Ottumwa, Ia.
3. Nellie Kight, m. John Brady of Kansas City, Mo.

Issue of Lincoln & Rozella:
4. Bessie Kight, b. July 14, 1890, Ottumwa, Ia. m. Frank Taylor. Res. Kansas City, Mo. Bessie died Oct. 28, 1954 in Kansas City.
   Issue: Kermit and Buford Taylor.
5. A. Lincoln Kight adopted a son, Harold, now living in San Francisco, Calif.

---

^{26}EDWARD SETH KIGHT. John^{10} John^{6} Jas.^{5} Jas.^{4}. Etc. Born July 18, 1865, near Ottumwa, Wapello Co., Ia. Died Jan. 23, 1932, Ottumwa, Ia. Buried in Ottumwa, Ia. Cem., Married MELVINA MARIA CASE, b. April 30, 1868, Jefferson Co., Ia. Died Sept. 29, 1929, Ottumwa, Ia. Buried in Ottumwa, Ia. Cem. Melvina was sister to Rozella (Case) Kight, wife of Abraham Lincoln Kight No.^{39}, and cousin to Lavina (Utterback) Kight, wife of Wm. Kight No.^{29} Resided on farm adjoining Ottumwa, Ia.

Issue:
1. Rozella Mae Kight, b. Nov. 7, 1888, Ottumwa, Ia. Died March 28, 1938 at Grand Rapids Mich. Buried in Woodlawn Cem. Grand Rapids, Mich. m. Morton W. Kate, July 5, 1919. Res. Grand Rapids, Mich.
   Issue:
   1. Betty Virginia Kate, b. Jan. 14, 1921, Grand Rapids, Mich. m. Clifford W. Gossett, Dec. 26, 1942 in San Francisco, California.

Issue:
(1) Carol Joyce Gossett, b. Feb. 14, 1945, Grand Rapids, Mich.
(2) Virginia Lee Gossett, b. May 26, 1947, Richmond, California.
2. Infant son, still b., 1924.

2. Edward Earl Kight, b. Oct. 5, 1889, Ottumwa, Ia. m. Blanche Maddy, April 16, 1910, Ottumwa, Ia. Now reside at 21st Street, East Moline, Ill.

Issue:

(1) Richard Edward Kight, b. Nov. 12, 1911, Ottumwa, Ia. m. Audrey Summit, Oct. 9, 1937 at Lancaster, Mo. Now res. at Carbon Cliff, Ill.
Issue:
1. Mary Jo Kight, b. Sept. 30, 1938, Moline, Ill.
2. Judith Ann Kight, b. Sept. 16, 1941, Moline.
3. Dorothy Lee Kight, b. June 12, 1945, Moline.
(2) Delbert Lee Kight, b. Dec. 27, 1914, Ottumwa, Ia. m. Icle Boatman, Jan. 1, 1937, Lancaster, Mo. Now residing at 21st Street, East Moline, Ill.
Issue: 1. Gerald Lee, b. April 17, 1938, Moline.
2. Infant son (still born) Sept. 6, 1948.
3. Edward Lee Kight, b. March 21, 1950, Moline.
4. Gary Allen, b. July, 1954.
(3) Mary Helen Kight, b. June 21, 1916, Ottumwa, Ia. m. 1st, Milton Eslinger, Dec. 9, 1933, Ottumwa. m. 2nd, Ernest Dudley, May 18, 1935, Lancaster Mo. Res. Ottumwa, Ia.
Issue of Milton & Mary: (b. in Ottumwa, Ia.).
1. David Eslinger, b. Nov. 12, 1934.
Issue of Ernest & Mary: (b. in Ottumwa, Ia.).
2. Melvin Eugene Dudley, b. Dec. 9, 1936.
3. Martha Elaine Dudley, b. Sept. 14, 1939.
4. Alice May Dudley, b. Feb. 6, 1942.
5. Michael Dean Dudley, b. Jan 27, 1947.
(4) Martha Louise Kight, b. Feb. 22, 1920, Ottumwa, Ia. m. Lloyd Weisbrook, June 30, 1939, Davenport, Ia. Res. Davenport.
Issue: 1. Nancy Ann, b. Feb. 10, 1941. 2. Craig Thomas, b. Jan. 28, 1943. Both b. Davenport.
(5) Earl Kight, Jr., b. Feb. 18, 1930, Ottumwa, Ia. m. has a dau. b. 1954. Res. East Moline, Ill.

3. Mabel Fern Kight, b. Jan. 21, 1893, Ottumwa, Iowa. m. Frank P. Ottenwess, July 1, 1914, Ottumwa, Ia. Res. in Grand Rapids, Mich. since marriage. No issue.

4. Charles Herman Kight, b. Dec. 28, 1899, Ottumwa, Ia. m. Florence Eunice Wright, March 31, 1921.

Res. in Ottumwa, Ia. until 1948 when they moved to Hedrick, Ia.

Issue: 1. Dorothy Rozella, b. Feb. 20, 1927, m. Dean LaVerne Hutton, Feb. 18, 1950, b. Nov. 2, 1928, Sigourney, Ia. Issue: Dianne Kay, b. Nov. 29, 1951. 2. Donald Raymond, b. Dec. 31, 1930, m. Phyllis Hutton (sister to Dean), at Hedrick, Iowa.

5. Helen Lucille Kight, b. Aug. 4, 1902, Ottumwa, Ia. Died and was bur. on her 6th birthday, Aug. 4, 1908 in Ottumwa, Ia., Cem.
6. Violet Iona Kight, b. Nov. 5, 1904, Ottumwa, Ia. m. Fred E. McCoy, Dec. 31, 1927, Ottumwa, Ia. Res. Ottumwa, Iowa.

   Issue of Fred & Violet (Kight) McCoy:

   (1) Jack Edward McCoy, b. May 28, 1929. m. Greada Talbot, yr. 1950. Issue: 1. Michael Edward, b. May 25, 1951; 2. Frederick Melville, b. Feb. 22, 1953. Jack was elected Iowa State Representative, fall of 1954. Youngest member of entire legislature, yr. 1955. In 1957 member of Iowa House of Representatives, and Executive Vice-President of the Iowa Federation of Labor.

   (2) Robert Henry McCoy, b. Aug. 5, 1931.

   (3) Frank Morton McCoy, b. Sept. 3, 1937.

   (4) Shirley Jean McCoy, b. Oct. 10, 1942.
7. Infant son of Edward Seth Kight, b. and d. Oct. 1908, Ottumwa, Iowa.

---

^{27}CLARA MAY KIGHT. John^{10} John^{6} Jas^{5} Jas.^{4}. Etc.

Born May 25, 1871, near Ottumwa, Iowa. Died with influenza, year 1918, Ottumwa, Ia. m. year 1889 to ALSON FARRINGTON, known as "Barry" Farrington. Res. on "Old Home Place" of Cara's father, John Kight, now in suburbs of Ottumwa, Iowa.

Issue:

1. Edward A. Farrington, b. in Ottumwa, Ia. m Effie Sallee. Res. Ottumwa, R. R. 7.

   Issue: (Ch. b. in Ottumwa, Ia.; all married). Elsie; Edward; Mary Jane: Albert; Donald; Clare.
2. George Norton Farrington, b. Nov. 7, 1891, Ottumwa, Ia. m. Daisy May Scott, Dec. 11, 1913. Norton (as he was known) was Plant Foreman at the Morell Packing Plant. Died Aug. 5, 1951. Bur in Ottumwa Cem., mem. of the First Baptist church. Res. 926, East Alta Vista Avenue, Ottumwa, Iowa.

Issue: (May not be in order of birth).
(1) Louis Norton Farrington, 2 children by first marriage. Remarried. Res. Oakland, Calif.
(2) Bernice Farrington, m. Harold Buchanan. Res. Ottumwa, Iowa.
(3) Ralph S. Farrington, married. Res. Dixon, Ill.
(4) Helen Farrington, m. Thomas R. Schmidt. Res. Ottumwa, Iowa.
(5) Clara Bell Farrington. Res. Ottumwa, Iowa.
(6) Willis G. Farrington, married. Res. Omaha, Nebr.
(7) John Farrington. Res. Ottumwa, Iowa.

* * *

[12]ZACHARIAH KITE John[6] Jas.[5] Jas.[4] Abr'm.[3] Jas.[2] Geo.[1]
Born year 1818 in Jackson Co., Ohio. m. NANCY JOHNSON Nov. 1, 1838, Jackson Co., Ohio. Nancy was born year 1820 and was sister to Mary (Johnson) Kight, first wife of John, No.[10]. Zachariah and Nancy came to Iowa with his brother, John and wife, lived in or near Ottumwa, Iowa until about 1850 when they moved to LaCrosse Co., Wis. They returned occasionally to Ottumwa, Iowa to visit their relatives.

Issue:

1. John Kight. Born year 1842. Enlisted Feb. 28, 1865 for service in the Civil War as a Private in Co. B. 5th Reg. of the infantry of LaCrosse, Wis. Honoraly discharged, June 6, 1865, because of illness. Credited to Greenfield Twp., LaCrosse Co., Wis. as a farmer. John went to Walla Walla, Wash. prior to 1894 and wrote for his cousin, Rhoda (Kight) Mullenix and family of Hay Springs, Nebr., to come West. When they arrived, latter part of June, 1894, John had left, leaving word that he had moved to Sprague, Wash.. John later lived in Lewiston, Nezperce Co., Idaho. He married Rosa—. Their issue: 1. John Kight. 2. Mary (Kight) Roberts who had a large family. 3. Stella Kight.
2. James Kight, . yr. 1846. m Jan. 18, 1869 at LaCrosse Co, Wis. to Phebe Roach. James enlisted for Civil War service same date as his brother, John, but served until June 1866. Also credited to Greenfield Twp., LaCrosse Co., Wis. as a farmer. (Nothing further found for James and no records in LaCrosse Co., Wisconsin later than 1869 for the Kights).

* * *

[13]MARY KITE John[6] Jas.[5] Jas.[4] Abr'm.[3] Jas.[2] Geo.[1]
Born year 1820 in Jackson Co., Ohio. Died July 13, 1861, Ottumwa, Ia. Buried beside her son and father in the Kite lot 57, Ottumwa, Ia. m. ARCHIBALD O. RUSSELL, Sept.

10, 1840 in Jackson Co., Ohio. Born year 1812 in Penna. Records show that they came to Iowa from Ohio with their two oldest children in 1844 and resided in Dahlonega Twp., Wapello Co., near her sister, Rachel (Kight) Goudy, No.^{16}, who came to Ia. yr. 1854-55.

Issue: (Ch. b. in Jackson Co., Ohio).

1. Harriett Russell, b. July 25, 1841, m. yr. 1861, Wapello Co., Ia. to Joseph A. Webb of Dahlonega, Ia. Born Oct. 31, 1831, in Columbus, Ohio. Came to Dahlonega, Ia. year 1856 where he worked at the blacksmith trade. Later owned 80 acres of land near Dahlonega, Ia.
   Issue:
   (1) Flora B. Webb, b. July 29, 1863.
   (2) Harriet (Rette) Webb, b. Feb. 24, 1867.
2. Rhoda Russell, b. 1844.
3. Mary Elizabeth, b. 1848.
4. Licurges Russell (male) b. 1849.
5. Hamilton Russell b. 1852.
6. Franklin Russell b. 1854.
7. Monroe Russell b. 1855.
8. Owen Russell b. 1857.

* * *

^{16}RACHEL KITE John^{6} Jas.^{5} Jas.^{4} Abr'm.^{3} Jas.^{2} Geo.^{1}

Born Jan. 18, 1828, Jackson Co., Ohio. Died Dec. 2, 1887, Wapello Co., Ia. m. ANDREW J. GOUDY Aug. 26, 1847, Jackson Co., Ohio. Andrew born Sept. 19, 1823 in Brooke Co., Va. now West Va. Son of James, (b. 1796, in Pa.) and Sarah, (b. 1799, in Pa.) Goudy. Andrew was a sawyer, cooper, and a farmer; his early life was spent in Ohio. Came to Iowa in 1854-55, ten years after Rachel's relatives had come. They first located in Dahlonega Twp. and lived there until 1867, at this date they purchased a farm in Section 6, Pleasant Twp., four miles north of Agency, Iowa, the bural place of Indian Chief, Wapello. Andrew died Feb. 15, 1887, Wapello Co., Ia.

Issue:

1. James F., b. June 17, 1848, Jackson Co., Ohio.
2. Sarah E., b. March 10, 1851, Jackson Co., Ohio.
3. Mary L., b. Nov. 19, 1854 near Ottumwa, Iowa
   Died Oct. 16, 1855 near Ottumwa, Iowa.
4. Nancy A., b. Aug. 16, 1857 near Ottumwa, Iowa.
5. Rhoda V., b. April 25, 1861 near Ottumwa, Iowa.
6. George T., b. April 5, 1864 near Ottumwa. m. Nora, b Jan. 19, 1868, dau of Jas. Timonds.
7. Cordilia Goudy, b. July 27, 1866 near Ottumwa, Iowa.
8. Verdie Goudy, b. Oct. 12, 1870 near Agency, Iowa.

* * *

214

ADDENDUM

THE WILLS - RYAN - BOAZ - BROWNE FAMILY

Of Virginia, Kentucky and Texas

A Supplemental to the "Wills" Family

Refer to JOHN WILLS, No. 5, age 103 for parents of Sally Ann (Ryan) Wills, and page 104 for her brothers and sisters. Refer to the Fortune family section, page 160, for a reference to the Ryan family. Nathaniel and Sally are mentioned in center of page 104.

^{15}SALLY ANN WILLS. John Wills, Sr.,^{5} James Wills. Sr. Born Dec. 28, 1806, Amherst Co., Va. (Nelson after Dec. 1807). Died June 9, 1869; dau. of John and Elizabeth (Pettyjohn) Wills, and sister to Elias J., John W., Theresa, Mildred, Lucy and James N. Wills, all of Nelson County, Virginia. The family record gives year 1775 as birth date of Sally's father, John and his death date as 1871, being over 96 years of age at time of death. This record also give John's father, James' death date as Jan. 1821. Sally Ann married Nathaniel Hill Ryan, Nov. 13, 1827, Nelson County. He was born June 10, 1806, Amherst Co. Died Oct. 9, 1879 at Murray, Kentucky. Resided at Lynchburg, Va. before going to Ky. Nathaniel was of Irish descent, son of William and Elizabeth (Hill) Ryan, grandson of Philip and Nancy Ryan and brother to Thomas (George?) Ryan, father of Thomas Fortune Ryan, the wealthy financier of New York City and Nelson Co. (Refer to the Fortune family section, page 160).

Issue of Nathaniel Hill and Sally Ann (Wills) Ryan:

1. William Ryan, b. Oct. 23, 1828, d. Sept 16, 1896.
2. John W. Ryan, b. Aug. 20, 1830.
3. Constance C. K. Ryan, b. Sept. 29, 1832.

*4. LOUISA ANN RYAN, b. March 15, 1836; (see further).

5. Mary E. Ryan, b. April 7, 1838.
6. B. W. H. Ryan, b. Feb. 9, 1840.
7. Sally Ann Ryan, b. Dec. 20, 1842.
8. Nancy P. Ryan, b. Feb. 20, 1844.
9. Thankful N. H. Ryan, b. Sept. 5, 1851.

4. LOUISA ANN RYAN, dau. of Natianiel & Sally Ann (Wills) Ryan, b. Mar. 15, 1836, Lynchburg, Va.; d. Nov. 29, 1917, Fort Worth, Texas. Married Peter Maddox Boaz, Sept. 18, 1855, at Murray Kentucky. Peter was b. Jan. 19, 1819, Pittsylvania Co., Va.; d. Oct. 26, 1882, bur. in Oakwood cem. near Fort Worth, Texas. He was son of David R. & Susan (Strebblefield) Boaz, son of Shadrack Boaz, born in Va., son of Thomas Boaz, born near Aberdeen, Scotland, ca. 1723. (See "The Thomas Boaz Family In America," by Bishop Hiram Abiff Boaz). Peter went to Concord Co., Ky. about 1849, and in 1852 moved to Calloway County where he purchased a large plantation near Murray Ky. The beautiful "Mansion House" was on the outskirts of Murray and the slave quarters were near by. He was influential in his county, was sheriff and a successful business-man in his tobacco sales, his major product. Louisa was his second wife; had two ch. by his first wife who died in yr. 1854. Due to the war between the States, freeing of the slaves, etc., the greater part of his wealth was lost and in March, 1873 the family left Murray and moved to Tarrant County, near Birdville, where they purchased a farm about seven miles east of Fort Worth, Texas. He was a Master Mason. Resided near Benbrook at time of his death. Louisa Ann married 2nd, J. M. Benbrook, Esq., of Benbrook, Texas.

Issue of Peter Maddox & Louisa Ann (Ryan) Boaz.

(1) Olive Boaz, b. May 28, 1856; m. R. N. Hatcher, prosperous merchant of Fort Worth, Texas. Issue: two sons, Shelton & Harry Hatcher, both dec'd.
(2) Ex Norton Boaz, b. Aug. 30, 1859; issue: Hatcher, Helen, Louisa.
(3) Edgar Boaz, b. Oct. 25, 1861. Son, James Boaz.
(4) Natianiel Hill Boaz, b. March 5, 1864, Murray, Ky. d. Sept. 28, 1882.
*(5) HIRAM ABIFF BOAZ, b. Dec. 18, 1866, Murray Ky. (See further).
(6) William Boaz, b. Aug. 27, 1869, Murray, Ky.
(7) Z. Boaz, b. July 13, 1872, Murray Kentucky. m. Texie Bishop, Jan. 10, 1894. Two daughters; Olive Ruth and Thankful Boaz, both dec'd.

The following taken by permission from "Eighty Four Golden Years," An Autobiography of Bishop Hiram Abiff Boaz, M.A., D.D., L.L.D.; compiled and published year 1951 by the Bishop.

(5) HIRAM ABIFF BOAZ, Bishop of the Methodist Church of Texas. Son of Peter M. and Louisa A. (Ryan) Boaz. Born Dec. 18, 1866, near Murray Ky. Received his early educ. in the public schools, in and near Fort Worth,

Texas. With the help of a scholarship he entered Sam Houston Normal Institute at Huntsville, Texas in Sept. 1885. Won first honors for scholarship both years of college. Before graduating from the Institute he was elected to a position in the public schools of the city of Forth Worth. Taught school two years and decided his calling was to become a minister of the Gospel. During these years he continued to assist his family, part time, with the farm duties. In May 1889 he was licensed to preach by the quarterly conference of First Methodist Church, Fort Worth, and was soon assigned to the Bartlett Circuit. While in his second year on this circuit, the Masonic Lodge of Granger, Texas, conferred upon him the sublime degree of Master Mason. In Sept., 1891, registered as a student at Southwestern University, Georgetown, Texas and in Nov. 1891 was ordained a deacon, a full fledged itinerant, country Methodist preacher. Chosen a member of the Kappa Alpha Fraternity. In 1894 was "First Honor Man" of the Univ., having made the highest grades in the class. After graduating in the class of 1893 with a B. S. degree, became assistant pastor at First Methodist Church, Fort Worth. Married Miss Caroline Odalie Browne in the Methodist Church of Luling, Texas on Oct. 2, 1894 by Dr. W. L. Nelms. Dau. of Rev. and Mrs John Washingington Browne, who went to Texas in 1867 as a missionary to the Indians, accompanied by his wife. Hiram met his beautiful and gifted bride, possessor of a fine singing voice, during his second year at Normal Institute, her first, and it was here they made their vows to wed, which did not materialize until seven years later. She taught school. He served as station pastor for the next few years, and while serving at Abilene, took the Royal Arch Degree in Masonry. In June, 1902 he was elected President of Polytechnic College in Fort Worth, which position he held for nine years. During this time Hella Temple in Dallas made him a Shriner. At a later date he took the Scottish Rite degrees through the thirty second. Often called upon to speak at important Masonic meetings. In May of 1906 the Kentucky Wesleyan College conferred the degree of Doctor of Divinity on him, which honor was repeated by a number of institutions of learning. About this time his name appeared in "Who's Who In Amerca" and has been carried by the publicaton ever since. In year 1911 he helped to found Southern Methodist University of Dallas, Texas, playing a large role in raising almost four million dollars for the school and church over a perod of years. Re-elected

president of Polytechnic College in 1913 and returned to Fort Worth. Studied two years at Columbia Univ., and Union Theological Seminary in New York City. During his second year there he wrote his first book entitled, "The Fundamentals of Success." Elected by the General Conference in May 1918, Executive Secretary of the Board of Church Extention, with headquarters in Louisville, Ky. Remained here two years. Elected President of Southern Methodist Univ., and returned to Dallas to campaign to raise a million dollars for endowment etc. In 1921 he was given a vacation, attended the Ecumenical Conference meeting in London; going on to visit Scotland, Ireland, Italy, Switzerland and France among other places. He retired from the presidency of S.M.U. to become a Bishop, which position he was elected to by the General Conference of the Methodist Episcopal Church, South, in May 1922 at Hot Springs, Arkansas, and assigned to the Orient, where he, Mrs Boaz and dau., Mary Louise spent a year, serving in Japan and Korea. This was the first of four trips to the Orient by Bishop and Mrs Boaz. On their second trip, China was was also added to their Mission tour. On their last trip, 1926 again accompanied by their daughter, Louise, they visited Cairo, Egypt; the Holy Land, Athens, Naples, Rome, Venice and Florence among other interesting places. On this trip they left the States from the west coast, returned by way of the east coast, making a trip around the world. Completed his fourth quadrennium, or sixteen years as an active bishop in his seventy-second year of life, and has since led a partially retired life. In year 1949 he compiled and published the paternal line of his family history, entitled, "The Thomas Boaz Family In America, With Related Families." The Bishop and Mrs Boaz traveled over 10,000 miles collecting records. He is the author of another book (four in all), entitled, "The Essentials Of An Effective Ministry." Boaz Hall, the unusually fine S.M.U. Dormitory for Men was dedicated in 1956 to Bishop and Mrs Boaz, their two greatly beloved benefactors. The Bishop and Mrs Boaz, (92 & 90 resp., May 1959) are well and active. Though officially retired, he is still busy making speeches and raising money in behalf of S.M.U. Over six feet tall and rugged, his happiest recreation is playing golf when the weather permits. They reside in Dallas, Texas.

Issue:

1. Ruth Boaz, b. March 3, 1896. Educated at Polytechnic College where her father was president. Gifted with

a remarkable golden soprano voice, she studied under Andrew Hemphill in Ft. Worth and Companari in New York City; soloist for the First Presbyterian Church and the Jewish Synagogue of Dallas, Texas for twenty one years. m. Clarence Arthur Penniman July 11, 1916, son of a successful pioneer businessman of Dallas. Clarence was a Veteran of World War 1; businessman of San Antonio, Texas; now retired in Dallas, Texas. Members of Methodist Ch. No issue.

2. Edith Boaz, b. May 23, 1899. Grad. of the Univ. of Louisville, Ky., with a B. A. degree. m. Prentiss McDonald Terry of Louisville, Ky. on May 17, 1920; also a grad. of the Univ. of Ky., with a B. A. degree. Immediately after marriage they went to Vienna, Austria, where as members of the Amer. Relief Admin., they assisted the Hon. Herbert Hoover in feeding those hungry and unhappy people just after World War 1. During the war & before his marriage Mr Terry served in the Intelligence Branch, U. S. Air Corps completing his war service as Captain and Sec'y. to the General Staff. From Vienna they were transferred to Brussels, Belgium, where he served as Commercial Attache to the American Embassy, after which they returned to Louisville, Ky. where he held a number of city and state official positions.

   Issue:

   (1) Madi, b. in Vienna, Austria, Nov. 30, 1922. Resided in Louisville, Ky. at time of marriage to Lt. James F. Tate on March 1, 1944. James was of Dallas Texas.

   (2) Jean, b. in Louisville, Ky., Aug. 2, 1929.

3. Mary Louise Boaz, b. July 12, 1905. Graduated from Bernard College New York City, June. 1925. Studied journalism, later wrote travel stories of their trips abroad. Married on Nov. 9, 1927 to Graham Roots Hall of Littlerock, Arkansas; grad. of Yale Univ., and Harvard Law School. Quit a lucrative law pratice to volunteer his services in World War II; was commissioned as Captain in Judge Advocate General's Dept. in Wash., D. C. After graduating from this school he was assigned to Iran, where he served as Assistant Judge Advocate General of the Persian Gulf Command. Later, returned to Wash. for service in the War Dept. General Staff: sent to London, England, where he served as Assistant to to the U. S. Military Adviser, European Advisory Commission, stationed at the American Embassy.

Received his full colonelcy while serving as chairman of the Planning Committee for the Joint U. S. Advisers, European Advisory Commission, in London. For his work in the latter capacity he received the Legion of Merit, awarded him shortly after retiring from military service in Sept., 1945. Mary Louse is a member of the Colonal Dames of America.

Issue:
(1) Lee Boaz Hall, b. Oct. 8, 1928, Littlerock, Ark.
(2) Donald Roots Hall, b. June 20, 1930, Littlerock,

* * *

ADDITIONAL "WILLS" INFORMATION

Refer to John McDonald Wills, pages 143-44

Under James Valliant Wills, page 144.

Correction: James Valliant married Agnes White, July 3, 1928 at Hamilton, Texas. Their dau., Rachel, married John Alton Murphey. Issue: Linda Louise Murphey, b. April 12, 1957.

Under Edwin Barbour Wills, page 144.

Issue: (1) Barbara Jo Wills, b. March 27, 1935, Hereford, Texas. Married Virgil Rozelle Pulliam, May 28, 1956. Issue: Scott Robert Pulliam, b. May 2, 1958 at Austin, Texas.

* * *

ADDENDUM TO THE HAMLETT FAMILY

Refer to page 32 under No.[29]. Correction: Dicey Ann (Hamlett) Hinkle died at her home in Garber, Iowa, which they purchased after selling their farm home east of Wood, Iowa a few years prior to her death. This farm, which they owned and developed for a number of years, is now known as the Floyd Totman farm.

Under No. 79, page 34; correction: David P. Riffle served as a Confederate soldier of the Civil War. He died in the fall of 1900 at his farm home on Elk Creek, Elk Twp. (near the John and Wm Brookshire farms), later known as the Philip Rulon farm. David is buried in the Hamlett Cem. east of Wood, Ia., beside his father-in-law, Caleb Hinkle, who is buried beside his wife Dicey. Caleb married the second time and lived at Okoboji, Ia. David Riffle, Jr. was born on the aforementioned parental farm; his sister, Mrs Rebecca Harkins of San Rafael, Calif. was born at Unionville, Putnam Co., Mo.

A WILLS FAMILY

Of

Warwick and Fluvanna Counties, Virginia, and Texas

Attention is called here to Elias, Willis, Lawrence and Matthew Wills, who are referred to in this work on page 89.

Willis Wills of Fluvanna County, Virginia, who left a will dated Sept. 14, 1782, probated Oct. 3, 1782 in the same county, mentioned his brothers, Elias Wills of Fluvanna County and Matthew Wills of Amelia County, Virginia. In his will he also mentioned his daughters, Elizabeth Wills and Rebecca, who married a Cole and a son, Elias. In a deed recorded in Amelia County, Willis stated that he was "of Warwick Co., Va."

It is recorded in the ("Amelia Co., Va. Deed Book 17," p. 212, yr. 1785) that Elias Wills of Fluvanna County, gave the use of a 200 acre tract of land on Namaseen (Nauwzeen) Creek to his loving brother, Edmund." Also mentioned Willis Wills as his brother in this deed.

Edmund Wills, Sr. of Amelia County, later Nottoway County, left a will dated Oct. 17, 1796, probated Sept. 7, 1797 (Nottoway Co., Va. Will Book 1789-1802") in which he mentioned his nephew, Edmund Wills as one of his executors. He also mentioned his wife Elizabeth; dau's., - Mary Haynes Coleman, Mildred and Lucy; sons, - Matthews, Willis, Edmund, Laurence H., (his Mothers' maiden name was Laurence (Lawrence), Elias, William, John and Simon Wills, in his will.

Lawrence Wills of Raleigh Parish, Amelia Co., Va. left a will ("Will Book 3," p. 318, yr. 1784) in which he mentioned his son, Edmund Wills as one of his executors. Year 1802 this Edmund was referred to as Major. William C. Wills, son of Edmund Wills, Sr., bro. of Elias of Fluvanna, etc., left a will - (Nottoway Co., Va. Will Book 1," p. 282, 1789-1802) and had as one of his witnesses, Thomas T. Wills. Thos. T. Wills took the Matthew Wills Inventory (Amelia Co., Sept. 27, 1798). Willis Wills settled the estate of Matthew Wills, ("Amelia Co., Va. Will Book 7," p. 308, 1807). Matthew died interstate 1798. Lawrence had a son, Thomas Tabb Wills. Lawrence's name appears on all major business transactions in Amelia County as a witness for these Wills' brothers. Lawrence also mentioned, in his will, his wife, Ann; daughters, Elizabeth Newman, Ann Moseby, Prudence Dupuy and Lucy Wills; and son, William in addition to the two sons, Edmund and Thos. Tabb Wills previously mentioned.

At a previous date the writer had some research made on this Wills family of Warwick County, Virginia. Matthew Wills of Mulberry Island, Warwick Co., b. ca. 1696, d. 1760 in War-

wick Co., appeared, with the information at hand, to be the logical parent of these brothers, but this tentative placing of his relationship was erroneous as the following references show. There is conclusive evidence to show that James Wills (refer to page 89) had a family connection to this Wills family group.

*Elias Wills (see further), of Fluvanna Co., Va. was son of John Wills, who married Susanna Robinson and died year 1770. John was son of Elias Wills of Mulberry Island, (Warwick County, now Warwick City), Virginia, who married Mary Condon, daughter of David Condon and Elizabeth Scarsbrook. Reference, ''Ancestors and Descendents of John Quarles Winn and his wife, Mary Liscome Jarvis,'' by the Rev David Watson Winn and Elizabeth Jarvis Winn.

The following record submitted by Miss Elsie Beattie Wills of Dallas, Texas. Part of this record also appears in the aforementioned ''Winn'' publication.

ELIAS WILLS, b. 1730, d. Oct. 3, 1805. Lived at ''Chatham,'' Palmyra, Fluvanna Co., Va. Represented that county in the State Legislature, year 1785. Had a sister, Mary Wills, b. 1723, m. Capt. James Cole. He had brothers, Willis. Matthew, John and others. Elias had wife Elizabeth (Dancey?). Left a will, dated Oct. 1, 1800. and final settlement made year 1806 in Fluvanna Co., Va. In his will he mentioned his daughters, Molley Napier of Tenn., married Richard Napier Oct. 22, 1772); Fanny Chisman Wills who married her first cousin, James Cole, Oct. 5, 1777, he was son of James Cole, 1725-1767 and Mary Wills, 1723-1770; they were living in Fluvanna County in yr. 1800; Ann Wills of Williamsburg and Richmond, d. yr. 1811, marred Dr. Robert Greenhow, b. 1761, son of John Greenhow and his wife, Judith. The Greenhow house in Williamsburg on Duke of Gloucester St. has been restored. Ann and Robert had a dau., Polly who m. the historian, Hugh L. Girardian. Elias also men. his dau., Lucy who m. Wm. Thurmond of Amherst Co. on May 23, 1785 in Fluvanna Co. They had 7 ch., among them, Sally, b. 1792, d. 1883, m. Tandy Jones, yr. 1815. From this line descends James Blakeslee Montgomery, son of Henry Brinson (dec'd.) and Florence M. (Crane) Montgomery of Warwick Co., Va. James' paternal grandparents were, James L. and Eva (Brinson) Montgomery, son of Henry S. and Mary Elizabeth (Jones) Montgomery, dau. of Llewellyn Wills and Martha Janet (Massie) Jones. Elias, Sr. mentioned sons, - Benjamin Dancey Wills, married Patsy Ware and went to Tenn.; Matthew Wills, (Capt.) married Patsy Daniel, yr. 1788 in Cumberland Co.; *DR. JOHN WILLS

(see further); and Elias Wills, Jr., who married 1st, ca. 1788, Susanna—; years later, Jan. 29, 1820, he m. Mary G. Pendleton in Amherst Co., surety, John D. Wills. Elias lived in Amherst Co. as early as 1791. Died before yr. 1830.

DR. JOHN WILLS, (Elias, John, Elias); died Sept. 21, 1815, Fluvanna Co., Va. Married in Louisa Co., Va., Nov. 11, 1791 to Lucy Martin Barclay, b. March 15, 1776, d. Dec. 12, 1798, Fluvanna Co., dau. of Geo. & Mary Roscoe (Cole) Barclay; the latter was sister to James Cole, husband of Fanny Chisman Wills, men. above.

Issue:

1. Horatio Wills, b. Jan. 5, 1793.
*2. JOHN MARSHALL WILLS, M. D., (see further)
3. Nancy Wills, b. May 3, 1797.
4. Lucy Barclay Wills, b. Nov. 23, 1798; married at "Belle Isle" home of her grandmother, Mrs James Dickinson in Louisa Co., Va. to Capt. John Winn of Fluvanna Co. on April 16, 1816.

2. JOHN MARSHALL WILLS, M. D., (John, Elias, John, Elias); b. Nov. 7, 1794; m. 1st, May 23, 1816, Fluvanna Co., Va. at "Lainfield," home of the bride's father, John Quarles, to Martha Minor Quarles, b. Feb. 2, 1796, d. July 19, 1830 at "Chatham." Married 2nd Dec. 12, 1833, Emily Woodson, they had one dau., Evelyn Bolling Wills who died young. Yr. 1815 John Marshall was given a diploma from the Univ. of Penna. and was elected Resident Fellow of the Cabinet of Sciences. He died at "Chatham" in Fluvanna Co., May 16, 1855 and is buried there.

Issue of Dr. John M. and Martha M. (Quarles) Wills:

1. Lucy, b. March 3, 1818; m. Dr. Robert Nelson of Spottsylvania Co., yr. 1842.
2. Eliza, b. Sept. 11, 1819; m. Henry James of Richmond, Va. Eliza went to Texas with her two sons and settled in Austin about 1872.
3. Mary Minor, b. Jan. 16, 1821; m. James Shipman of Rockingham, Co., Va.
4. John Todd, b. Oct. 27, 1822.
*5. DR. ALBERT GALLATIN WILLS, (see further).
6. Martha, b. April 17, 1825; m. Dr. Horace Tally of Cumberland Co., Nov. 7, 1844.
7. Matilda, b. July 30, 1826; m. Robert Adams of Fluvanna, Co.
8. Rebecca, (twin to Matilda) unm.

5. DR. ALBERT GALLATIN WILLS, (John Marshall, John Elias, John, Elias); b. June 11, 1824 at "Chatham," Palmyra, Va. d. at Palmyra, Va. Aug. 19, 1870. Married April 23, 1853, Martha Codrington Hatcher of Cumberland Co., b.

Aug. 18, 1834. d. at Palmyra, Va., March 13, 1902. They owned "Forest Place," three miles north of Wilmington. "Chatham," the Wills home, is now (1959) restored and owned by Mr. Bryant Caldwell of Fort Worth, Texas. He has made formal garden and erected a beautiful wall around them.

Issue of Dr. Albert G. and Martha C. (Hatcher) Wills:

1. Virginia Bernard Wills, b. June 21, 1854; m. Pembroke Pettet, Mar. 1, 187-, Palymra, Va.
   Issue:
   (1) Wm. Albert Claude, b. Nov. 23, 1877.
   (2) Genevie, b. Dec. 21, 1879.
   (3) Virginia, b. Feb. 12, 1882; m. Samuel Stephens, October 24, 1912.
   (4) Clara, b. July 7, 1884.
   (5) Lucille, b. June 2, 1888.
   (6) Martha Bell, b. Sept. 1, 1890.
2. Sallie Maria Wills, b. Nov. 12, 1856.
*3. ALBERT G. WILLS, Jr., (see further).
4. Wallace Wm. Wills, b. Aug. 11, 1860. Has a dau., Cora (Wills) Hannah, whose home is "Solitude" in Palmyra, Va.
5. Lucy Eliza Wills, b. Sept. 1, 1862.
6. Martha Quarles Wills, b. April 12, 1864. Dec'd. in 1864.
7. John Hatcher Wills, b. June 7, 1865. Resided at Amarillo, Texas, where he died.
8. Martha Quarles Wills, (second) b. Nov. 23, 1869; unm.

3. ALBERT GALLATIN WILLS, Jr., (Albert, John M., John, Elias, John, Elias); b. Jan. 6, 1858 in Fluvanna Co., Va. d. Feb. 3, 1917 in Dallas, Texas. m. May 13, 1885 in Baird, Texas to Nannie Newell Beattie, b. April 26, 1867 in Somerset, Ky. d. Sept. 29, 1945 in Dallas, Texas. (Albert did not reside at Amarillo, Texas as stated in the "Winn" publication, but his brother John resided there). Albert went to Austin, Texas where he attended the Texas Military Institute. This school was taught by his cousins, Col. John Garland James, second president of Texas A. & M. College, Bryan, Texas and Gen. Fleming James. Albert went to west Texas after completing school, then went into the bank at Baird, Texas. Went to Dallas in 1887 where he helped organize the National Bank of Commerce, (still a strong bank). Later became interested in lands and the lumber business.

Issue of Albert G. and Nannie N. (Beattie) Wills:

1. Elsie Beattie Wills, b. Oct. 4, 1887, Baird, Texas. Attended schools in Va., Hollins College, Hollins, Va. and Randolph-Macon Woman College, Lynchburg, Va. Traveled extensively, including Europe, South America and Mexico, unm.

2. Marguerite Codrington Wills, b. Oct. 4, 1890; d. July 3, 1933. m. Joseph Galbraith Pullium, June 3, 1919. He was b. Jan. 1, 1870 in Houston, Miss. d. June 14, 1946, Dallas, Texas.
   Issue:

   (1) Nancy Wills Pulliam, b. Sept. 6, 1920. Grad. of Univ. of Texas. m. Chas. Albert Staples, Nov. 22, 1941 in New London, Conn. He was b. June 27, 1917 in Melden, Mass; a grad. of Georgia Institute of Technology. Lieut. Commander U.S.N.R. Res in Sacramento, Calif.
   Issue:
   a. Marguerite Elizabeth, b. Aug. 6, 1943, Dallas, Texas.
   b. Carol Ann, b. Mar. 9, 1946 at Emory Univ., Ga.
   c. Susan Jean, b. Nov. 26, 1949, Dallas, Texas.

3. Virginia Albert Wills, b. Dec. 11, 1898, Dallas, Texas. m. Jan. 3, 1918 in San Antonio, Texas to Hubard Taylor Bawyer, b. Feb. 9, 1896 in Abelene, Texas. Major in World War I. Lt. Col. in World War II. Grad. of Univ. of Texas. Attorney at Law.
   Issue:

   (1) Virginia Wills Bawyer, b. Nov. 8, 1921, Dallas; m. Dec. 16, 1942 at Camp Logan, Denver, Colorado., to Walter B. Cummings, b. July 18, 1920.
   Issue:
   a. Elsie Vera Cummings b in Dallas June 16, 1944.
   b. Camille Cummings, b. in Dallas June 3, 1949.
   c. Claire Cummings, b. in Kernile, Texas, July 26, 1952.

   (2) Marjorie Louise Bawyer, b. Dallas, Sept. 4, 1923; a graduate of Univ. of Texas. m. John Rutledge Hill, Jr., March 1, 1944, a grad. of A. & M. Engineers, now Vice Pres. of Guilford-Hill Construction Co. Issue: John R. Hill, 3rd, b. in Dallas, Mar. 3, 1948.

   (3) Diane Joyce Bawyer, b. Feb. 22, 1930, Dallas. m. June 24, 1949 to Harry Gregg Brelsford; a grad. of Univ. of Texas.; Att'y. for Pure Oil Co., Denver.
   Issue:
   a. Gregg Bawyer Brelsford, b. in Houston, Texas November 5, 1950.
   b. Taylor Wills Brelsford, b. in Billings, Mont. August 30, 1952.
   c. James Brelsford, b. in Billings, Mar. 29, 1955.
   d. Virginia Brelsford, b. in Denver, May 20, 1958.

* * *

INDEX

ABOTT, Patsy 63
ABNEY, Dennett 48; Geo. 48
ACORS, James Lee 123
ADAMS, Ann Eliza (Giles) 147; Bruce Lee 70; Cecil 75; Chas. L. 70, 74; Chas. Thomas 167; Chas. Wm. 69; Doris 140; Edlow 169; Ella 78; Ernest Nelson 133, 137; Geo. Sutton 70; George Varnum 167; Henry Fletcher 70; Henry Perrow 69; James Filmer 75; James Nelson 70; John 167; John Quincy 70, 137; Lucy Fortune (Loving) 167; Mary Ella (Wills) 69; Meredith Estelle 133; Millard F. 70, 75; Millard Filmore 69; Monroe 75; Mrs Wm. F. 69; Nellie Arlington 167; Pierce 69; Pierce S. 85; Robert 223; Robert Kidwell 117, 167; Sarah Cornelia 166; Thos. Skidmore 70; Wm. F. 85; Wm. Nelson 68, 147, 167; Wm. Robert 68; Woodroe 137
ADELLOTTE, Herbert 137
ADDENDUM TO THE HAMLETT FAMILY 220
ADDENDUM TO THE WILLS FAMILY 214
AHRENS, Edwin 23; Lillian (Verow) 23; Louisa 23
ALCORN, Homer Roy 28
ALCOCK, Eliza T. 117
ALLEN, Barbara A. 84; Capt. Leo C. 113; C. H. 115; Fannie 195; J. Glenwood 115; Mary Ann 104; Samuel 104; Stanley H. 115; Tabitha 65
AMACK, John W. 123
ANDERSON, G. 7; James 207; James T. 207; Margaret 207; Nelson 96; Mrs Mary Jane 206; Rosa B. 119
ANGOR, Albert Stewart 158
ANGUS, Glennie B 13; Richard J. 133
APPLETON, Blanche (Smith) 24; Kenneth W. 24; Roy 24
ARGO, Mr and Mrs Fred 177; A. J. 177
ARNDT, August 187
ARMISTEAD, Robert 89
ARTHUR, Nell Graham 158
ASHLEY, Joseph Columbus 75; Thos. Henry 77; J. C. 77
ATWOOD, Alva Boyd 36
AUSTIN, Ernest 142; Lizzie 12

BAHNSEN, Leona 19
BAIRD, Glen Oscar 134
BAILEY, R. G. 46; Sarah 46
BALDRIDGE, Wilbur J. 16
BAKER, Benjamin 187; Edward 186; Edw. J. 101; Frank G. 101; Wm. N. 101
BALLING, Frederick J. 121
BARCLAY, Betsy L. 139; Geo. 223; Lucy Martin 223; Mary Roscoe (Cole) 223
BARNES, Malinda 150
BARNETT, Betsy 160; John 160
BASS, Beatrice (Loving) 116
BOWYER, Herbert Taylor 225
BEALL, Edna 142
BEATTIE, Nannie Newell 224
BEAM, John 197
BEARD, Sallie 145
BECK, Ina 176
BEDDOW, Blanche J. 21; Chas. 21
BEETON, Frank E. 116, 118; Guy M. 118; John 157; Lionel E. 118; Marion L. 117; Robert D. 118; Wm. R. 117, 157
BELL, Mary Anna 188
BENBROOK, J. M. Esq. 216; Louisa (Ryan-Boaz) 216
BERENS, Herman 29; Hulda 29
BERRY, Chas. H. 134
BETHEL, James Wm. 136
BERGER, Clarence E. 151
BERNHARDT, Raymond E. 151
BIBB, Martin 97; Wm. 97
BLANDENBURG, John B. 133
BLAKE, Herman O. 139
BLOOD, Thomas Alton 134
BLUM, Carl 26
BOARTS, F. J. 28
BOAZ, Edgar 216; Ex Norton 216; Hiram Abiff 216; Mary Louise 218, 219; Nathaniel Hill 216; Peter Maddox 216; Ruth 218; Shadrack 216; Thomas 216; William 216; Z. 216
BOLTON, Hugh D. 78
BOLSER, Theresa 140
BONKER, Ellen 134
BOTTS, Belle 177; Ella Mary 177; Eva 177
BOWMAN, Jacob H. 195; John 64; Prudence (Talbot-Lynchard) 172; William 172, 195, 197

BOWLING, Rufus 121
BOUDY, Robert 197
BRADLEY, Arlene 138
BRAND, Annie Eliza 128; Wm. Wallace 128
BRANDON, Mary Jane 144
BRANDENBURG. Marion Reuben 30; Amos 31; Clifford 31
BRAGG, Mrs Roy C. 128
BRELSFORD, Harry Gregg 225
BRIENTNAL, Dr. John 204; Mary 204
BROOKE, Powell H. 131
BROOKS, Anderson 172, 175; Bros. 177; Charles 173, 176; Charles Robert 176; Clarence Dean 176; Ella (Botts) 177; Ernest 176; Eva (Craft) 177; James Thomas 176; Lee 176; Mary Margaret 176; Mary (Mullenix) 173, 177; Mary (Prinz) 177; Robert 176, 177; Russell 176; Thomas 43
BREDLOVE, Lottie 132
BRIDGEWATER, Lillian 114
BRIGGS. Chas. 31
BROCKMAN, Peyton D. 136; James Edward 136
BROCKMEYER. Ben'j. 17; Betty Jean 17
BROWER. Chas. Mills 60
BROWN, Alexander 95; Floyd 28; James F. 142; June 76; Robert 205; Wm. 28
BROWNE. Caroline Odelie 217; Rev. John Washington 217
BRUMBAUGH. G. M. 160
BRYANT, Massey 109; Nelson P. 130; Permanes 97; Roy 76; Samuel 108; Vernon P. 130
BUCKLEY, Vincent Landsdale 153
BURCH, Harold 182; Richard H. 132
BURGIN, Eldon 25; Gordon 25; Lester O. 24
BURNETT, Elizabeth 118
BURTON, 195
BURRIS, James 195, 197
BURRUSS, Charles 142
BURWELL, Carter 143

CABELL, Hector 148
CALDWELL, Mrs Bryant 224
CALHOON (Calhoun), Charles A. 154, 155; Jane P. 154
CALONGE, Joy C. 44
CAMDEN, Elizabeth 66, 131, 165; Harry 137; John 131, 165; Meonie (Wright) 165; Meriwether 107; Wm Carrington 135; Wm Sidney 132, 134
CAMERON, Duncan 205
CAMPBELL, Cam 140; Charity 149; Edward 137; Elton C. 138; Geo. 140; Goade 136; Henry 149; Huron Taft 133; Jessie (Cooper) 208; John 72, 108; Lawrence 149; Magdalene 137; Mary 136; Nathan 135; Oran Edward 134; Rachel 149; Robert L. 136; Roy 139; Virginia 138; Wm. 132, 138
CANIDEY, John 48
CAPERTON, Helena Lefroy 152
CATLETT, Thos 149
CARGILL, Guy 136
CARPENTER, Mrs Helen Loving 163
CARTER, Col. Robert 143; Hill 149; Susanna 200; Fred 208
CARR, Frank 69
CARRINGTON, Col. 165
CARROLL, Clarence S. 80
CASE, Melvina Maria 209
CASH, Erma 137; Herman 137; Kate 136; Myra 141; Shirley 138
CAWLEY, Rev. 152
CHANDLER, Wm. Jackson 106
CHARLTON, Wm. C. 120; Chas W. 120
CHEATHAM, Walton Randolph 108
CHERRY, Eugene Spottswood 106; Jas. R. V. 106; James Sherwood 106; James Woodruff 106; Rob't. Woodruff 106
CHRISMAN, Wm. J. 83; Mary G. 84
CHRISTIAN, Phyllis 140
CLAIBORNE, J. G. 161
CLARK, Amelia Dabney 145; George 176; Harvey 190; Max 176; Raymond 176
CLAUSON, Peter 174
CLAYTOR, Moses B. 99
CLEMENTS, Anna Mae 4
CLEVELAND, Arthur 27
CLINE, Joseph 99
COATS, Kin 135
COFFEE, Betty 123; Edmund 64; Jimimah T. 65; Louise 136; Nob 135; Wm. 64
COFFIELD, Ronald 139
COLE, James 222; Mary Roscoe 223; Mary (Wills) 222
COLEMAN, Eliza G. 100; Hawes 97; Walter 142
COLLINS, Gladys K. 128
COLLIER, Martin 2
COMBS, Sarah 21
COMPTON, Dr. F. F. 121; Louis Thos. 117
CONDON, David 222; Mary 222

CONKLIN, Dale 31
COOK, Addie Bell 134
COOPER, Bertha 208; Lucinda 205; Wm. H. 208; Wm. Luther 208
CORELL, James 19; Ronald 19
COTY, Marguerite 141
CRAFT, Eva 177
CRANE, Chas. 177
CRAVEN, H. E. 130
CREASEY. Mrs J. P. 131; Viola 136
CRIST, Sibena 74
CRITZER, Jooseph 118
CRADDOCK, L. D. 101
CROSS CHLOE 176; Merle V. 138
CROUCH, Lillian 142
CULBERTSON, Dale 23; Durward 23; Earl 23; Elva Myrtle 24; Geo. 24; Merwin 23; Wilbur 23
CUMMINGS, Loretta 123; Walter B. 225
CURTIS, Henry 109
CURRIER, Jerry L. 128
CUTSHALL, Arline 158

DABNEY, James Richard 122; Mrs Willie Lee (Dameron) 116; Roy 124
DAMERON, Clifton 125; Ernest B. 119; Ezra G. 120; Frank Loving 121; Geo. 71; John I. 125; John Q. 120, 125; John W. 125: Mercer 125; Nicholas B. 125; Perkins 125; Robert 119; Roy 125; Samuel L. 120; Thomas 120; Thomas Loving 114, 121; Willie Lee 120; Zachariah L. 120; Zetes L. 120
DANIEL, Patsy 222; Wm. Lyle 141
DANIELL. Frank 153
DANNACHER. Christian 194
DARSEY, Nora 144
DARRELL. Hepler 169
DAVID. Bruce 13
DAVIDSON. Audrey 135; Edmund 150; Giles 60,61; John Ellis 60; Josiah 61,64,120
DAY. Mary Lowe (Shanks) 189
DAVIS, Ammo 190; Donald P. 28 Elizabeth 128; Frank 28; Nancy 147; Ronald 28; Ruby L. 182
DAWSON, Andrew 79
DEATON. Jean 80
DEAVER. Fred Turpin 127,128; Mrs Sarah (Stevens) 116; Mrs F. T. 127
DEMASTERS, Chas. 118
DENNIS, Edward M. 99; Miss Earl S. 97, 99
DERFLINGER, Bertha 109; George 124; Kenneth 124; P. W. 124; Thyra 124
DICKINSON, Mrs James 223
DILLARD, Capt. James 145; Oscar 109; Richard 137; T. Harold 109; Vernon R. 109
DODDS, Bert 28; Mamie 21
Dougherty, Gerald F. 19; Peter 19
DOUGLAS, Bessie 12
DOOLEY, James R. 124; Paul J. 124
DOWSING, John 91
DRINKARD, Henry A. 142
DRORBAUGH, Lloyd 180
DRUMMOND, Laura Isabella 79
DURNELL, Otto 175

EACHO, Edith 139
EARHARDT, Belle 176
EARLY, Chas. 193
EASTER, Doris May 142
EDEN, Myrna 21; Ernest 21
EDWARD, Henry 136
EDWARDS, Dan 12
ELGES, Joe 135
ELLIS, Richard S. 110
ENIS, Florence 12
EUBANK, Ambrose 156; Elias M. 99; Elizabeth 155; Emily A. 105, 155, 156; Hannah 155; John 155, 156; Mary E. 155; Sarah 107, 156
EVERARD, Thos. 91
EVERS, Stan 161

FABER, Aurey Willis 139
FAIRBURN, Jake E. 136
FALLES, Mr W. S. 61; Samuel 84; W. R. 84; Wm. S. 83, 84
FALLS, Mary 12; McDowell 157
FARMER, Geneva Eloise 80
FARRINGTON, Alson 211; Edward A. 211; George Norton 211
FAUBER, Reginald M. 126
FERRELL, G. P. 164
FESSENDEN, Edward J. 33; James Herbert 33; Robert Otley 33
FIEDLER, Wm. 43
FIELDS, Gertrude 84
FISCHER, Ruth Giles 57
FISHER, Frederick 24; Fred 24
FITZGERALD, John 64
FITZPATRICK, Jane 51: John 52; Landon A. 114; Metellus 114; Moses 53; Samuel 52; Samuel Metellus 114; Thos. 52, 53; Wm. 52, 53

FLAHERTY, Homer Paul 159
FLOYD, Colon 12
FOANES, Ellen 119
FOGUS, Alice Virginia 75; H. B. 75
FORBES, Mrs Mamie 115
FORSYTHE, Dr. 165; Fanny 196
FORTUNE, Benjamin 160; Cecil 161; Cora 161; Dabney 71; Dewey 161; Eddy 160, 161; Eddy Jr. 160; Elisha 109; Elizabeth (Eubank) 156, 163; Family 215; Geo. Thos. 71, 161; Geo. W. 71, 124, 161; Geo. W. Jr. 161; Jesse 160; John A. 160; Lilburne 114; 116; Lucinda 161; Polly (Mary) 109, 143; Rebecca 160; Robert 160; Sarah 160; Susan 114; Thomas 156, 160; Thos. E. 95, 124, 161; Thomas Eubank 160; Thos. G. 104; Timothy 160; Winston 160; Wm. 71; Zachariah 102, 109, 160; Zachariah T. 109, 160
FRANKS, Charles 137
FRAZIER, Mary 200
FREYERMUTH, Anna 22; Cornelia 23
FREYLINGHAUSEN, James 9; Martha 9
FULLER, Rachel 160
FURNEY, Mrs Freda 128

GALER, Lela 23
GALLOWAY, James 137
GARDNER, Ed. 164; Elnora 181
GARMER, Lottie 176
GARBER, Everett Mauck 114
GARLAND, Spotswood 96
GARRETT, Frank G. 123; Thornton 123
GARVIN, Jinney 160
GAY, Dr. Samuel 81, 84; Sallie Ossian 84; Samuel 81; W. N. 84
GIBBS, May 17
GILES, Ann Eliza 68, 167; Ansel 64; Arthur 60; Bessie Lewis 80; Bradish Elwood 76; Charles Lee 75, 76; Chas. Jackson 76; Clarence Drummond 79; Clarence Edward 79; Corrine Fogus 80; Capt. Wm. 60, 110; Ephriam 57; Eva 69, 84; Frank 79; George 57; George Thomas 74, 76; George R. 81; Harrison Malcolm 82; Harvey 83; Henry Lee 67, 68, 72; Homer Alexander 75; James 63, 65, 79. 81, 84; James Lawrence 67, 68, 71, 79; James S. 79; Jesse 64, 65, 85; John 60, 63; John Robert 80; John Christie 57; Jonathan 57; John Jr. 57; Josiah 60, 61, 63; Landon R. 79; Lelda May 77: Lewis 79; Mary 60; Mary Belinda (Wills) 14, 160; Mary D. 14, 68; Margarite C. 68, 70, 85; Massie Tunstall 76; Marion 81; Marvin 82; Martha Ossian 84; Nicholas 60, 61; Oscar 85; Perrin 61, 62; Perrin Jr. 63; Richard Saunders 66, 73, 75; Robert F. 79; Russell Henry 80; Samuel N. 81; Sidney 79; Soloman Rhodes 66, 79; Thomas A. 67, 68, 75; Thos. Alexander Jr. 75; Thos. Godwin 83; Thomas R. 66, 81; Thos. R. Jr. 83; Wm. 57, 59, 60, 61, 63, 64, 165; Wm. A. 79; Wm. Ellis 75; Wm. H. 68, 71; Wm. H. H. 81, 82; Wm. Herbert 82; Wm. M. 14, 66, 79, 81, 111; Wm. W. W. W. 84
GILLIAM, John C. 138
GILLOCK, Sallie Esther 158
GITHENS, Josie May 183
GIRARDIAN, Hugh L. 222
GLEASON, Emmet 161
GNAGY, Leila 29; Rev. H. G. 28
GODFREY, Sarah Belle 189
GODSEY, Clarence 135
GODWIN, Martha C. 83; Bettie 83
GOODROW, Arthur Leland 35
GOOLSBY, Frances 84
GOUDY, Andrew J. 213; Cordilla 213; George T 213; James F. 213; Mary L. 213; Nancy A. 213; Rhoda V. 213; Sarah E. 213; Verdie 213
GRACE, Gladys 175; Earl 175
GREGORY, Wm. 7; John 85
GREMPEL, Carl F. 36
GREENHOW, Dr. Robert 222; John 222, Judith 222; Polly 222
GRIFFITH, Alfred Hundley 159; Major Frederick Stanley Corpenter-Holland 152
GRIZZARD, Wilbur Ray 134
GUSS, Clara E. 80
GUY, Jeanette 80
GUYSLEMEN, Mary 197

HADEN, Fanny Forsythe 196; Samuel 196
HALL, Aeyda 190; Donald Roots 219; Graham Roots 219; Lee Boaz 220; Mollie 108
HALLOWAY, Mary 176
HALLY, Thompson 200
HALSTED, Martha (Hamlett)

32; Orville 32; Romayne 32; Wm. Lockwood, Jr. 32

HAMLETT (Hamlet, Hamblet, Hamlette), Abner 4; Addendum to the Hamlett Family 220; Addie 38; Addie Daisy 4; Agness 3; Andrew J. 4; Annette 4; Archer 1, 3, 6, 9, 45, 49; Arthur 4, 38; Asa Edward 117; Blanche Elizabeth 16; Bruce 23; Bryce 29; Charles 4; Charles Lewis 21; Chester 29; Clause 4; Claude 13; Cynthia 26; Daniel Woodrow 38; David Leland 37; David James 16; Delilah 26, 30; Dicey Ann 9, 32, 39; David 2. 3, 6, 9; Dorcus 4; Effie 13; Edgar 13; Earl Dewey 16, 18; Earlene E. 18; Elisha 45; Elsie Agnes 4; Edward 5; Elias 11, 37, 38, 45; Elias T. 26. 29; Elivrey Coats 9, 41; Ernest 38; Etta 13; Everett C. 23; Felix 4; Forest F. 21; Frelinghusen 11; Freeling Huysen 15, 16; George 3, 5; George W. 46; Gladys Lauretta 16, 17; Gordon 29; Greene 4, 5; Guy 4; Hannah 4; Harriet 4; Hattie JoAnn 17; Herber J. 5; Horace Henry 16, 18; James 3, 4; James David 11, 13; James Seaton 15; Jackson 13; James D. 68; Jenny 3; Jessie L. 23; Jesse 3; Joan 21; John 3, 4, 5, 6, 8, 11, 36, 44, 165; John Francis 43; Jon Freeling 18; Joseph Caleb 15, 22; Joyce 3, 21; Katherine 21; Kay 21; La Fayette 4; Lee 45; Lee B. 22; Lishea 7; Lloyd 5; Lowell Gene 18; Luther E. 38; Lyle 29; Mary D. (Giles) 14; Mary 26, 27; Margaret 26; Marvin Wayne 17; Mark 15, 24; Martha Ellen 26, 32; Martha Ellen (Mullenix) 16; Nathan H. 5; Nancy 9; Nettie Virginia 15, 24; Norma Jean 17; Ollie 4; Oscer 38; Ottley 29; R. 46; Rachel 4; Rebecca 3; Richard 2, 3, 6; Robert D. 22; Sadie BerNaysa 16. 19; Sarah 11, 26; Seaton R. 46; Seaton 11; Susanna 1, 3, 7, 9; Thomas 3, 4, 5, 8, 9, 11, 25, 44; Thos. Jr. 45; Thos. Lee 15, 20; Thomas Rowan 43; Tim F. 21; Vincent Huysen 16, 18; Walker Coleman 45; Wes S. 4; William Archer 11, 12, 13; Wilson 4; Willard 5; William Burgess 6, 7, 8, 9, 49, 165; Wm. Burgess, Jr. 42; Wm. Burgess, 3rd 43; Wm. 3, 4; Wm. David 15, 20; Wm. G. 45; Wm. Henry 44; Wm. Frances 43; Wm. P. 4

HAMLIN, Fred 38

HAMILTON, Alvin 141; Elmer F. 158

HAMNER, Wm. B. 134

HANCOCK, Sarah Barksdale 5

HANGER, Henry Lewis 146; Victor Horton 146

HARDEMAN, Thos. 60

HARDING, Elvira 113; Mary (Giles) 61, 62

HARGROVE, Wm. 95

HARKINS, Mrs Rebecca 220

HARLOW, Mrs Jack 74

HARVEY, Edward 136, 140; Effie 137; Henry 72, 108: James 71, L. P. 136; Tunstall 114; Wm. J. 108

HARRIS, Albert W. 77; Arthur H. 77; Bettie 5; Chas. 85; David W. 104; Della 189; Flehcher A. 5; Geo. M. 77; Hoover 120; James 9; Jesse 9; John 9; Kenneth Baker 157; Lucy (Puckett) 9; Moneta 5; Robert Henry 78; Samuel A. 77; Samuel Richard 77; Thos. Caskie 77; Walter M. 120; Warren Elwood 77; William 85

HARRISON, Kenneth Baker 157; Wilson Baker 157

HASS, John B. 20; Katherine 20

HATCH, Leslie 44

HATCHER, Martha Codrington 223

HAWKINS, Harriett 205

HAWLEY, Robert B. 80

HAYNIE, Virginia 82

HAYS, Thos. 65

HEDRICK, J. W. 206

HEITH, Henry 194

HENDERSON, Elmo 133; James P. 126; James Gray 126; John 109; Nancy 109, 160; Obidiah 110; Rev. F. D. 152; Russell Massie 133; Wm. 109,161

HENRY, Clifford 175; Edward 174, 175; Edward, Jr. 175; Frank 175; Rebecca 174; Robert 175; Walter 175; Wm. 174

HICKMAN, Aramenta V. 160

HIGGINBOTHAM, Althea 153; Althea Jane 150; Alexander Brown 151; Angelina (Plunkett) 153; Annie Cabell 151,

M. 109
HUDSON, Betty 68; Mary 85; Oscar 73; Wm. Dale 146
HUGHES, Addie 145; Craig 145; Frank (M.D.) 145; Hannah 54; James 52; John A. 197; Robert 141; Sidney 76; Susan A. 145
HUFFMAN, Frances 136
HUNT, Wm. K. Jr. 140
HURLEY, Mary Ida 209
HUSTON, Lorenzo Dow 60

IRELAND, Mary Jane 81

JACKSON, Thos. J. 101
JAMES, Henry 223
JANSKY, Chas. 140
JARVIS, Mary Liscome 222
JENSEN, Marius 29
JENNINGS, Laura Elizabeth 79
JESSE, Warren Boyd 141
JOBLIN, 166
JOHNSON, A. M. 121; Albert Marcellus 113, 115; Althea Rosalie 153; Daniel M. 113, 114; Godwin G. 83; Howard Wise 152; James 154; Joe 164; John 114; Leland 166; Lewis 83; Mary 206; Milton D. 44; Mortimore 113; Nancy 207, 212; Nellie 179; Pearl Viola 121; Robert Basil 122; R. F. 179; Shields 152; W. B. 83; W. Richard 115; Wm. Breckenridge 114; Viola C. 113
JOHNS, Edmund 53; Melvin 76; Wm. H. 53
JONES, Capt. Chas. G. 54; Gilbert C. 145; Jane Gray (Henderson) 126; John C., Jr. 141; Josiah 174; Lelewellyn Wills 222; Martha Janet (Massie) 222; Mary Elizabeth 143; Tandy 222; Wm. 145; Wm. Barbour 126, 143
JORDON, Nancy 12; Robert Fogus 80

KAFFER, Leona 17
KARTRUCE, Mabel 32
KASEHAGEN, Leo Wm. 151; Leo Wm. 3rd 151; Leona M. E. 151
KATE, Morton W. 209
KAUFMAN, J. E. 134
KELTNER, Ira 24; Robert W. 24
KELLEY, Nancy 166; Ray L. 136
KENNEALLY, Earl Leo 17; James Edward 17; Patrick Alan 17; Thomas 17; Vincent Bayazet 17.
KENNON, Ashby 108; Hugh 152; Cabell Lee 153; Col. James 145; Cyrus A. 150, 151; Eliza 150; Geo. 94; Geo. R. 133; Geo. Washington 149; James 149, 150; James W. 150; Jane Corrine 151; Joanna 150; Joseph Cabell 91, 92, 94, 95, 96, 97, 100, 110, 149; Joseph Cabell, Jr. 150; Judith 145; Lenora 146; Lenora Elizabeth 151, 152; Lillian Brown 151; Lucinda C. 150; Margaret 145; Mary 150; Mary Virginia 150, 153; Minnie Rosamund 151; Morris 136; Rachel 150; Rachel (Campbell) 149; Raymond Clyde 151, 153; Robert D. 133; Virginia Pettice 153; Wm. Kent 150
HIGHT, Columbus 132; Eliza 66, 165; Elizabeth 131; Elizabeth (Camden) 165; Fannie E. 137; James A. 131; James M. 110; James Madison 112, 113; John 66, 131, 165; John Henry 131; Latitia 134; Melvina Dunreath 131; Whitten Jr. 132
HILL, Clifton G. 100, 101; Elizabeth 195, 197; Ezekiel 97, 100, 101; H. P. J. 110; Hugh 100; James 101; James W. 100; Jefferson Lee 100; John 100, 101; John L. 100; John Rutlidge, Jr. 225; Mary (Wills) 150; Mrs Ezekiel 96; Mrs Mary 100, 110; Polly 94, 95; S. R. 131; Thomas J. 150; Thos. Jefferson 100; Wm. Ezekiel 101
HILLS (Hill?), Evelyn 78
HINKLE, Caleb 32, 220; Cora Elizabeth 34; Dicey Ann (Hamlett) 32, 220; John 32, 36; Margaret Lenore 32
HINTY, George 157
HITE, John 131; Joist 131; Patrick 131
HIX, Herbert Harley, Jr. 129
HODGE, Wm. 133
HOGAN, Martin 37
HOLT, Lottie 126
HOLMWOOD, John 2
HOPKINS, John Franklin 146
HOTTINGER, Helen 158
HOUPT, James Franklin 190
HOWELL, Laura D. 180
HOOK, Mary Jane 206
HOOT, Patricia 29
HOWARD, Frank 34
HOWIE, Chas 109; Clifton 109; Marshall 109; Rob't. 109; Sam

108; Luther 108
KENT, Wm. 193
KERR, Sarah Elizabeth 43
KIDD, Bascom 108; Brook 71; C. W. 167; Coleman W. 167; Margaret Pollard 167; Wm. C. 8; Wm. I. 7, 8
KIGHT (Kite), Abraham 204, 205; Abraham Lincoln 209; A. Lincoln 207; Charles H. 207; Charles Herman 209, 210; Clara May 207, 211; Edward Earl 209, 210; Edward Seth 207, 209; Electa Ann 207 208; Eliza J. 206; Grizzell 204; Harley 208; Harriet 205; Hazel Fay 208; James 203, 204, 205, 212; James Jr. 204, 205; John 203, 204, 205, 206, 212; John F. 207; Josiah 205, 206; Mary 206, 212; Mary (Johnson) 207, 212; Nancy (Johnson) 207; Rachel 206, 213; Rhoda 206; Rhoda Jane 184, 207; Rozella May 209; Samuel 206; Sarah 205; Sir. George 204; Violet Iona 211; William Carl 208; Wm. W. 207; Wm. Washington 208; Zachariah 205, 206, 207, 212
KILGORE, J. P. 146
KING, Hannah 200; Mark 19; Merle E. 19
KINGSTON, Elizabeth 162
KINKAID, Robert 95, 103
KIRKMAN, Virgil M. 84
KITTERMAN, Cora 207; Wm. 207
KLEINLEIN, Augusta Rosemary 16, 17; Antone 17
KNICKERBOCKER, Amos 38; Susan 38
KNORR, Catherine L. 4
KNOWLES, Bethenia 59, 60; John 59; Mary Ellen 128
KNUTSON, Luella 19
KOEHLER, Rosa B. (Wills) 155
KRAMER, Augustus 193
KRAUSHER, George Bertrand 185; George H. 185
KUHLMAN, Arthur 22; Jack 22; James 22
KUHN, Ruth 123
KYLE, Margaret 205

LAABS, Lyle 31
LAIRD, Eliza 198
LAMB (Lam) Alva 158; Edgar M. 108; John 156; Mary 158
LAMBOURNE, Helen 124
LANDIS, Oliver Dockery 130
LAWHORN, Sarah 119
LAWSON, Lucinda 193; Sarah 193
LAVENDER, Betsy 160
LAYNE, John 126
LEA, Mrs L. L. 54; Reba (Fitzpatrick) 114, 127
LEE, Gen. Robert E. 157
LEEBRICK, Evelyn 140
LEGGETT, Lura May 180; Lydia Sigourney 181
LEFEW, Richard 142
LEONARDS, Laura 166
LERORY, Walter 159
LEWIS, Judge Seth 60; Samuel 204
LEWKE, Odessa 135
LICKISS, Boyd W. 30; Dale O. 30; Ivan C. 30; Linden P. 30; Millbert L. 30; Otho W. 30; Percy Dale 30; Rollo P. 30
LOONEY, Mattie 176
LOMAX, Judith 127; Lunsford 127; Susanna 162
LOVELESS, Herschel C. 34; Amelia R. (Howard) 34
LOVING, Ann 127; Ardenia C. 116, 117, 157; Betsy 165; Beatrice Ann 165; Burke Elridge 166; Caroline Behethland 71; Caroline B. 79; Capt. Wm. 162; Capt. John, Jr. 113; Calohill Henry 118; Chapman D. 164; Charles 162; Charles Nicholas 166; Cynthia R. A. 160; Dewey Campbell 166; Ethelbert 116; George 71, 73, 79; Geo. Wallace 73; Guy 164; Harry Wallace 129, 162; H. W. 164; Hugh Brown 166; James 162, 163, 165; James D. 119; James K. P. 165; James Knox Polk 166; James M. 71; John 10, 72, 97; John Granville 165; John H. 165; John I. 110, 111, 115, 116, 162 John I. Jr. 116; John Jackson 73; John Polk Dallas 165; Joseph 162, 163; Joseph M. (Long Joe) 164; Julien N. 124; Lader Mae 76; Lawrence 116; Lem 165; Lunsford L. 116; Lucy Fortune 167; Maj. R. S. 164; Maj. Royal Shepherd 163; Megginson 163; Mary Betty 79; Melvina Dunreath (Hight) 165; Meriwether Nicholas 131, 165; Nancy Peyton 162; Neomy S. 167; Nicholas 116; Norman Knowles 128; Oliver 163; Orville 164; Orville W. 116; Orville Wingfield 128; Pierce 73; Randolph Nelson 130; Reuben Chapman 164; Richard 165;

Samuel 73, 95, 162; Sarah Jane (Wills) 160, 161; S. O. 165; Solon Addison 164; Swanson 85; Thomas 162; Vernon 116; Wilbur 164; Wm. 97, 124, 156, 161, 162, 163, 165; William C. 164; Wm. H. 116; William Henry 124, 161, 166; Wm. Swanson 73
LOWE, Adelia L. 190; Arthur 189; Benjamin H. 90; Charity 169; David 189; Edon 189; Evalena 190; Frances L. 190; Francis 190; Hannah 184; Mary Ann 189; Nancy Jane 186; Sarah 189; Sarah Belle 189, 191; Thos 169; Thomas Gideon 189
LUCEY, Francis Geo. 106
LUCADO, James H. 142
LUCK, Geo. P. 150; Matilda T. 100
LUCKHAM, Patricia Ann 80
LUNDY, D. G. 179
LUNSFORD, Sir Thomas 162
LYLE, Dr. 153; Mary Robert 153; Robert T. 153
LYNCHARD, Cenia 195; Henry Clay 195, 197; Mary 171, 195; Nancy 195; Prudence (Talbot) 171, 195, 196; 200; Sarah 195, 196; Thomas 171, 195, 196; William H. 196

MACE, Mary A. 206, 209
MacCARTHY, Bertha E. 119
MacFARLANE, James Morgan 152
MacPHERSON, Theophilus H. H. 102
MacRAE, John Donald Sr. and Jr. 102
MADDOX, E. C. 11
MADDY, Blanche 210
MAIR, Frank 27
MANLEY, Chester 142
MANTIPLY, Ruth 136
MANCHESTER, Addie 26; Wm. 26; Wm. R. 26
MARSHALL, Nannie Elizabeth 166
MARTIN, Carroll B. 80; Clandine 107; Edw. 102; Elizabeth 154; Geo. 148; Henry 147 154; Herbert 114; James 94, 96, 97, 147, 154; Moses 64; Nancy 147; Nina 115; Ronald Sheperdson 80; Samuel 64; Sparks 148; Wm. 147; Wm. G. 148
MARTOCCIA, Lionel Jospeh 60
MASSIE, Alanzo Clinton 136, 137 Annie 135; Arnold D. 135; Bland 145; Cecil Lucille 80; Dallas 166; Earston F. 135; Floyd 137; Floyd A. 132, 136; H. Clyde 135; Hebron G. 137; Herbert A. 136; Hume W. 135; Jefferies 136; Jefferson 138; Leland J. 132, 139; Magellan T. 135; Manila H. 137; Martha Janet 222; Nina R. 135; R. W. 145; Ryland S. 140; Wm. 136; Zulu 137
MATEER, Nada 177
MATTHEWS, Wm. 147
MAYS, Anna Virginia 71, 161; Ella 135; Fred 141; Haden 139; Herman Payne 138; Hill Z. 109; Jackson 135; Laurene 137; Martha 136; Mary 139; O. L. 141; Richard D., Jr. 134 Sidney 71; Vernie 136; Wm. 1st. 110; Wm. Dabney 70; Wm. Dillard 71, 161
MAXSON, Anna 120
MAXWELL, Lillian Gertrude 80
McALEXANDER, Jane 161
McBRIDE, Harriet 173
McCarley, Lena 133
McCartney, Mary Ellen 25
McCHURG, Roy 23; Chas. 23
McCOY, Erwin E. 183; Frank Morton 211; Fred E. 211; Jack Edward 211; Margaret 183; Robert Henry 211; Shirley Jean 211
McCRUMB, Mary 142
McCUE, John N. 149
McCUIEN, Lillian 140
McCAUSLAND, Susan (Loving) 118
McDonald, James Jr. 149
McFARLAND, Edith B. 134
McKEE, Viola 188
McKIBBEN, Earl 182
McKIM, Dr. 152
McNEER, Minnie 159
McNOBLE, Suiah 12
McPHERSON, Susie Bell 79
McSHANE, Daniel 200
McWHORTON, Jo Hazel 130
MEEKS, James P. 145; James W. C. 110, 112; James Wm. C. 145; John S. 145; Mary 205; Silas 132; Susan A. 145; Wm. D. 145; Wm. D. (M.D.) 145; Wm. Edward, Jr. 146; Wm. Edward (Judge) 145, 146
MEDLICOTT, Hannah 204
MEGGINSON, Barita 109
MELTON, Lucille 130
MENEFEE, Rev. John 60
MENGES, Adelaide 19
MEREDITH, Margaret 192
MERTENS, Wm. H. 105

MERRITT, Theodore E. 52; Wm 52, 53

MIERSEN, Christian 19; Clyde Oakley 19; Robert Clyde 20

MILES, Callie V. 142

MILLER, Anna Mays 48; Almyra Tee 182; Cora M. 128; Dorothy (Cooper) 208; Mary V. 13; Mrs Grace 115

MILTON, Ronald A. 134

MINOR, Lucille 120

MITCHELL, John 72; John Alexander 108, Martha Leeper 184 Riley 71

MOHLER, Orvel 132

MONATREY, Etha 180

MONTGOMERY, Eva (Brinson) 222; Florence M. (Crane) 222 Henry Brinson 222; Henry S. 222; James L. 222; Mary Elizabeth (Jones) 222

MOODY, Joseph 166; Minnie Hite 131

MOORE, Graham 157; James 137

MOOREHEAD, Adah 182

MOORMAN, Lucy Jane 5; Mamie 5

MORGAN, Anne 115; Christiana 169

MORRIS, Mattie 114

MOSBY, Mary 124

MOSES, Albert 125; Chas. 125; John 125; Joseph 125; Wm. 125

MOVRECEK, Laura (Cooper) 208

MUELLER, Albert 17; Hattie 17 Joseph Willard 18

MULLENIX, (Molyneux, Molleneux, Mulnix), Albert Robert 187. 188; Alice Ellen 186; Andrew J. 193; Archibald 170. 171, 174. 185; Austin Thomas 183; Benjamin 171, 193; Charles Coleman 182. 183; Charner Preston 170; Clarence Franklin 187, 188; David 169, 170. 174, 183; Diamy 194; Earl Everett 183; Effie Bell 182; Edna Laurena 183; Elizabeth 193; Elisha 169; Elizabeth Henrietta 174, 189; Erma Elnora 182; Ernest Loren 183; George McClelland 181; George Washington 187; Gladys Leona 182; Greenberry 169; Hattie Jane 187; James McClain 174, 185, 199; Jennie Bell 187; Jesse 171; Jesse Birdis 184; John 169, 170, 193; John T. 193; Jonathan 169; John Wesley 171, 181; Joseph 194; Judson Ellsworth 181; 182; Lennie Vivian 187; Lester Olean 184; Lindsey John 169; Martha Ellen 16; Mary 169, 170. 174, 175; Mabel Chloe 183; Marybelle 194; Mary Delany 187; Mary Ellen 182; Mary Lille 186, 199 Mary Lynchard 171; Mary Powell 171; Nellie Zada Rice 169; Otis Lee 187; Peggy 192; Prementer 169, 170; Prudence 174, 177; Rachel 170, 171; Rachel Ann 174; Rhoda Jane (Kight) 207; Richard A. (Mr and Mrs) 177; Sally 192; Samuel 170; Sarah Lauretta 185; Silas 169; Surilda 194; Thomas 171, 174, 177, 195; Thomas, Jr. 181; Thomas Harvey 185; Wilber Otis 182; Willis Roy 182; William 170, 171, 174, 192; Wm. Jr. 193

MURRAY, Frances Virginia 158; Walter Eugene 158

MURPHEY, John Alton 220

NANDELL, Mildred 18; Ray 18

NAPIER, Richard 222

NASH, Beverly B. 167

NEEBS, J. B. 13; Lula 13

NEVIL, Edwin W. 150; Zachariah 96

NICHOLS. Frank 28; Janet 140

NIELSEN, Ludwig 183

NIX, Alanzo 144; David Roger 144; Marilyn 144; Mary (Wills) 144

NOBLE, Mary 29; Susan Marinda 118

NORTH, Cora Lee 75

NORTON, Mr Mary Latham 47

NORVEL, Kate 135

NOVALL, Chas. 132

NOWLIN, Abraham P. 110, 112, 141; Albert 142; Bryant 141; John 142; Jonathan 141; Peter Daniel 142; Walker 141

NUCKOLS, Ann 157; Dora Lee 157; Ernest Franklin 158; Ernest Spottswood 157, 158; Fleming Spottswood 156, 157, 158; Henry Raymond 158; Mary Ellen 157; Mary Sue 157; Margaret Ethel 159; Percy Spottswood 159; Richard 107; Richard Henry 156, 157, 158; Richard Spottswood 158; Sarah 156; Signora 107,156; Silas Henry 156, 157, 158; Walter Wesley 159; Willietta 157; William 157

NUTT, Caroline 188

O'BANNAN, Catherine 131

O'BRIEN, Maggie 120; Walker 142
O'CONNELL, James J. 51
OGLESBY, Jesse 51
O'RODGERS, Rosa 142
O'ROURKE, Mary Ella 136
OSMASS, Frank 37
OSTERBERG, Ben 208
OTTERBECK, Lavera 27
OVERTON, Jesse 4
OWENS, Mary Etta 184; Russell 184

PAGE, Hortense 132
PALMER, Edith 175
PARROTT, Bernice 144
PATTERSON, Charles 141; Chas. Pulaski 166; Elsie 133; Jack 137
PATTESON, Halcion 141; John 142; John H. 141; Wm. 142
PATZNER, Delbert M. 18; Martin 18
PAYNE, Robert 166
PEARCY, Abner 150
PEARSON, Mabel Pearl 80
PENDLETON, Mary G. 223
PENN, William 203
PENNIMAN, Clarence Arthur 219
PERRON, Chas 8; Dr. Garland Spotswood 167
PERRY, Addison 11; Chas. 11, 12; Elizabeth 12; Edw. 12; Emily 12; Henry 12; James 12; John 12; Joseph 12; Martha Jane 12; Peter 12; Robert 12
PERKINS, Nicholas 60
PETERS, Belinda 97, 154; Elisha 148; Elizabeth 148; Elizabeth H. 97; Frederick G. 148, 154; Mary 204; Walter S. 154; Wilson 148, 154
PETTIJOHN, Elizabeth 97, 104, 108, 215
PHELPS. Frank 26; James N. 142; Pearl 26; Percy 26; Thos. 26; Wm. H. 26
PHILLIPS, Ann 148; Dabney T. 96, 97; James Oliver 140; Nancy 95; Nancy Ann 164; Ralph 36
PICKFORD, Alta (Fessenden) 33; James H. 33; Peter J. 33; Rollo S. Sr. & Jr. 33
PITZER, Jane Kyle 102; John Lewis 102
PLUNKETT, Angelina Elizabeth 150; Willis Rucker 150
POCHLER, LeeRoy 80
POLLARD, Ellen 126; John Garland 126; Richard 126, 148; Richard C. 162
POINDEXTER, Dr. Wm. O. 107
PONSAR, Louis, Jr. 19
PONTON, Becky 160; Fleming 104; James 104; Joel 103; John, Jr. 104; Leanna 104; Milly Ann 104; Sarah 112; Wm. Pleasant 74
POTTER, George 31
POWELL, Annie 135; Rachel 170; Rebecca 118; Thomas 170; Wm. 91; Walter A., Jr. 114
POWER, Ellsworth Comstock 192; Ellsworth Jr. 192
PRINZ, Mary 177
PRITNER, Chas. W. 140
PROBASCO, Alice 29; Harley 29
PROFFITT, Eleanor Ruth 133
PUCKETT, Blanche 113, 114; James 9; John 9; Lucy 9; Margaret Harris 9
PUETTE, Lucille Agnes 79
PULLIUM, Joseph Galbraith 225; Virgil Rozelle 220
PULTZ, Bertha Helena 157; Byron D. 158; Carlyle 158; Charles 159; Claude 158; David Rivercomb 157, 159; Laura Ann 158; Lillian 157; Plummer 158
PURVIS, Chas 108; Geo. M. 111; Herbert 76; John 108; Massie 76; Myrtle 137; Sarah L. 104, 108

QUARLES, John 223, Martha Minor 223

RANDALL, Raymond 188
RANDLE, John Burrough, Sr. & Jr. 153
RAINEY, Al. 138
REAGAN, Manson F. 139
REAFLING, Cora 189
RECTOR, Nellie 187
REED. Cornelia 207
REGAN, Evelyn 138, Margaret 138
REYNOLDS, Chas. D. 105; Guy 141; Percy Grimes 105
RICE, Carl Alton 117
RICH, Mrs Lena R. 115
RICHARDSON, Adelia H. (Root) 108; James M. 104
RICKETTS, J. Wm. 194
RICKERTS, Earl 109
RICKMAN, Jewell 80
RIFFLE, Cora (Hinkle) 34; David, Sr. & Jr. 34, 220
RIVES, Wm. C. 95
RIZER, Esther Etta 36
ROBERTS, Dr. John 204; Elizabeth C. 157; Harry G. 114; Ida 156; John S. 113; Lewis C. 114; Macon Seymour 113; Mary 204; M. Spurgeon 113;

Susan Ann 46
ROBERTSON, W. M. 54; Walter Wm. 54
ROBEY, Wm. Thomas 159
ROBINSON, Susanna 222
RODAS, Chas. 18; Lowell 18
ROGERS, Lolita 107
ROOT, Agnes 107; Colon 104, 107, 112; Erastus Colon 156, 157; Iverson 108; Ollie 107; Richard 107; Wm. 107
ROSS, Fannie 18
ROUSH, Earl Ray 121
ROWAN, Mary Elizabeth 9, 42
ROWE, Alice 124
ROWELL, Marlen 31; Mervin 31; Richard 31; Robert 31
ROWLAND, Charlotte 100
ROYS, Valley 137
RUFF, Harvey 192; John Edward 191, 192
RULON, Elgie 28; Laurence 29; Monroe 28; Oakley 29; Wm. Henry 28
RUSSELL, Archibald O. 212; Elijah F. 182; Franklin 213; Harriett 213; Hamilton 213; Judson Ray 182; Katie Fay 182; Licurges 213; Monroe 213 Mary Elizabeth 213; Owen 213; Rhoda 213
RYAN, B. W. H. 215; Charles M. 167; Constance C. K. 215; Elizabeth Ann 215; 216; Elizabeth (Hill) 215) Jas. J. 161; John W. 215 Lucia 175; Mary E. 215; Nancy 215; Nancy P. 215: Nathaniel Hill 215, 216; Philip 215: Sally Ann 215, 216; Thankful N. H. 215; Thomas 161, 215; Thomas Fortune 161, 215; William 215
RYSE, Augustus 194

SADDLER, Polly 200
SALES, Jean 141
SALLEE, Effie 211
SAMMONS, A. Jackson 178; Blanche 179; Ethel 179; Ernest 179; Grant 178, 180; Harry 172, 176; Jackson 176; Luther 178, 180; Mabel 179; Marion 178, 179; Opal Ferne 179; Peter 176, 178; Siggle 178; Viola May 179
SANDERS, Elvira K. 39; George 39, 40; Thos. W. H. 39; John M. 39, 40
SANDIDE, Elizabeth 46
SANDIFER, Loraine 142
SANFORD, Mary 114
SATTERWHITE, Berneta 132
SAUNDERS, Eli 9, 39; Gabe 85; Harry Conway 78; Lester Alexandria 78; Mary 106, 107; Nancy 79, 81, 84; Nelson, Burnett 78; Peter 106
SAVAGE, David 205; Dorothy 205
SCASBROOKE, Elizabeth 222
SCHLOMANN, Christian 28
SCHMIDT, Mrs Geo. 5
SCHLUMBOHN, Helen L. 21; Henry 21
SCHULTZ, Olan Joseph 106
SCOTT, Colonel Ellsworth 174; Daisy May 211; George Thomas 174; Gretna 183; Laura 174; Mabel 174; Mary Susan 179; Mertis Ina 106; Wm. 174
SCRUGGS, Geo. 118
SCULLY, Margaret 17
SEAMAN, George 108
SEAY, Abraham 112, 113; Abraham, Sr. 103; Arline R. 140; Austin 113; Daniel Boone 114; Ellen M. 121; Ginano (Giannine?) Gordon Utley 9, 41; Hattie 161; John 112, 113, 161; John James 112, 113; John Montiaville 115; Lt. Abraham 113; Naomi 113, 162; Willie Daniel 114; Wm. Hamlett 42
SEARES, Jack 141
SEARLES, Nelson 140
SETTLE, James Madison 146
SETZ, Clinton 188
SEYFORT, Henry W. 132
SHARP, Earl 27
SHANE, Lizzie 194
SHANER, Joe Colon 107; Joe Colon, Jr. 107; June 107; Wm. J. 107
SHELTON, T. B. 102
SHIPMAN, James 223
SHIRKY, John 100; Mary 98
SIDES, F. H. H. 130
SIMS, John 39
SKELTON, Jeremiah 169
SKINNER, Alice 187; Clayton 188; Evelyn 187; Henry J. 187; James 188
SLAUGHTER, R. Franklin 157
SLYE, Leo Perl 34
SMITH, Albert 26; Alvin Dixen 41; Arbannah 41; Chas. 137; Dr. Paul Frederick 126; Earl 114; Elmer S. 35; Elvirey 13; George C 40; Geo. 114; Gerald Lee 35; James 93, 103; Jimmy 175; Lee 135; Mary Sanford 114; Robert Harry 35; Ruben L. 41; Unity 200; Wm. 41

SMOCK, Bertha 27; Celia Louisa 27; Kinney 27
SNEAD, Bettie Hamilton 117; John 117
SNYDER, Bert 175; Catherine 175
SOARES, Joseph 33
SOLLIE, Arthur, Sr. & Jr. 19
SORRELL, Martin 2; Robert 2
SPARROW, Luther 135
SPENCER, Ada 76; E. F. 124; Mrs Guy 74
SPRINKLE, Mary C. 81
SPROUSE, Morris 133
SQUIRES, Floyd 31
STAPLES, Joseph 162
STANLEY, Wm. 169
STEELE, W. L. 135
STENERSEN, Evelyn 18; John 18
STEPTOE, Jas. 91
STEPHENS, James Lewis 125; Mrs R. H. 126; Ralph Henderson 125, 126, 143
STEVENS, Annie 124, Buck 161; Catherine Anne 164; D. S. 72; Hattie L. 146; Ivanhoe 77; James 103, 127; James Alexander 72, 126; John 127; John F. 167; John T. 73; Louisa (Loving) 115; Lewis Marshall 167; Merrion Frances 167; Nellie L. Tunstall 167; Mrs Vernie (Tinsley) 116; Pollard 127; Richard Pollard 72, 127; Robert 71; Robert Hopkins 72, 77, 127; Robert Lee 77; Samuel 110; Taliaferro 72, 126; Taliaferro A. 73, 74; Wm. Terry 109, 115
ST CLAIR, Laureston Ernest 124
ST. NOBLE, Rayston 151
STEWART, Nancy H. 161
STINNETT, James Howard 132; Olivia 135; Rennie Lee 132; Sarah 12; Wm. Howard 133
STOGNER, Ned Carr 80
STOGSDILL, F. J. 37
STRECKLER, F. 37
STRECKLER, Millard P. 108
STRAUB, Harold 24; Madge (Hamlett) 24
STRICKLAND, Billy 165; Lucinda 72; Nancy 51; Sadie 109
SUPPLEMENTAL to The Wills Family 214
SWANSON, Arnold J. 182
SWEENEY, L. H. 160; Lenora Higginbotham 9, 60, 63, 90, 103, 131, 145, 163; Wm. Montgomery 152
SWARTZ, Robert K. 117; Simon 117.
TABB, John Jr. 89
TALBOT, Charles 200; Daniel 200; George 200; Hannah 200; Henry 199, 200; Hugh 200; Joshua 200; Kitty 200; Lt. Isham 199; Matthew 199; Mary 200; Nancy 200; Prudence 196, 200; Resin 200
TALLY, Dr. Horace 223
TALIAFERRO, John 162; Lucy (Loving) 162; Zacharias 102
TAMLEN, Lena 137
TARDY, Harry James 158
TAYLOR, Family 195; Florence 37; Harriet Ann 102; Thomas 196; Thomas C. 196; Sara 196 William 196
TERRY, Jean 219; Madi 219; Prentiss McDonald 219
TETLOW, Daniel, Jr. 128
THACKER, Massie 78
THACKSTON, Earl Chas. 77; Homer Talmadge 77; Julian Giles 77
THOMPSON, Anderson 100; Bartlett 99, 100; Creed T. 98, 100; Frederick 12; Harlan 32; Henry 78, 136, 140; James 97, 103; John 94, 96, 97, 98, 99; John Patterson 99; John W. 19; Thos. 160
THORBORN, Geo. Morrison 123
THURBER, Cora 18
THURMOND, James 45; Sally 113, 222; Wm. 222
THURSTON, Carl 159
TINNELL, Eugene 76
TINSLEY, John I. 126; John R. 125; Joseph Hope 126; Linwood L. 125; Vernie Lawrence 125
TOBEY, Ralph 175
TOLLEY, Benton 157
TOTTY, Robert 141
TUCKER, Mary Lewis 141
TUNIS, Catherine 204; Greada 211
TURNER, Edna 119; Lorenzo D. 46
TWEED, Samuel 32
TYRIE, Jean 137

UTLEY, James D. C. 46
UTTERBACK, Lavina 208

VALLIANT, DELLA 144; Dr. J. T. 144
VAN GUNDAY, Catherine 205
VARNER, Chas. Robert Key 105 106
VAUGHN, George Tully 162
VEST, Ann M. 167
VITTETOE, Ollie 190

WACH, Antone 18; Johanna 18
WADE, Daniel 51; Leon 37
WAINWRIGHT, Clair 28; Laverne 28
WALKER, Maud 82; Mrs Luther W. 5
WALTHALL, L. M. 124
WAMSLEY, Robert H. 106
WAPLE, Lucy 123
WARD, Henry 109; Marvin 109
WARE, Patsy 222
WARNER, Isaac 204; John 204; Mary 204; Robert 204; Wm. 204
WARWICK, Abraham 102, 148, 154; Abraham B. 102; Beverly 102, 164; Candice G. 154; Daniel 102, 154; Elizabeth 97, 102; Elizabeth (Martin) 154; James 102; John 102; Lucinda B. 97, 154; Nelson R. 154; Sally 102
WATSON, Vera 158
WATTS, Ella Meyers 146; Samuel L. 146
WEBB, Flora 213; Harriet 213; Joseph A. 213
WEBBER, Nat'l. 150
WELCH, Ella 19; Jennie 146
WELLS, John Andrew 120; Lena 118
WEISGER, Ann H. 134
WHALEY, Ann 200, Barbara 200 Jane 200; Leland 200
WHITE, Agnes 144, 220; A. Montigue 81; C. L. 81; Ella 135; Henry Olin 81; Lucy Jane 112, 146; Margaret L. 147; Samuel 81; Thos. 81; Wm. 68
WHITEHEAD, Effie 114; Imogene 144; John 95; Mr and Mrs J. B. 163
WHITESELL, Elizabeth 158
WHITAKER, Giles 169
WHITLOCK, Dorothy 84
WHITTEN, Lelia 159
WIEGART, Karl 27
WILCHERS, Mary F. 67
WILHELM, Lena 159
WILDER, Nancy 164
WILEY, Leona (Kaffer) 17; Marion 17; Martin 17
WILKINS, Ruth 175
WILLIAMS, Gladys Bowen 183
WILLIAMSON, Caleb 101, 149; Montraville 94; Nancy 94
WILLS, Addendum to the Wills Family 214 to 226; Ann 222; Albert Gallatin 224; Benjamin Dancey 222; Catlett 92, 94, 96, 97, 102, 103, 110, 149, 154, 155, 156; Charles Henry 109; Creed, Dr. 108; Dr. Albert Gallatin 223; Dr. John 223; Edmund 89, 92, 93, 221; Edwin Barbour 144, 220; Elam E. 108; Elias 89, 92, 97, 111, 156, 221, 222; Elias J. 104, 105, 156, 215; Elias Jr. 92, 223; Elias Sr. 92; Elisha 105; Elisha F. 149, 155; Eliza 223; Elizabeth (Pettyjohn) 103. 215; Ellis R. 104, 107; Eloise M. 112, 145; Elsie Beattie 222, 224; Evelyn Bolling 223; Fanny Chisman 222, 223; Fleming Spottswood 105, 156; Geals 131, 165; Harry 105; Horatio 223; Hugh Goodson 107; James 222; James Beverly 155, 156; James Franklin 109; James Jr. 92, 93, 97, 102, 103, 147, 149, 154; James N. 74, 104, 108, 215; James Sr. 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 97, 102. 103, 108; James Valliant 144, 220; Jayhugh 107; Jefferson L. 93, 94, 104; John 92. 96. 97, 103. 112, 154. 155, 215, 221, 222; John Hatcher 224; John Marshall (M. D.) 223; John M. 110, 145; John McDonald 112, 143, 144, 220; John Sr. 104; John Todd 223; John W. 104, 106, 107, 108, 215; John Wm. 74; Julian Lawrence 109; Judith 97; Laurence H. 221; Lawrence 67, 68, 74, 89, 92, 93, 94, 96, 97, 104, 110, 143, 147, 149, 150. 154, 160, 221; Lawrence Washington 110. 112, 146; Lucy 104, 215, 222, 223; Lucy Ellen 105; Lucy N. 97, 149; Lucy Eliza 224; Lucinda G. 141; Matilda 223; Matthew 89, 93, 221; Marguerite (Codrington) 225; Martha 223; Martha M. (Quarles) 224; Martha Quarles 224; Martin Buren 105; Mary 97, 100; Mary B. 165; Mary Belinda 14, 67; Mary Burton 105; Mary Ella 68, 147; Mary Minor 223; Mildred 104, 215; Molly (Napier) 22; Nancy 97; Nannie (Beattie) 224; Polly (Mary) 160; Ralph R. 144; Rebecca 97, 147, 154, 223; Robert 155; Rosa B. 155; Sally Ann 215; Sally Ann (Ryan) 215; Sallie Marie 224; Samuel Spottswood 106; Sarah Jane 115; 161, 165; Signora 148; Simon 221; Sonora 105;

Susan Gold 105; Theresa 215; Theresa M. 104, 107, 157; Thomas T. 221; Thomas Tabb 221; Virginia Albert 225; Virginia Bernard 224; Walter H. 155; Wallace Wm. 224; Willis 89, 90, 92; Willis H. 96, 97, 148; Willis P. 110, 111; Willis Peters 74, 104, 111, 112; Wilmer Rea 109; Wm. 221

WILSON, Joseph 52; Lottie 20; Osborne 166

WINGFIELD, James W. 155

WINN, Capt. John 223; Elizabeth Jarvis 222; John Quarles 222; Mary Liscome Jarvis 222; Rev. David Watson 222

WITT, Abner 48; Ann Sparks 51, 52; Burgess 51, 53; Benjamin J. 48; Cecilia 51, 53; Charles 48; David 7, 8, 48, 50, 51, 52; David III 53; David IV 54; Dennett 114; Dennett Abney 51, 52; Dicey (Candice) Cecil 1, 6, 8, 49, 52; John 48, 166; Lewis 48; Linney 51; Sally 8; William 47, 48, 51; Woode 114

WOOD, Archer 7; Chas. 174; Colelda Earl 138; Deperser 132; Ellender 9; Emmett 137; George 8; Harry Gleason 132, 134; Henry 137; Irene 140; J. Beauregard 137; James Dickie 133, 137; James S. 132, 135; Jesse 7; Joseph 137; Johnson Beauregard 132, 153; Laurene 140; Macon 132; Mucie 114; Nancy Ann 46; Oral Braddish 136, 137; Rosa Geneva 136, 139; Sally L. 7; Simon 132, 139; Simon A. 135; Stephen Matterson 132; Thurman Odell 139; Tillie 135; Washington M. 132; Wash. 137; Wm. 7; W. M. 132

WOODALL, Lucius 175; Robert S. 80

WOODWARD, Mary Elizabeth 159

WOOLRIDGE, Emma 142; Nannie 142

WORMELEY, Elizabeth 162; Ralph 162

WRIGHT, Chas. 135; Clinton Herbert 78; Cynthia 169; Florence Eunice 210; Geo. 124; Guy 75; Harry Tucker 78; Henry Thompson 159; John 8; John Nelson 78; Joseph 71; Katie Lee 153; Lena Gray 135; L. Warren 142; Meonie 66, 131 165; Paul Massie 78; Rosa 176; Samuel 115; Wm. 109

WYNN, Martha 204

YEISTER, Katherine 107

YOUNG, Alfred 22

ZEARLEY, Ralph 22

ZELLERS, Wm. 193

ZIMMERMAN, Carnell 102

ZINK, Christena E. 105

ZOLLMAN, Chas. 145; Juliette 145

3530